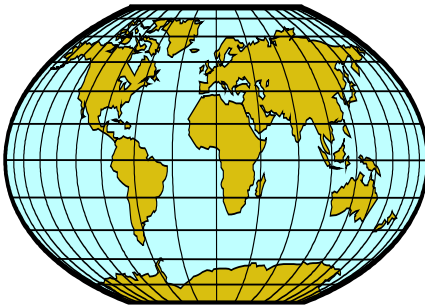
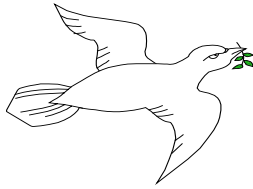


**THE  
ULTIMATE GUIDE  
FOR  
ONE WORLD ORDER**



***HRSIKES DAS MITRIYA***

**2000**



## **DEDICATION**

This book is dedicated to  
all who are seekers of peace and absolute truth  
and desire  
coexistence, respect and love for the self and  
the planet earth.

I further dedicate my book to  
**Matajee, Grandpa,  
Rambabu, my Parents,  
my Wife and my Children.**

I thank all the authors (or their Publishers)  
for the quotations that I have used from their Writings.

Special thanks to Mr. Nu,  
a great dedicated Buddhist

### **“THE ABSOLUTE SCIENCE FOR SELF-REALIZATION”**

is neither for personal satisfactions  
nor for luxuries or conveniences;  
it is neither meant for building cooperation  
to suit one’s need and purpose  
nor meant for compromise;  
it is meant,  
absolutely, for the ultimate good for the world society at  
large— this is definitely not a kind of United Nations Federation  
under whose flags  
thousands of wars have been fought  
ever since its inception some 50 years ago.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

PREFACE..... xi

INTRODUCTION ..... a

Chapter 1..... 1

    A Missing Clue .....1

    For The Right Solution.....1

    By Analyzing Today’s Created Disturbances.....1

    Macaulay’s Visit To India:.....6

    Meeting Between Macaulay And F. Max Muller:.....8

    Max Muller’s Letters: .....9

    How The Atom Bomb Came To The West? .....27

    16 Vedic Sutras Hold All Math .....31

    Panini- Grammarian/Sage .....36

    Sanskrit Travels To China.....37

    Hindu Face Swastika Crimes.....40

    Sati 47

    Use Of The Bible For Asinity And Obscenity: .....60

    The World’s Most Self Destructive Force Organized Under The  
    Name Of Religion: .....61

Chapter 2..... 79

    The Koran, The Bible And.....79

    Vedic Concepts.....79

    The Murders Of Sikhs’ Gurus Under The Koran’s Injunctions: ...97

    The Contradictions From The Holy Bible:.....144

    Cannibalism Taught In The Bible:.....148

    The Diabolism Of God:.....148

    Humans Sacrifice: .....148

    Circumcision Of Jews: .....149

    Sodomy Among The Believers: .....151

    Attack On The Us Embassy In Pakistan .....151

    Slavery In Islam: .....152

    Taj Mahal - The True Story, .....155

    Islamic Psyche.....156

    Teaching Of The Quran.....157

Relationship With Non-Muslims.....	157
Death .....	159
Prescribed In The Holy QURAN .....	159
Here What Goes In A Slaughter House: .....	171
Intolerance.....	183
Barbarities And Atrocities:.....	184
"What You See Is What You Get" .....	185
Christian Astrology: .....	186
Hinduism Played The Major Role In The Making Of The Us Constitution:.....	186
Why Women Of India Put Red Marking(S) On Their Foreheads? .....	188
Other Cheating Games To Prove The Authenticity Of The Bible: .....	191
What Is The Bible? Startling Facts: .....	193
Christian Hospitals: .....	196
Christian Intolerance: .....	197
Here Is True Christian Forgiveness:.....	200
Jesus Resurrection:.....	202
The Brief Interpretation Of The Sacred Syllable Aum (Om): ....	208
Mr. Ernest Wood’s Views:.....	213
Count Bjarntjerne’s Views: .....	213
Eight <i>Vasus</i> : .....	213
Eleven <i>Rudras</i> :.....	214
Twelve <i>Adityas</i> : .....	214
<i>Indra</i> : .....	214
<i>Prajapati</i> : .....	214
The Vedic Science Gave Rise To Algebra.....	225
 Chapter 3.....	 226
Christianity —.....	226
“The Way Of Life”.....	226
Misleading, Separatist, Propagandas:.....	229
Divide And Control:.....	230
Another Confusion:.....	231
These Are The Facts: .....	232
Darwin’s Missing Link .....	240
Jesus Celebrating Passover, Jesus Said: “I Will Celebrate The Passover With My Disciples.” .....	249

The Demoniac & The Swine:.....	251
The Bible Directs Eating Of Human Flesh: .....	251
The Bible Has Seriously Contributed To The Following:.....	256
Koranic Injunctions' Effects: .....	260
Chapter 4.....	271
Population Of The World.....	271
Why World Population Explosion?.....	277
Chapter 5.....	280
Past <i>Vedic</i> Influence.....	280
Period Of These <i>Yugas</i> Last As Follows:.....	280
<i>Pope Admits Church Was Wrong About Galileo</i> .....	288
* Painless Surgery:.....	290
Gun Powder:.....	291
<i>Yantras</i> :.....	292
* Many Brain Games Have Been Invented From India: .....	292
Chapter 6.....	303
Duties, Renunciation And Other .....	303
<i>Vedic</i> Concepts.....	303
Definition Of The <i>Aryan</i> : .....	303
<i>Aryan</i> Culture.....	303
<i>Mantras</i> : .....	310
Renunciation And Duties: .....	313
Spiritual Masters: .....	316
Consequence Of Meat Eating.....	316
Chapter 7.....	318
The Bible In The Balance .....	318
What Is The Bible? - Startling Facts .....	318
Pentateuch .....	320
Can We Believe The Bible? - Contradictions .....	320
The Bible Contains, 2000 Contradictions. ....	321
Doctored Passages.....	321
Puzzles For The Pious.....	322
Believe It Or Not.....	323
Absurdities .....	323
Impossibilities .....	323

Bible Science .....	324
Prophecies .....	325
Two Cosmogonies.....	325
Two Flood Stories .....	326
Three Ten Commandments .....	327
Disharmony Of The Gospels.....	328
Sermon On The Mount.....	328
Reasons Condemned .....	329
Slavery .....	329
Witchcraft.....	330
Polygamy .....	331
Improper Literature .....	331
Intolerance.....	331
Cruelty.....	332
Barbarities And Atrocities.....	332
Cannibalism.....	332
The Diabolism Of God.....	332
Tyranny .....	333
The Patriarchs .....	333
Character Of Christ .....	335
Human Sacrifice.....	335
Insane Sex Ideas.....	336
Injustice To Woman.....	337
Chapter 8.....	341
Macaulay Episode .....	341
The Mother India .....	351
( <i>The Roots</i> ) .....	351
Chapter 9.....	352
The Missing Pieces Of The Puzzle .....	352
Chapter 10.....	358
Solution .....	358
Soul's Nature And Attributes:.....	358
Mind:.....	360
The Five Senses: .....	369
Earlier Infiltration: .....	386
Who Is God? .....	410

Chapter 11.....	420
Summary .....	420
Chapter 12.....	423
Some Deep Thoughts .....	423
Verse From Sri Isopanisad .....	433
“Islamic Atrocities” .....	434
Chapter 13.....	455
Things To Remember.....	455
Chapter 14.....	479
Statements .....	479
The Holy Bible.....	482
Jesus Resurrection: Fact Or Myth? .....	483
Jesus Cursing A Fig Tree:.....	490
The Demoniac And The Swine: .....	491
Virgin Mary: .....	491
Drunken Wedding Party:.....	492
Jesus - A Winebibber .....	493
Jesus’ Blood Is Communion Wine:.....	493
Was Jesus A Homosexual? .....	494
Sexually Intimate God.....	496
A Cannibal God .....	498
Incest Becomes Common.....	500
Figurative Cannibalism .....	501
Cannibalism In The New Testament.....	503
Cannibalism In Revelation.....	504
Drinking Blood .....	504
Slave Trade Along The Color Line .....	507
The Views Of Some World.....	512
Famous Thinkers On The.....	512
Conception Of God In.....	512
The Bible.....	512
Bertrand Russell.....	512
Bernard Shaw.....	513
James Anthony Foude.....	513
Lord Byron- ( <i>the famous poet of England</i> ) .....	514

Rupert Hughes -(Famous Author and Philosopher) .....	514
Joseph Lewis .....	515
Rev. Dr. T Sunderland, D.D.....	515
Thomas Paine .....	516
Joseph Lewis .....	517
<i>Count Tolstoy</i> .....	517
Thomas Jefferson. ....	519
James Madison.....	519
* Demon's Qualities .....	519
Chapter 15 .....	523
Suggested Readings.....	523
Other Suggested Readings.....	530
Why Wars?.....	540
Taj Mahal - A Shiv Temple.....	541



## **PLATES**

Garbhodaka Ocean

Samvatsara (An Entire Year)

At the time of death the consciousness created by the living being will carry him to the next body

Murder of Guru Tegh Bahadur

Guru's Sons being bricked-up alive

A Sikh disciple being burnt alive

Feast of Sacrifice

Sri Krishn

Why can't this veal calf walk?

Holy Cow

Bible Law obsolete

If you kill, you must be killed

Rafsanjani defends marriage views

Saudi uses computer to keep tabs on his wives

Krishn and the living entity are seated within the same body

Talented Pig

Jehovah's orders

Christian couples discover the joy of born-again sex

Socrates drinks the cup of Hemlock

Super-soul the Supreme Lord is situated in everyone's heart

Pope admits church was wrong about Galileo

Catholic Church clears Galileo of heresy charges

Lord Buddh

Sri Chakr

First Bible

'Changing Coats

'Always Think of ME and become MY devotee

Islamic Atrocities

Bhai Dyala being boiled alive

The Jew of Khaybar were decimated

The Holy Cow

The individual self is the passenger in the chariot of the material  
body

Benjamin Franklin

The Ultimate Understanding

The changeless self and the ever-changing body

About consciousness

Search for the secrets of life

The Knowledge

Cultivation of ignorance

Omnipresent

AUM

Peace on Earth

Opulence victory

Guru Gobind

Jingles

Tanya

Special delivery

Nancy

Cause and Effect

Soul

Gay Wedding

Priests & Sex

Soul is going under severe punishments in hell

Jesus' Tomb.

Gay activists march against AIDS

Wake up soul, where is your consciousness?

Effects of Imperfect Teachings

Vatican's Pope Innocent's order enslaved over 10 million blacks

Transcendental qualities lead to liberation

Wanting

Taj Mahal – A Shiv Temple

## **PREFACE**

# **THE ULTIMATE GUIDE FOR ONE WORLD ORDER**

In the year 1990, Ted Turner of the *Turner Broadcasting* had sponsored a vital subject of international importance viz., “*To inspire works with themes ensuring the survival and prosperity of all life on our planet.*” I had submitted a manuscript in line of the thought for creative and positive solutions of thorough understanding on the dark-side of the global problems for the ultimate survival and prosperity of all life on our planet. The award was given to Daniel Quinn whose personal example was not in line to the theme ensuring the survival of all lives. I have attached a copy of the letter sent to Ted to protest the faulty selection. One cannot expect better habits than forty-three million chronic alcoholics right here in the USA if they continue to display the “examples of Jesus” making water into wine. The source which is spilling to bring this behavior among the people at large must be checked. If a father tells the son, “Son, do not drink, do not drink” but the father makes the wine and offers to his friends, the son will be confused. So we must understand the science of “Example(s).” Right examples must be set to set this world in proper order, otherwise, it is like a big show and nothing else! Similarly, to award a person who is chewing on the flesh of a murdered animal is not helping to pass the proper understanding for the ultimate peace and harmony for all life. It is simply a bogus show to award a nonfitting person who is 100% part of the absolute destructive force on our planet earth.

It took me almost a year to write my manuscript, “THE ULTIMATE GUIDE TO END THIS WORLD IN A POSITIVE WAY,” for *Turner Tomorrow Award*. I signed their entry form with the *Turner Tomorrow Awards Competition Rules* on 12-18-

90 and mailed the original contract with my manuscript containing around 320 regular pages explaining the complete relationship among all lives bound by the laws of nature and the intelligent force behind and how we could relieve our immediate planet from the negative forces causing constant disturbance. This book contains the perfect examples for the entire human race to arrive to the final conclusion after all the sufferings, mental anguish etc. This book has the absolute answers to remove all the guesswork as found in the confused state of mind of today's man who is fighting "tooth and nail" to prove superiority of their Sects. They are working very hard to impose their ignorant ideology on one group over another group without any kind of CONSISTENT UNDERSTANDING OF THE ABSOLUTE TRUTH. THIS BOOK IS THE ANSWER FOR THE "ABSOLUTE" World Order for re-creating the family values, harmony, coexistence and the ultimate peace.

Our cover reads the following:

**“COVER LETTER”**

**Important Instruction:**

**Anyone, whosoever, is authorized to judge the contents of the enclosed manuscript must read the cover letter first. Thank you.**

Special Attention to: **Mr. Ted Turner**  
Turner Broadcasting  
Box 105366  
Atlanta, Ga 30348

**SUBJECT: YOUR REF. “BIBLE LAW OBSOLETE”**  
**WANTS SOMEBODY TO COME UP WITH A POSITIVE**  
**WAY FOR THE**  
**WORLD TO END.**

Dear Ted:

With His arrangement, I am giving to you the “Actual Key” to unlock the doors of “REAL-DARKNESS” which is being manufactured constantly and multiplying very fast in the factory of limited and confused brains because of misdirections. They have been trained to subdue our immediate planet earth under various schemes. Therefore, with the awareness of the ‘dark-side’, I have provided simultaneously ‘Solutions’, “THE ULTIMATE SOLUTIONS,” in my enclosed manuscript to walk you through with a bright torchlight to remove the “SPILL OF THE DARKNESS,” controlling our planet. It is definitely by God’s arrangement that he planted a ‘Thought-Seed’ in your mind, “Why so much sufferings?” This itself is the first quest in one’s life to seek for the positive answers for setting the world in order and for a devotee this quest is not for the “self” but for all the souls struggling in this world. So this book is being created in respond to a devotee’s desire, seeking for the real answers to end this world in a positive way. The enclosed manuscript will

fill the missing pieces of the puzzle. Once this is given a shape of a book to reach to millions will, itself, create right actions to solve the mystery of the long awaited puzzle, directing the world society at large. THIS IS IT!

Before anyone proceeding into the very first page of the ***‘Ultimate Guide to End This World Into a Positive Way’***, it must be understood, clear like a crystal, that neophyte is rigid in his beliefs and would continue to remain in that state of mind and once he has examined thoroughly this book with an open mind, courage and without any preconceived ideas and beliefs will help him to bring the consistency for higher values. This book will prove that majority of humans are being programmed by confused teachings which are suicidal for the evolution of right conscious. Therefore, the question for the growth of higher consciousness does not arise unless the perfect, the most consistent by any human logic, science of the understanding is disseminated to all. This book will open the doors for millions seeking the ultimate truth and will remove the confusions by those who kept various groups under their control through the jumble of jugglery words without any head or tail. This book will certainly identify for the seers of truth that there is a 180-degree difference between the Absolute Truth and the dogmas of their faiths/beliefs/and various confused religious sects. In order to reach to perfect answers, one must start from perfections and not from imperfections. It will lead to nowhere if one starts from imperfections and because of holding on to imperfect teachings rigidly, the human society at large is in a mood of hate and war, no peace within. The humans’ emotions on death and other sufferings are realities but not some kind of conceived ideas and many faiths have monopolized their religious foundations on the humans’ sufferings without teaching the basic concepts of the science of the Self-Realization for higher consciousness to lower their pains and sufferings. The humans’ sufferings have been the biggest plot for world’s cheaters to lord over the minds of “Sufferers” to persuade and motivate them in their style and naturally it is possible in the absence of the Absolute True

Knowledge. "WORLD OF CHEATERS AND BE CHEATED!" Under the absence of perfect answers, this book will be the utmost guide to bring forth the Absolute Truth and eventuality to connect soul from soul (light candle from candle) for the pure universal love. Their leaders, imposing different beliefs to their sectarian groups in the names of the world's top religions, have continued to use psychological tools (war-games) to induce their members for the lust of money, position, power and all sorts of vices to benefit themselves. The fact is that most souls, out of desperation, due to many anxieties and miseries are in search of the right "solutions" but they have been trapped by many "Cheaters" who have manufactured their own kind of "theology" to uproot the entire world's system in an aimless pursuit of "false-prestige," "ego". Yet, souls are not satisfied and consequently not happy, so due to lack of happiness, they join hands for some sort of satisfactions of various lusts derived from senses, and use different platforms to revenge from each other sect. The Head Master of the sect continues to lead them for many multiple vices and this way the group has joined hands in performing many negative activities. These kinds are lost to themselves in unbeneficial, horrible works, simply meant to destroy the world. The state of being happy is snatched away and transformed into demoniac breeding to get some sort of satisfaction which eventually results into dissatisfaction and more destruction. They become more and more absorbed into various demoniac activities such as: "conceit," "arrogance," "hate," "anger," "false-prestige," "ego," thus illusioned, are sworn to unclean work and eventually lead into destruction over and over again. This book is going to give the pure understanding to stop the cycle of destruction over and over again. They are constantly attracted by the impermanent in the absence of the pure science and continue to teach to their sects that this material world is to enjoy to the fullest limit without any miss and because of these artificial teachings, they are always engaged in inventing something for sense-gratifications. When the senses are running like the horses on a wild goose chase, how

can that person be called the human? He is leading a lower form of life in human dress.

***Bhagavad Gita*** states: Taking shelter of insatiable lust, pride and false prestige and being thus illusioned, the demoniac is always sworn to unclean work, attracted by the impermanent. Their belief is that to gratify the senses until the end of life is the prime necessity of human civilization. Thus, there is no measurement for their anxiety. Being bound by hundreds and thousands of desires, by lust and anger, they secure money by inappropriate means for sense gratifications. Thus, perplexed by various anxieties and bound by a network of illusions, one becomes too strongly attached to sense enjoyment and falls down into hellish conditions of life.” These words are well spoken by the Almighty Himself. Right in front of our eyes, we are seeing the results every day from house to house and outside which are the symptoms cultivated due to subdued and undermined activities. These subdued and undermined activities, in the names of famous world religions, are aggressively pursued in recent years by their Head Masters due to advance technology and thereby destroying the real Science for the understanding of Self-Realization. Their aims are to bring the world into their subjection in a ‘militant style’ and destroying the absolute human values and that is the single most reason to bring forth continuously dictators, hateful war mongers, puffed-up people, ready to bust open at any time. They are constantly shouting the same sentence in front of their members and on T.V. in dictatorial manners to bring them into their subjections and yet not able to pass the real message of the pure love and higher consciousness even after having billions of dollars worth of expenditures. Their biggest satisfaction is: “how many did they enroll?” and “how much did they collect?” Sooner and later their members are exposed to all their shows and tricks and this way they are further frustrated in the absence of the real science and they find everything “void”. Without happiness and satisfaction, they are ready to march into wrong direction and this way they have become more and more violent,



cruel, and extremely vicious in their behaviors, cruel to animals and cruel to human beings. Due to the false teaching, they have no satiation for the lust. This way, they will go on increasing and increasing their insatiable desires for material enjoyments because they are, trained to be, always full of anxieties on account of accepting nonpermanent things (illusion) as permanent. They are responsible for the suffering of billions of souls and are also the causes of large population explosion and unwanted progenies throughout this globe which they blame on others. THEY NEVER LET THE LID OF KNOWLEDGE TO BE UNCOVERED FROM THE “JAR OF JEWELS” AND ARE EXTREMELY LOUD IN THEIR BEHAVIORS TO DENOUNCE THE NATURAL LAWS (TRUE **DHARM**), BINDING ALL SOULS REGARDLESS OF PLACE OF BIRTH, SIZE, COLOR OF SKIN, 4-LEGGED OR 2-LEGGED. This way they continue to march on the minds of billions of “trapped” innocent souls under their ‘control and grip’ and this way these souls are misdirected and has no chance of comparison in the absence of the Absolute Science of Self-Realization as presented in my manuscript and thereby falling-down. THIS MUST BE STOPPED NOW BEFORE THEY AGAIN MAKE A MOCKERY OF THE WORLD BY GOING TO THE THIRD WORLD WAR. They write anything for their personal satisfaction and continue to prove their point of views. THE ULTIMATE TRUTH AS PRESENTED IN THIS “MASTERPIECE OF LITERALLY” WORK NEEDS TO BE DISSEMINATED TO THE GENERAL PUBLIC AND ALSO TO OPEN CENTERS ON THE “SCIENCE OF SELF-REALIZATION” IN LARGE NUMBERS THROUGHOUT THIS WORLD RIGHT AWAY TO OFFSET THE NEGATIVISM, BEFORE RASCALS MAKE AGAIN THE MOCKERY OUT THIS WORLD. ONCE THIS SCIENCE IS PRESENTED, AS IT IS, THE MISSING PIECES OF THE INCOMPLETE PUZZLE WILL FALL INTO ITS RIGHT PLACES AUTOMATICALLY WITHOUT ANYONE TRYING TO STRESS ONE’S MIND FOR ANY FURTHER SOLUTION.

SIMPLY GIVE IT A SHAPE OF A BOOK FOR MILLIONS OF DISTRIBUTIONS AND SOULS WILL FIND THE ABSOLUTE ANSWER, EVENTUALLY. ALL THE COMPLAINTS OF AIR-POLLUTION, ENVIRONMENT-ISSUES, WORLD'S RESOURCES, POLITICAL GAMES, ETC. WILL BE VISUALIZED THROUGH THIS BOOK AND BY FOLLOWING THE ULTIMATE SOLUTION GIVEN IN THE MANUSCRIPT WILL CURTAIL NEGATIVISM, IN ITS OWN COURSE, INTO THE POSITIVE DIRECTION FOR THE ENTIRE HUMAN RACE? "THIS BOOK IS THE ACTUAL MIRROR FOR THE SOULS TO DEVELOP THE TASTE FOR HIGHER CONSCIOUSNESS AND TO THE ONWARD MARCH INTO THE 21<sup>ST</sup> CENTURY FOR A HAPPY AND PEACEFUL COEXISTENCE AMONG HUMANS."

The truth hurts and may not sound palatable in some instances but they have to learn to digest the sour medicine if they want themselves to be cured and subsequently the entire world. The sour medicine must be digested in order to be cured and eventually the results are turned sweeter for everyone, like nice "nectar." If this sour medicine is not administered, the society will continue to suffer the consequences of suppressions caused by such diseases:

- \*MURDER
- \*RAPE
- \*MORE COMMON WARS
- \*LARGE POPULATION
- \*STARVATION

and many other horrible havoc, due to imperfections caused by the studies of imperfect literatures, for the soul and its consciousness. The food for the soul has been fed wrong ever since their religious foundations and, mainly, they are there for profiteering schemes. Can a mother take a bath for her own child? Can you fill your belly for someone else and considered this starved person's belly filled? The starved person must eat

his own to fill his own belly so he does not starve to death. Similarly, billions of souls are not able to get right food for higher consciousness since they are trapped by confused Head Masters who are shouting on podiums that someone took care of their problems and they simply come and join their membership and pay their dues. In this manuscript, one will find that the mind is perfect and it can comprehend very well between the right and wrong but the mind continues to accept the negativism for a while in the absence of pure science. This manuscript will help guide the souls into a right frame of understanding so they are not pulled in between the mind seeking for perfect answers and Head Masters who are in the mood of holding them in their bags by continuously blaring loud, senseless, distorted teachings. The mind is your best friend and the mind is the number one enemy. Through the perfect teachings as contained in this manuscript, the perfect mind will analyze and the “self” will flourish with love and happiness. Their hearts will be bound with pure love by the threads of the perfect understanding as presented in the manuscript. **Very Important:** The conditioned souls’ imperfect writings and views, caused by intuitions, are the leading cause of disturbance of minds of people in much alarming scales than ever before. This is not a quick-fix scheme of “jumble and juggle” answers as spread by conditioned souls. This book is written for the benefit for all souls desiring inner happiness, peace within, and for this world to have permanent solution to end in a positive way as desired by you.

There does not exist any positive solution for tranquility and perfect happiness unless we examine the cause for un-peace thoroughly in light of proper and perfect understanding. The solution will arise automatically and that is the key to unlock the secret which had been suppressed by wrongdoers. Ted, if you were happy with the present situation and circumstances on the planet earth, you would not be asking for the solutions to end this world into a positive way. Would you be? So who is the problem? Or what is causing the problem for the world not to yet end in a positive way with all the advance technologies,

billions of expenditures to curtail humans' sufferings etc.? This manuscript will give that clue to solve the mystery once and forever and will put the human derailed train right back on the track.

In the end, this must be well understood that this "MASTERPIECE OF LITERALLY" works could take a shape only by the arrangement of the Universal Father who is the Father and the Mother for all souls in order to come up with the creative and positive solutions to the global problems with 100 percent positive themes ensuring the ultimate survival and prosperity of all life on our planet earth. This manuscript once given a shape in the form of a book for millions of distributions throughout the world will be the final answer in order to put this world into a right track for positive motion with absolutely 180-degree changes in humans' consciousness and will wipe out the ignorance, spread by many confused Head Masters who have kept them down, away from the science of the Self-Realization and the absolute understanding. Once this perfect apocalypse is made available to millions worldwide then and only then there will be an occurrence of positive forces for happiness, tranquility, inner-peace, life of blissful and eternity. They all can be summarized into one word, i.e., THE FINAL, CLEAR-CUT, PURE DIVINE LIFE (no guess work) for coexistence and harmony to all. THIS IS IT!

Finally, the Ultimate Truth which is presented will remove confusion, hypocrisy, mis-guidance, falsehood and will identify the ABSOLUTE TRUTH & REALITIES. Would you please give a shape to a book of this manuscript for the distribution to millions of souls waiting anxiously for right answers?

THANK YOU SO MUCH FOR GIVING ME A CHANCE TO ENTER THIS MASTER PIECE LITERALLY WORKS FOR THE SAFEGUARD OF ALL.

Sincerely,

**HRSIKES DAS MITRIYA**

## **INTRODUCTION**

# **THE ULTIMATE GUIDE FOR ONE WORLD ORDER**

Before I start here, it is necessary to understand “**THE NATURE.**” What is the nature? Nature is an instrument which governs all life on our planet. It is this nature that we must understand critically in order for the survival and prosperity of all life on our planet earth. For example: Feeding milk to a snake only increases its venomous poison and the one who has raised it may not, be spared from its vicious bite. This is the nature of the snake. In the same context, a cow’s nature is to provide milk. When you put the seeds for tomatoes in the ground, you won’t get okras. Similarly, a human nature is supposed to be humble and, therefore, one must possess the understanding of the laws of nature in order to be classified as a human being for the perfect understanding. Unfortunately, that is where one lacks them the most. Nature is absolutely perfect and when men with the imperfect knowledge try to rape this planet earth then imperfections are set in the entire system at large. Isn’t this happening throughout this globe? A manufacturer making an automobile will also provide an instruction manual to fix it, in case of future malfunctions. The manual must be complete. It cannot have missing pages. It cannot be partial. Also, it cannot be counterfeit. If it is, then the automobile cannot be fixed properly.

The nature is directly under the control of the Almighty. Who is the Almighty? From one of the *Vedic* texts — “**SRI ISOPANISAD**” : The completeness of the whole (GOD) is stated in the following verse:

**OM PURAN ADAH PURAM IDAM  
PURNAT PURNAM UDACYATE  
PURANSYA PURNAM ADAYA  
PURNAM EVAVASISYATE**

The translation of this *Sanskrit* verse is: THE PERSONALITY OF GODHEAD IS PERFECT AND COMPLETE, AND BECAUSE HE IS COMPLETELY PERFECT, ALL EMANATIONS FROM HIM, SUCH AS THIS PHENOMENAL WORLD, ARE PERFECTLY EQUIPPED AS COMPLETE WHOLE. WHATEVER IS PRODUCED OF THE COMPLETE WHOLE IS ALSO COMPLETE IN ITSELF BECAUSE HE IS THE COMPLETE WHOLE, EVEN THOUGH SO MANY COMPLETE UNITS EMANATE FROM HIM, HE REMAINS THE COMPLETE WHOLE. AS EXPLAINED IN **BHAGVAD GITA** (A BRIEF SUMMARY OF **VEDAS**) **GOD KRISHN** IS INFINITE. HE IS OMNIPRESENT AND THEREFORE OMNIPRESENT GOD CAN BE PRESENT AT A TRILLION PLACES AND STILL BE FAR AWAY, GOD CREATED US (TRILLIONS OF SOULS). SO WE ARE PART AND PARCEL OF THE COMPLETE WHOLE. GOD IS ABSOLUTELY PERFECT. FROM PERFECT GOD, IMPERFECTIONS CANNOT ARISE. ONLY FROM IMPERFECT TEACHINGS, CONTAINED IN SEVERAL, THE SO-CALLED, “HOLY BOOKS”, IMPERFECT CONDITIONS CAN PREVAIL. THAT IS WHY MR. TED TURNER WANTS SOMEONE TO COME UP WITH A SOLUTION TO END THIS WORLD IN A POSITIVE WAY.

IN THE BEGINNING OF CREATION, THE ALMIGHTY, ALSO GAVE US A LIVING MANUAL WHICH IS COMPILED IN SEVERAL BOOKS CALLED ‘**VEDAS**’, THE WORLD’S OLDEST TEXTS. THE FACT IS THAT DUE TO THE INFLUENCE OF WRONG MANUALS, IN THE FORM

OF FAKE HOLY BOOKS, THE PRESENT HUMAN SOCIETY IS FACING THE TERRIBLE DISASTER IN HUMANS' VALUES. IT IS LIKE SOMEONE TRYING TO FIX AN AUTOMOBILE BY CONSULTING A FAKE MANUAL, NOT ORIGINATED BY THE MANUFACTURER OF THE AUTOMOBILE! THE AUTOMOBILE WILL NOT BE FIXED. IT IS A 100% FACT!

TRY IT! YOU WILL WASTE ANOTHER 2000 MORE YEARS IN FIXING THE WORLD.

Therefore, it is very essential to know the present need of human society. The time has changed since the period of stone age, when people were killing other humans for food. The world has made rapid advancement in the technical and scientific fields. The progress in the fields of material-comfort, education, and economical development also has given rise to the large number of radio-stations, televisions, and other news-media. Whenever, a society progresses on the basis of strict material system, it will always have the tendency to - (1) Cheat, (2) Hoard, (3) Fulfill the ego over others, and furthermore it is associated with HARSHNESS, ARROGANCE, EGOISM, AND FALSE PRESTIGE. Due to cheating propensities, a great confusion is being created among many.

Whatever is relayed through mass-propagating system, becomes "THE ULTIMATE TRUTH." In the absence of the pure knowledge, the whole society falls into the darkness of ignorance and consequently the fall of the empire. *EXAMPLES:* Everyone is trying to advertise selling the real ghee (a clarified-butter). Everyone is saying, "Yes, yes, my butter is the purest, come and buy my butter; the best deal in the town." How do you determine its purity? Because the grandfather bought it from the salesman's father! There has to be the perfect comparison to test the authenticity of pure ghee. How one can make the distinction between the pure clarified butter (ghee) and artificial? Naturally, one cannot judge the credibility of a seller just because several friends and relatives have bought the product which may not be pure at all. Purity of "real ghee" can

be easily determined by the taste of one's tongue and everyone is provided with a tongue by laws of nature to determine whether the food is sweet or sour, pure or contaminated? Similarly, nature has provided every one of us with an intelligence through mind to understand things in proper perspective without being biased or influenced by personal, past emotional links etc. **EVENTUALLY, IT IS YOU, AS AN INDIVIDUAL, WHOSE LIFE IS GETTING HURT. ALSO IT IS A MISCONCEPTION BY MANY PEOPLE THAT THEY ARE AUTOMATICALLY BENEFITED AS LONG AS THEY HAVE ALIGNED WITH LARGER GROUPS, TRYING TO PASS THEMSELVES AS SPIRITUAL SOCIETIES.**

**THEIR ACTIVITIES ARE INCONSISTENT TO THE LAWS OF NATURE. THIS KIND OF CONCEPTION HAS BEEN VERY WELL ACCEPTED BY MANY RELIGIOUS ORGANIZATIONS: “ How many did we enroll?”** Though with all kinds of material comforts throughout the world there is still a serious pinprick somewhere in the social system at large. After two world wars, the whole world formed a society of united countries federation called UNO in order to bring peace but due to a pinprick in the social body at large, there are large quarrels on issues which are insignificant. Everybody is trying to sell his ideology. “If you join me, you get many material benefits, and if you come in this group, you will get this happiness, so on so forth.” Ultimately, one becomes the sufferer in the hands of those who had sold you artificial ghee and thereby cause the sickness, and all other miseries. The information furnished here will help in finding the “**MISSING-CLUE OR MISSING PIECES OF PUZZLE**” which will help in rebuilding friendship, peace, and prosperity with common cause. All these scientific and medical achievements are done with great labor, at the cost of many great people who have worked day and night in laboratories in order to bring the comforts of present day and subsequently missing the real peace could be achieved for all if the pure knowledge is given to souls. The main reason of comfort is to be peaceful and happy. Anyone,



can realize that all the comforts shall become null and void if once more, the human species get involved into another world war and the odd is in favor of us unless we make some drastic changes in the understanding of “THE SELF” and the laws of nature, which govern all of us. This Book has been written without any prejudice or any biased opinion. The sole purpose of this Book is to bring out the “ULTIMATE TRUTH” by highlighting man’s commonsense and through its process man’s own consciousness will bring nothing but peace, if properly swallowed this sour medicine in some instances. Naturally, there is no help to those who still like to be attached to old-torn-up-shoes which shall continue to pinch them due to thorns and sharp pointed gravels during their journeys. In my explanation and comparisons, it should be noted that the PURE KNOWLEDGE & THE ABSOLUTE TRUTH shall bring harmony, peace and prosperity. The ideology presented here is a symbol of man’s unity and will eventually create real love and ultimate peace among each others. They will then recognize only one caste of humans, and one religion namely HUMAN-RELIGION and its teachings are for all sentient beings. The information contained in this Book shall bring human society, which will no longer be bound by geographical limits, to a particular country or community, much closer to spiritual brotherhood and self realization and nature. It is a fact that man’s evil and wrong actions arise from ignorance. Great Socrates said, “know thyself and the unexamined life is not worth living.”

This Book is dedicated to all who are the true seekers of truth, peace, and prosperity. This timeless wisdom is the ultimate goal of every life, eventually. Every commercial advertisement wants to prove that it is offering the best “buys” in the entire town. This is quite natural perhaps with those who do not, and perhaps cannot, see below the surface. The learned and the wise who view things impartially and whose hearts and minds are not tarnished, would weigh things for themselves before acknowledging the real worth. They know too well that all that

glitters is not gold, the peddler who shouts more may not necessarily be purveying genuine articles. By slowly digesting this valuable information through a proper system, people in general will have thorough understanding between “THE TRUTH,” partial truth, or falsehood in the age of confusion, hypocrisy and mis-guidance. The basis of this Book is to identify the realities.

It is ignorance which allows the mis-guidance to be spread among people. This way people are kept more and more in ignorance and, therefore, cause their downfall. Just like an automobile in case of a breakdown, similarly, the solution was always there but it had been hidden due to forceful tactics of ‘Might is Right’ type teachings throughout this world. Consequently, the results are in from of our eyes.

- (1) Child Abuse,
- (2) Drug Abuse,
- (3) Rape and Murder,
- (4) High Divorce Rate (Kidnaping of each other’s wives through court, legal battles thereby causing of unwanted, unlimited progenies and suffering of children),
- (5) Large increases in ‘Cancer and AIDS,
- (6) Hate and Violence and many more criminal effects,
- (7) Over population.

So, if one does not understand the laws of nature and continue to teach against the consistency of nature, nature slaps them back and the destruction of the society(ies) then sets in. Before men create wars to solve these miseries, consequently these miseries have multiplied a million folds since World War II. If someone thinks that by simply giving a solution, automatically things can change, it will be considered foolish. The fact is that a seed put into the ground had a ‘fertilization period’ to grow into a plant and then a tree and finally into a “fruit bearing tree.” Before starting to plant a tree, one must clean weeds and dig a hole to put seed and fertilizer and later with water. It must be a continuous process of up keeping. If

properly nourished with fertilizer and water the tree will turn into a plant and eventually a “fruit bearing” tree. Water and fertilizer must be given continuously, otherwise the tree will have neither shade nor fruits or may not even grow into a tree. Similarly in the absence of the “REAL KNOWLEDGE,” the human minds have turned into vicious snakes and they are in the rampage for self-destruction(s). They are helpful in neither giving a nice shade nor bearing good fruits like a good tree. This Book is written with an understanding that we all want peace on our planet and some of us want to find the way to get out from this cycle of birth and death to go to the “Real Home” (with God). Nobody wants to go to hell planets - unfortunately the hellish conditions are getting more and more prevalent all over the globe even including the USA, where today 35 million people are under poverty, 10 million children are being abused physically and even sexually and in many instances by their own parents (Incests), many children are born out of wedlock. There are more than one million homosexuals in the State of Texas alone, and they are very proud to be called homosexuals. Here in the USA, it has gone so much worse that a mother cooked a child and served to grandparents as a nice and tender steak. Churches have been around every corner of the country, yet they have failed to check further growth of these serious diseases. As a matter of fact these evils are rapidly increasing to the worst that people of higher tastes are unable to bear these pains. The missionaries influence in poor countries are now growing stronger than ever before in the last 10-years and there had been tremendous increases in wars and yet a billion population growth throughout the globe. THE QUESTION ARISES, WHAT IS THE MISSING LINK? THEN, WHAT MUST BE DONE RIGHT AWAY TO CURTAIL? These seeds of disruptions are not planted recently but these have multiplied over a period of 2,900 years since the establishment of the Old Testament. Slowly, evil teachings have closed-in, the entire planet. It is the Old Testament which gave rise to Islam, 1400 years ago. The followers of the Old Testament feel very proud

of their background but they do not realize that the same very book had caused the displacement of Jews from their homeland by Mohammed and his followers of Islam.

**“SUBJECTION” by mass butchering of natives by Vatican backed inquisitions**

Also we have been meeting under FLAGS of the United Nations for more than 45 years for the purpose of building friendship among nations, yet members of these nations have fought more wars than any time prior to forming this friendship type treaty “THE UNITED NATIONS.” Are they able to check the growth of multiple problems what our planet earth is being faced with? They are worse than ever before the formation of UNO. So let us look into what can be done to really solve these above bad situations with an open mind and courage to improve, without any prejudices and hate -

- 1) When a child is born in India, does he come on our planet earth from a different system than a child born in America?
- 2) When one throws a coin up in the air, does it fly up or comes down in America? Similarly, it sure comes down in other countries which are labeled poor nations by American system.
- 3) When the Sun shines each one of us feels the energy of the Sun in the form of heat and light. One may claim to be a native of an advanced country in comparison to a poor country, still all of these people born from one side of the fence to the other side of the fence feel the heat and light of the Sun. The Sun is not going to say, “I am simply giving heat in America or everybody feels my heat and light according to their beliefs. Or I will be more shining on the rooftops of those who have more dices (money).” Whatever may be one’s beliefs regarding the Sun, the fact is that Sun gives light and heat to all the living entities regardless of his/her country

of origin, color of body, language spoken, and/or whatever may be one's fantasy. The eternal truth remains the same for all of us.

- 4) Eating, mating, sleeping and defending whether in American body, Christian body, German body, Muslim body, or four legged body are the same. Maybe it is the difference in the degree of sophistication – like a rich man may have more opulence than other humans to enjoy sense-gratification. Yet the beggar on the street, who is hungry, relish the taste of food without having any material opulence. The food will not become tastier than what it tastes because of rich man's millions of dollars in a safe locker. Even dogs and pigs enjoy their food and if one tries to snatch away food from a dog, the dog, immediately, starts growling. A dog becomes extremely angry because he does not want to be disturbed while he is enjoying eating his food but we humans must understand beyond these topics of simply eating, mating, sleeping, and defending.
- 5) When a carpenter makes chair, desk, table, closet, building, has he designed them with the intention someone destroying them? If someone enters into his shop and starts breaking everything the carpenter has created, I am sure he will call the police and get him arrested for damaging his various creations in the art of carpentry. Similarly, God has created many lives. Regardless of one's beliefs, they are there and one can't refuse their existence.

The people who are willing to change and make this world a better place to live as well as to know the top secret of the Almighty, may encounter here some sour tastes due to their bringing up. Just like a person suffering from jaundice when administered a sugar-coated candy, he feels the taste is sour. If he continues eating it, the sour taste turns sweeter and sweeter and patient gets rid of jaundice. Sugar-covered candy is the best

prescribed medicine for a jaundice patient. Failure to eat sugar-coated candy, will cause death. Well this is what exactly taking place in this present day society in the absence of the right knowledge and the proper understanding.

Today, with all the advancement of medical science, the cancer rate has grown tremendously in the last several years. WHY? This could happen in the absence of the real knowledge. Christian missionaries are backed up with billions of dollars, yet the problems are multiplying very fast. Islamic *mullahs* are doing similar activities backed by petro-dollars, yet they have no peace in the Middle-East. They are constant at war, unhappy and dissatisfied. There are many questions that we must ask ourselves (soul-searching) for the benefit of our children, world's children and specially for the stability of humans on this small planet earth.

Recently, many black Americans have converted from Christianity to Islam as their way of life. It is absolutely falling from one pitfall to another pitfall, like joining two opposite gangs on the street. When it comes to advancement of spiritual life, we have to give up hate from one another. It is a complete process for the understanding of the "ABSOLUTE TRUTH" based on *Vedas*, otherwise the downfall of soul is 100% certain into the pitfall of wars, hates, arrogance and many undesirable sufferings.

#### LET US ANALYZE:

- 1) Tax payers' millions of dollars are spent each year to pay the salaries/expenses of Police enforcement to stop the alcohol usage while driving. United States Federal government is also funding States of Union to stop wide spread of alcohol while driving, intoxicated. These accidents have resulted into more than 25,000 deaths yearly and billions of dollars in medical bills and property damages. It has been proven many time by various government agencies that major accidents are caused by intoxicated drivers. Is it not contradictory to

the U.S. Enforcement Laws, when many people have formed the habits of chronic alcoholism by being offered wine as the ‘blood of Jesus’ right from the very infancy? The psychology of an individual is developed in his first seven years of one’s life. Today, small quantities and tomorrow larger dosages of wine. *Vedas* speak very firmly against any kind of intoxication and once there is control over one’s mind and senses then and only then one can think of attaining the Kingdom of GOD. There is absolutely thorough process for controlling the senses and mind. This will be discussed in the end for the real solution to end this in a positive way. From generations, many people have been made to believe that each word of the Bible was literally the word of God. Before the church used to control the Bible and the priest read from the Bible passages suitable for his congregation and each time, he (priest) emphasized the authenticity of the Bible and repeating the same sentence “EACH WORD CONTAINED IN THE BIBLE IS A WORD OF GOD.” So this sticky information was passed down from father to son under their subconscious minds and this way they lived under these strict principles. Around the turn of the 19<sup>th</sup> century people became more literate and they did not require the assistance of the priests/pastors. Literacy to read and write increased many fold and therefore the controlled system got loosen-up. It became a competitive business to increase the sale of the Bible and results started turning sour by applying each word literally as the word of God. Churches lost the control on the actual activity of people in goodness. The quality was lost. Though the church might say that they have larger enrollment of members than ever before but this is all what they got, nothing else as far as quality and morals of people are concerned. They are absolutely finished.

## **EXAMPLE FROM THE BIBLE WHICH IS BEING USED LITERALLY AS THE WORD OF GOD**

**Chapter John 2, 1-12:** “Now is the third day a marriage feast took place in Ca’na of Gal’i-lee and the mother of Jesus was there. Jesus and his disciples were also invited to the marriage Feast. When the wine ran short the mother of Jesus said to him: “They have more wine.” But Jesus said to her: “What Have I to do with you, woman.?” My hour has not yet come. His mother said to those ministering, “Whatever he tells you, do.” As it was, there were six stone water jars sitting there as required by the purification rules of the Jews, each able to hold two or three liquid measures. Jesus said to them: “Fill the water jars with water.” And they filled them to the brim. And he said to them: “Draw some out now and take it to the director of the feast.” So they took it. When, now the director of the feast tasted the water that had been turned into wine but did not know what its source was, although those ministering who had drawn out the water knew, the director of the feast hailed the bridegroom and said to him: “Every other man puts out the fine wine first, and when people are intoxicated, the inferior. You should have reserved the fine wine until now.”

Jesus performed this in Ca’na of Gal’l-lee as (the) beginning of the signs, and he made his glory manifest, and his disciples put their faith in him. If this is what creates a faith, or the foundation of a religion: I know so that such types are working absolutely against U.S. Laws. One side, we are spending millions of dollars to stop alcohol usage while driving and on the other hand we are creating a society by slowly developing a taste of wine right from infancy in the Sunday’s mass under the guidance of the Holy Bible. Such religious beliefs are actually molding the ideas of innocent in the development of chorionic alcoholics. Let us not be blind! Now is the time to face the realities and to pinpoint the real source. It is not time to hide the wrongdoings under religious pretexts of the Holy Bible. Consequently, the results are turning very sour for America.



Hard drug usage is on an increase which is responsible in the killings of thousands of American youths.

One bad habit leads to other dirty habits. One bodily pleasure leads into undesirable activities. The Surgeon General of the United States of America states that cigarette smoking is hazardous to health and leads to cancer and heart disease. These various forms of hard-intoxicants are interrelated and they simply can be wiped out in the presence of "Science of Self-Realization."

2) Child abused has increased tremendously including sexual-molestation of children and in many cases by their own parents, incests. Why? As *Associated Press* dispatch of November 12, 1982, says: Statistics are at an all time high today for the two C's---Christianity and crime. It's puzzling parallel. Totals for the year, hit 114 million for the church members and 4 ½ million crimes. Sunday school attendance has gained about 20 million in last ten years and what is the result? Juvenile delinquency has increased 800% according to a *CBS* report. Had this 800% been less it would have been heralded from the housetops: "Look! What Sunday schools have done to juvenile delinquency." Every pulpit would be pointing to the figures with pride, so why should they not now be pointing to these figures with shame? If we do not speak out, people will be trapped and would never see the light at the end of the tunnel. So these comparisons must be considered only for improving the conditions of people trapped in this mess of wrong doings through the propagation of such ideas that each word contained in the Holy Bible is literally the word of God. Any information from here should not be twisted, or taken out of context to make wars of hate between different concepts of beliefs. There are many who want to be cheated and they look for the cheaters who want to be cheated. THE WORLD OF CHEATERS AND BE CHEATED. There is a complete process and it must be implemented by opening a thousand of schools worldwide as the only alternative to bring this world into a better place to live. Also there are no short cut methods that one simply enrolls in

one organization and uses someone as his savior and automatically one is saved regardless of one's wrong activities. IT IS THE RIGHT ACTION IN HARMONY WITH THE LAWS OF NATURE WHICH ONE MUST UNDERSTAND THEM FIRST AND THEN PRACTICING ON RIGHT ACTIONS, DAY AND NIGHT, WILL BRING THE LOST SOULS IN THE RIGHT PATH. NOTHING ELSE!

From the **Chapter of Genesis** in the **Bible, 19 Chapter, 19-29**, that God Jehovah brought these two cities Sod'om and Go-Mor'rah to complete ruin because of wrong actions of people. This is OK! Again here is a serious contradiction that right after these cities were ruined, God Jehovah approves the incest for his friend Lot whom the angles were sent down to protect as Lot practices incest with his daughters in the cave (*Gen 19:32*). "And both the daughters of Lot became pregnant by their father. In time the firstborn became mother to a son and called his name Mo'ab. He is the father of Mo'ab to this day. As for the younger she too gave birth to a son and then called his name Benam'ml. He is the father of the sons of Am'mon, this day"—**Bibles, Genesis, Chapter 19, Verses 30-38.**

**WHO IS GETTING THE PAIN  
FROM THE SPREAD OF  
THIS SORE  
RIGHT HERE IN THE USA?**

We all want to stop child abuse by creating centers which are being funded by the United States Government and various States'-sponsored agencies. If there is a sore and it continues to spread with all sorts of treatment, cleaning etc., the best alternative for a wise person is to look into the root cause of the problem for checking its further growth. THIS SORT OF ATTITUDE MUST NOT BE TAKEN. "BECAUSE MY FATHER WAS BORN OF THE SAME FAITH, AND MY GRANDFATHER DIED IN THE SAME FAITH, SO I AM GOING TO STICK AROUND UNTIL MY DEATH

REGARDLESS OF WHAT THE SOCIETY HAS TO SUFFER FROM ITS CONSEQUENCES.” There is definitely no help to the rigid who is firmed up in this attitude. The “Science of Self-Realization” is a positive way for people to understand the consequences caused due to illicit-sex. How a person will have faith in this world when one has lost the trust in one’s own parents? How much suffering and pain have been incurred to these children? Throughout their lives these children go through emotional set back. *Vedic* texts are explicit, “Why sex must be controlled and must be limited between parents for begetting children?” One does not have a big loss for not having illicit sex if he/she was trained through a *Vedic* process right from the young age. There are thousands of moral stories, from *Vedic* texts, which are read to the children and *Vedas* emphasize that their actual training starts when they are in their mothers’ womb. So parents must be cultured to bring cultured kids. The Bible followers encourage their Kids to go for dancing with opposite sex right from very young age. How would they be faithful to their husbands and their own children? They are constantly looking for mates. This habit never wipes out even after marriage. *Vedic* methods teach us, “How to curtail sex desires from beginning?”

DO YOU THINK THAT SUCH IDEAS WRITTEN UNDER THE TERM OF THE ‘HOLY BIBLE’, “ ‘SONS OF GOD’ COHABIT WITH DAUGHTERS OF MEN, PRODUCING GIANTS,” WILL GIVE ANY CHANCE TO STOP CHILD ABUSE AND SPECIALLY FROM THE STICKY FOLLOWERS OF THE BIBLE WHO TAKE EACH WORD LITERALLY THE WORD OF GOD? *From Genesis 6:4*

On March 25, 1984, *Public Broadcasting Service*, Television Channel 8, here in Houston, Texas, showed a documentary ‘IN THE NAME OF GOD’. This documentary included the information where members of the Bible-based society, ‘Children of God’, do sex with small children ages 4-5. Since each word in the Bible is considered literally the word of God,

some people use passages to satisfy what suits them the best and vice-versa.

When the manual of an automobile is replaced with counterfeit instructions, the repairman can't ever fix the automobile by simply getting instructions from the fake manual. And, also he cannot fix the automobile with a 50% defective manual. The manual must be 100% consistent to the manufacturer's specifications, otherwise, the automobile cannot be fixed. In the same scenario, the Bible and the Koran have many inconsistencies by any human logic and arguments.

IN ORDER TO REPAIR THE AUTOMOBILE, IT IS ABSOLUTELY ESSENTIAL TO LOCATE THE RIGHT MANUAL WHICH WAS PRINTED BY THE REAL MANUFACTURER OF THE AUTOMOBILE. THE **VEDAS** ARE SUCH BOOKS WHICH WERE RECREATED AT THE TIME OF RECREATION OF THE ENTIRE COSMOS BY THE ALMIGHTY.

3) Animal cruelty is a law which is punishable by a fine and a jail sentence. Human Society is working very hard to stop the animal cruelty. *American Medical Journal* had published the brief information on a medical point of view, "Why animal eating is harmful to human health." "Fear poisons released into the bloodstream at the time of slaughter will eventually cause cancer, leukemia. In addition, dead animal flesh contains many, toxic elements such as:

- (i) Wastes from dead animal's bloodstream, germs, and drugs injected to offset animal disease,
- (ii) Bacteria from putrefactive decomposition, which commences as soon as the animal dies. Because flesh is an excellent insulator, nor all of these bacteria are killed by cooking. Due to forced feeding, hormones, penning, and other unnatural practices, animals raised for slaughter suffer from dozens of diseases, such as foot-and-mouth disease, fevers catarrhal conditions, cancer, tuberculosis, and mastitis. In addition, fast growth

hormones, poultry impregnated with estrogen are the leading causes of cancer as revealed by the *American Cancer Research Institute*. Immediately after the animal is slaughtered, rigor mortis sets, and then the process of decay takes over. Thus, meat eating always involves consumption of decayed flesh together with its incumbent dangers to health.”

Many good Americans went through hellish conditions of sufferings due to cancer caused by the propagation of this idea from the Holy Bible that animals did not have soul and Jesus sent them for human food-consumption. *American Cancer Research Institute* has found out that animal eating is the cause of cancer and sudden leukemia. These inhumane killings of defenseless animals are very well instructed in the Bible in its multiple verses which will be discussed in later Chapters. For example, Jews’ *Kosher* is derived from killing the animals by slowly cutting the throat till the animals bleed to death. Later, the same technique was adopted by Islamic followers, under the term ‘*Halal*’, as prescribed in the Islamic Book ‘*the Koran.*’

WHO IS MORE ANIMAL? ANIMAL OR HUMAN!

- 1) *National Academy of Science, USA*, has linked meat-eating to cancer
- 2) *Journal of American Medicine*, reports: 90-97% of heart diseases could be prevented by natural diet They further concluded that there is only one diet for the human and that is grain, beans, milk products etc.

The following chart will demonstrate, ‘The logic behind not killing’ animals due to common bodily structure, between a human and a herbivorous animal.

**HERBIVORE**

NO CLAWS  
NO SHARP  
FRONT TEETH

HAS FLAT REAR  
MOLARS

PERSPIRES  
THROUGH SKIN  
PORES

INTESTINAL  
TRACT 10-12  
TIMES BODY  
LENGTH

STOMACH ACID  
20 TIMES LESS  
STRONG THAN  
MEAT EATERS  
(CARNIVOROUS)

**MAN**

NO CLAWS  
NO SHARP  
FRONT TEETH

HAS FLAT REAR  
MOLARS

PERSPIRES  
THROUGH SKIN  
PORES

INTESTINAL  
TRACT 10-12  
TIMES BODY  
LENGTH

STOMACH ACID  
20 TIMES LESS  
STRONG THAN  
MEAT EATERS  
(CARNIVOROUS)

**MEAT-EATER**

HAS CLAWS  
SHARP FRONT  
TEETH FOR  
TEARING

NO FLAT  
MOLARS TEETH  
FOR GRINDING

NO SKIN PORES,  
PERSPIRES  
THROUGH  
TONGUE

INTESTINAL  
TRACT 3 TIMES  
BODY LENGTH  
SO RAPIDLY

DECAYING  
MEAT CAN PASS  
QUICKLY.

STRONG  
HYDROCHLORIC  
ACID IN  
STOMACH TO  
DIGEST ANIMAL  
DEAD MEAT

Since vegetables do not decay as rapidly, vegetable-eaters (animal or human) have intestines 12 times their body length, as explained in the Chart. Therefore, if human eats meat, the process (toxic-substances) produced overloads the kidneys and eventually can lead to gout, arthritis, rheumatism, and cancer of the colon.

More serious problems result from a build up of excessive animal fats. Since the body cannot act properly break them down, these fats coat the walls of the blood vessels which become the main cause of high blood pressure, strokes, and heart

attacks. Unnatural, overly concentrated foods produce physical stress in the body which can compound mental anxieties and increase emotional problems. BUT THE BIBLE AND THE KORAN TEACH THE KILLING OF ANIMALS AND EATING THEM.

Because the human has a much longer colon than the carnivorous animals, if he eats flesh, the following problems will ensure:

- 1: Intestinal bacteria in the long bowel will change from fermentation to putrefactive, thus causing poisons to be absorbed into the bloodstream. These poisons need to be eliminated, so energy is diverted from other essential bodily functions, including thinking.
- 2: The natural synthesis of Vitamin B 12 will be inhibited, possibly leading to anaemia.
- 3: Animal toxins will tend to disrupt proper metabolism of carbohydrates. This can cause diabetes.
- 4: Non-nutritive substances resulting from the digestion of animal flesh tend to be carcinogenic (cancer inducing) irritants.

**WORLD FAMOUS PHYSICIST ALBERT EINSTEIN:**  
“THE VEGETARIAN MANNER OF LIVING, BY ITS PURELY PHYSICAL EFFECT ON THE HUMAN TEMPERAMENT, WILL MOST BENEFICIALLY INFLUENCE THE LOT MANKIND.”

Slaughtering animal causes extreme suffering. Animals are sentient creatures with feelings like humans. Cows specially can sense that they are going to be slaughtered and they live in constant fear. We have no right to artificially end the life of any creature, specially, that of a cow, who nurses her offspring and entire human society with her milk. THIS IS NATURE AND

NATURE HAS MADE ARRANGEMENT FOR A COW TO GIVE MILK. Killing animals breeds insensitivity toward all beings, sadism and general irreverence

**PYTHAGOREAN** TAUGHT, “THOSE WHO KILL ANIMALS FOR FOOD WILL BE MORE PRONE THAN VEGETARIANS TO TORTURE AND KILL FELLOW MEN.” PYTHAGORAS FURTHER WROTE: “THE STRICT LAW OF *KARMA* DEALS MEASURE FOR MEASURE WITH ANYONE WHO VIOLATES THE LAWS OF NATURE. AS LONG AS THE PEOPLE OF THIS WORLD CONTINUE TO MURDER AND EAT THEIR TWO MOST BENIGN FRIENDS, THE COW AND THE BULL, THEY WILL PERPETUALLY SUFFER THE SINFUL REACTIONS OF CRIMINAL VIOLENCE AND CATASTROPHIC WARS.”

NEARLY 100 YEARS AGO, WORLD’S FAMOUS SAGE **LEO COUNT TOLSTOY** WROTE, “HOW CAN YOU EXPECT PEACE WHEN HUMANS’ STOMACHS ARE THE LIVING GRAVES OF THE MURDERED DEFENSELESS ANIMALS.”

**Lord Krishn** spoke in the *Bhagvad Gita*: “All living entities have spirit-soul.” As the embodied soul continually passes, in this body, from boyhood to youth, and then to old age, the soul similarly passes to another body at death.” “For the soul there is never birth nor death. Nor, having one been does he ever ceases to be. He is unborn, eternal ever-existing, undying, and primeval. As a person puts on new garments, giving up the old ones, similarly, the soul accepts new material bodies, giving up the old. The soul can never be cut into pieces by any weapon, nor can he be burned by fire, nor moistened by water, nor withered by the wind. Soul can never to dried. He (Soul) is everlasting, all pervading, unchangeable, immovable and eternally the same.”--- (*Bhagvad Gita Chapter 2, Verses 13, 20, 22, 23, 24*). “Soul is indestructible and unborn”— (*The Bhagvad Gita, Chapter 2, Verse 21*).

When we are living into the material 9-gates bodies, 2-ears, 2-eyes, 2-nostrils, mouth, anus and genital, we are called



embodied soul, like having a prison-house built around us with various forms of sufferings. The degree of sufferings is due to one's own 'cause and effect'. Nothing else!

The complete understanding of these verses and literally applying each meaning into a one's life will lead one into higher life and away from hellish sufferings. The Bible followers have taken these information out of context and they have built a false hope of automatically going to other heavenly chambers upon death. It is not automatic. It is the actual application and pure understanding which will determine one's soul to go to a heavenly chamber at the time of death.

From the *Chapter of Exodus in the Bible 12:1-50*, "The sheep should prove to be sound, male, a year old for you. You may, pick from the young rams or from the goats. And the whole congregation of assembly of Israel must slaughter it between the two evenings." From the Bible, *Exodus Chapter 12.1,3,4-13*, Now the Lord spoke to Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying: "Speak to all the congregation of Israel, saying, 'On the tenth of this month every man shall take for himself a lamb, according to the house of his father, a lamb for a household.' 'And if the household is too small for the lamb, let him and his neighbor next to his house takes it according to the number of persons, according to each man's need you shall make your count for the lamb. Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male of the first year. You may take it from the sheep or from the goats.' 'Now you will keep it until the fourteenth day of the same month. Then the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel will kill it at twilight.' 'And they will take some of the blood and put it on the two doorposts and on the lintel of the houses where they eat it.' 'Then they will eat the flesh on that night, roasted in fire, with unleavened bread and with bitter herbs they will eat it'. 'Do not eat it raw, nor boiled at all with water, but roasted in fire its head with legs and its entrails. You shall let none of it remain until morning and what remains of it until morning you shall burn with fire'. 'And thus you shall eat it, with a belt on your waist, your

sandals on your feet, and your staff in your hand. So you shall eat it in haste. It is the Lord's Passover.'

'For I will pass through the land of Egypt on that night, and: will strike all the firstborns in the land of Egypt, both man and beasts; and against all the gods of Egypt I will execute judgement: I am the Lord Jehovah.. 'Now the blood shall be a sign for you on the houses where you are. And when I see the blood, I will pass over you; and the plague shall not be on you to destroy you when I strike the land of Egypt'. How many innocent animals have been murdered under the commandment of Lord Jehovah of the Bible for putting blood sign on the two doorposts and on the lintel of the houses just to identify Egyptians from Jews? Is it not an animal cruelty?

Now if you look into the *Bhagvad Gita*, you won't find a single word which approves such horrible acts. If *Animal Cruelty or Humane Society* of America comes to know about someone doing such criminal acts, they will find this person and put him in jail. Jesus spoke to his disciple in the *Chapter of 1 Corinthian of the Bible, 10:25-26*: "Everything that is sold in a meat market keep eating, making no inquiry on account of your conscience; for to Jehovah belong the earth that fills it." As discussed earlier, one kind of killing leads into other kind of killings. Consequently, these contradictory teachings are leading us toward human's devastation and self-destruction. Either we live in harmony to the laws of nature which we are all part and parcel of the same nature regardless of bodily complexions, a country of birth, or to suffer its reaction by having unwanted progenies, wars, etc.

September 5, 1988, *Newsweek* magazine had published an insert regarding, "*Where Veal comes from?*":

"Veal comes by murdering baby cow within 7-10 days. A baby cow is kept chained in a wooden box measuring 22 inches wide and 56 inches long. The box is so small the calf can't walk or even turn around. "Milk-fed" veal is obtained by making calf anaemic. The calf is not fed mother's milk. He's fed an antibiotic laced formula that causes several diarrhea. He must lie

in his own excrement -choking on the ammonia gases. He's chained in a darkened building with hundreds of other baby calves suffering the same fate. They are immobilized, sick, and anaemic. Antibiotics in veal (baby-cow) and other farm animals create virulent strains of bacteria that wreak havoc on human health. Salmonella poisoning is reaching epidemic proportions. To keep calves alive under such torturous conditions, they are continually given drugs which can be passed on to humans." The Pope's favorite meals have been *Veal-pappajan*. And the world looks at them as embodiment of God. God is very compassionate according to the *Vedic* texts. Such above horrible acts of violence on lesser intelligent brothers of ours is not at all the signs of compassion. *American Medical Science* has proven that meat eating is the number one cause of cancer. You have a choice. Man has created his own destiny and the nature will either give him punishment or reward. Nobody interferes except he himself. The nature is controlled by the Almighty God, who is absolutely perfect and, therefore, imperfections from men cause imperfection. This is the very basic reason of inconsistency in our today's system. The minimum daily requirement of protein, which nutritional experts calculate to be between seventy and ninety grams, is easily achieved with dairy products and foods from the vegetables. Protein is found in ample quantify in milk, cheese, yoghurt, whole wheat, corn, many varieties of nuts and beans and some vegetables. Thus, vegetables, fruits, grains, and dairy products provide a perfect balanced diet. Consuming animal flesh, on the other hand, results in excess protein, which produces liver ailments, high blood pressure and hardening of the arteries.

One time, I met a lady of Christian faith, in a conference, at the *Houston Community College*. They had invited me for getting some feed back in developing a curriculum for their students in a particular field. During lunch, at a common table, I ordered my meal without any meat and a glass of milk. Right after me this (still 100% faith in the Bible and its God) ordered her meal also without meat but with orange juice.

I exclaimed, “Oh! You do not prefer meat as well. ?”

She looked at me and replied with ego: “I do not even drink or eat milk products since they come from animal.”

Other professors were listening and watching the conversation curiously.

I asked her, “Why an infant starts sucking mother’s breast in want of milk within a few minutes of birth?” Is it not nature? Human body is full of flesh and blood just like the cow. I further asked her, “Where did you learn to stop eating meat? Is it in the Bible?” The fact is that the Bible teaches in its multiple verses, “How to end animals’ lives for food?”

The *Vedic* texts say the opposite.

There are two schools. Teachers of one school are educating their kids: “Please love and respect all lives under the pure instructions of their approved books and the teachers of the other school implanting their students, under their counterfeit manual, with the ideas of murdering other lives and eating them.” Which school would you like to quit and which school should you join?

**GEORGE BERNARD SHAW**, THE FAMOUS PLAYWRIGHT, LAMENTED: “WHEN ANIMALS ARE KILLED FOR FOOD, MAN SUPPRESSES IN HIMSELF, UNNECESSARILY, THE HIGHEST SPIRITUAL CAPACITY—THAT OF SYMPATHY AND PITY TOWARD LIVING CREATURES LIKE HIMSELF AND BY VIOLATING HIS OWN FEELINGS, BECOMES CRUEL. “WE CAN FIND OUT THAT BY NATURE, THE ANIMALS FOLLOW THEIR INSTINCT IN SELECTING WHAT THEY EAT; BUT MAN, WITH HIS EXPANDED INTELLIGENCE CAN CONSIDER HIGHER SPIRITUAL PRINCIPLES IN CHOOSING HIS FOOD. WE SURELY CAN SAY THAT ANIMALS LIVE ON INSTINCT, AT LEAST THEY ARE NOT DOING THE MISTAKES LIKE THE HUMAN WHO HAS NEITHER INSTINCT NOR HE CARES TO READ THE

SCRIPTURES TO UNDERSTAND THE PRINCIPLES OF NATURE.”

Today’s ignorance among humans can be wiped out through the ‘Science of Self-Realization.’ There is no *Satan* out there who can oppose God. Man is the cause of inconsistency in our present system and nobody else! Some organizations have made easy answers for their members by creating a ‘Satan’ as a way to induce them. They do not want to understand that is not a Satan which has caused the trouble but their own minds. Mind is your best friend and mind is your number one enemy. Those who are looking for an easy answer to be cheated, they fall victims to these organizations who have invented Satan for cheating the innocents. World of cheaters and be cheated.

*The Bhagavad Gita, Chapter 17, Verses 8, 9, & 10* explain the mode of nature of an individual: The food such as milk products, grains, fruits, and vegetables increase the duration of life, purify one’s existence, and give strength, health, happiness and satisfaction. Conversely, foods such as meat etc. are described in the *Gita* as “putrid, decomposed, and unclean.”

We have already seen two World Wars in less than seventy years and now such wars are commonly fought, examples: Iran and Iraq; Israel & Syria, Egypt; England & Argentina over Falkland Islands; Vietnam, China and USA; Korean War; Russian involvement in Afghanistan; Constant wars in Lebanon, Israel & Iraq; commonly fought Middle-East wars, Central American countries are constantly at wars; Iraq & USA; USA involvement in Panama, Granada; Cuba missiles & USA trying to get involved in wars with Russia – Non stop USA challenging to small countries and each and every U.S. President, in the last 70 years, showing their muscles, “Might is Right” . . . constantly creating world crises and strategies.

In order for us to build real friendship from nation to nation, among our own people here in the USA, and to truly love thy neighbor, as well as to apply the real understanding “Thou shall not kill”, we need a thorough and consistent knowledge not half-hazardous information. It is your life which is in jeopardy. So it

is utmost important to study critically about the statements made by great people of this world.

*THE AUTHOR*

**BEWARE**

**According to the Bible, all its followers are fools!**

Paul announced that “**We are fools for Christ’s sake,**” but he saw nothing wrong with being a fool.

*“... the word of the cross is folly to those who are perishing, but to us who are being saved it is the power of God. For it is written, “I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and cleverness of the clever I will thwart” ... Has not God made foolish the wisdom of the world? For since, in the wisdom of God, the world did not know God through wisdom, it pleased God through the folly of what we preach to save those who believed ... God chose what is foolish in the world to shame the wise ... (I Corinthians 1.18-27)”*

## **Chapter 1**

# **A MISSING CLUE FOR THE RIGHT SOLUTION BY ANALYZING TODAY'S CREATED DISTURBANCES**

***LET US START FROM HERE . . .***

Nearly 100 years ago, a world famous sage *Leo Tolstoy* wrote, there is no way one can expect ideal conditions on our planet earth, as long as there is no respect for mother cows and other animals. If we can't respect animal life, we subtly begin to lose respect for human life as well. Count Leo Tolstoy renounced all his wealth, left his estate to his wife and nine children, gave up tobacco, intoxicating liquor and became a vegetarian. He dressed simply, worked with peasants, made his own boots, and tried to be self-sufficient as possible. HE BELIEVED THAT EVERYBODY HAS GOD RESIDE WITHIN ONESELF, INCLUDING ANIMALS AND, THEREFORE, HE TAUGHT THAT HUMANS HAVE POWER TO CHANGE FOR BETTER. He had plenty of correspondence with India's sages and studied extensively its *Vedic* culture. Born in Russia on September 9, 1828, (August 28, by the calendar then in use), on his family estate in the province of Tula, wrote the world's famous novel "*War & Peace*"; "*Anna Karenia*," "*A Confession*"; "*What I Believe, What Then Must We Do?*" "*The Kingdom of God is Within You*." He knew it firmly that the Bible was the main cause of communism and condemned its doctrine: "Really no religion has ever preached things so evidently incompatible with contemporary knowledge or so immoral, as the doctrines preached by the Church of Christianity. Not to speak of all the

absurdities such as the creation of light before the Sun; the creation of world six thousand years ago; the housing of entire world's animals in the ark (50 cubit width X 300 cubit length X 30 cubit high, i.e., 84 feet width X 500 feet length X 50 feet high): or of the many immoral horrors such as injunctions to massacre children and whole population at God's command, Jehovah; not to speak even of the absurd sacrament of which **Voltaire** (French author and world renowned philosopher) used to say, that though there have been and are many absurd religious doctrines, there never before was in which the chief act of religion consisted in eating one's own God, that the sky opened and voice spoke from up there, that Christ flew into the sky and sat somewhere up there at the right hand of his father or that God is both one and three, one yet three? And what can be more immoral than the terrible doctrine that an angry and revengeful God punishes all men for Adam's sin and sends his son on earth to save them, knowing before hand that men would kill him and would therefore be damned, and salvation from sin consisted in being baptized or in believing that all these things really happened and that the Son of Jehovah (God) was killed by men that men might be saved, and that God would punish with eternal torments those who do not believe this?"

**Count Tolstoy** further wrote: "The very foundation of this religion (Christianity) admitted by all and formulated in the Nicene creed, are so absurd and immoral, and run so counter to right feeling and to commonsense, that men cannot believe in them. Men may repeat any form of words with their lips; but they can't believe things that they have no meaning. It is possible to say with one's lips, I believe the world was created six thousand years ago, or I believe Christ flew up into to the sky and sat down next to his Father's right-hand side or "God is one and the same time three" but none can believe these things for the words have no sense. Therefore men of our modern world, who profess this perverted form of this religion (Christianity) really believe in nothing at all."



IT IS TIME TO SPEAK OUT, "SPADE AS SPADE." Time is running out. *The Houston Post of Sunday, June 17, 1990*, on its front page headlines: "AUTO THIEVES IN HIGH GEAR, VEHICLE LOSSES 14% AHEAD OF '89." Every 13 minutes, thieves steal a car, truck or van from Houston's streets. During the first five months of the year, Houston Police received reports of 16,226 stolen vehicles, a 14% increase from the same period last year. If the trend continues, a record, 41,000 vehicles will be stolen in 1990, or enough to fill the Astrodome parking lot twice. THIS IS A FACT THAT INCONSISTENT TEACHING OF THE BIBLE HAVE CONTRIBUTED MANY SUFFERINGS AND WRONG ACTIONS. IT IS A SORE AND IT MUST BE CLEANED OUT AS SOON AS POSSIBLE.

The Bible has become the greatest shield for many people's wrong actions in USA for jobs etc. Laws of nature are one and the same and apply to each and every living entity in the same uniform manner: heat and cold, distress and comfort, love and hate, birth and death, young and old age, sick and good health. Even dogs and other animals feel the similar material sufferings and enjoyments. If some nonsense person, filled with puffed-up ego, speaks such words: "No, no, I'm not going to face any of the above pain because my body is of a fair complexion, I am rich, or I live in America, in other words, I am the Lord." What will you think about this unbalanced person?

Well, my friends, this is exactly happening in our present world. They have known that their great great-grandfather died, may be grandfather died, but they don't want to accept the realities of inevitable death and so what must be done to prepare for themselves to face the real consequences upon death? IT IS NOT LIKE THIS THAT ONE STUDENT STUDIES HARD, ALL YEAR AROUND, WILL FAIL BECAUSE HE BELONGS TO A PARTICULAR GROUP AND OTHER STUDENT WHO PLAYED AROUND THROUGHOUT THE YEAR WILL AUTOMATICALLY PASS THE FINAL EXAMINATION BECAUSE HE BELONGED TO ANOTHER GROUP. THIS COULD BE A GREAT FUN FOR ALL OF US IF IT WAS

POSSIBLE. NOBODY WILL STUDY AND EVERYONE WILL PASS. THE QUESTION IS, WHAT ONE MUST STUDY? ONE MUST STUDY THE CONSISTENT CURRICULUM TO GET THE REWARD. ONE CANNOT JUST PICK UP ANY BOOK AND EXPECT TO PASS THE FINAL EXAMINATION. THE BOOK MUST BE APPROVED BY THE SCHOOL SYSTEM. SIMILARLY, THE **VEDIC** TEXTS ARE ABSOLUTELY CONSISTENT WITH THE LAWS OF NATURE AND THE LAWS OF NATURE ARE CONTROLLED BY THE ALMIGHTY FATHER (GOD) FOR ALL LIVING ENTITIES.

MANY **VEDIC** TEXTS WERE ADDED WITH FALSE INTERPRETATIONS BY THE RIGID FOLLOWERS OF THE BIBLE BY PULLING DOWN THE PERFECT/HARMONIOUS VALUES OF **VEDIC** TEXTS IN THE SAME LINE TO THE SEMANTIC CONFUSIONS, DURING THE BRITISH RULE IN INDIA IN THE ABSENCE OF TRUE KNOWLEDGE, THEY HAD AN EASY TIME TO MANIPULATE THE SOCIETY BY CONVERTING TO THE CHRISTIAN FAITH. MAX MULLER WAS HIRED BY THE BRITISH GOVERNMENT TO ADD MANY FALSE INTERPRETATIONS. Four Western nations, the Portugese, the Dutch, the French and the English set their foot on this country (India) as traders in the Mediaeval Period. Of these, the English became ultimately successful in establishing themselves firmly as rulers in this land. Christianity was their religion. A train of missionaries, therefore, followed, to convert the people of this country to Christianity. In the beginning, they did not hesitate to use violence and exercise vandalism on the sacred places of worship and **Vedic** temples. But gradually, they began to use subtler means to undermine the culture of this country. In the field of politics, their administrator-scholars began to translate and also mistranslate the **Vedic** scriptures and **Vedic** codes and added loopholes for their policy of dividing the people into rival fractions. The Western Missionaries set themselves to the task of disparaging the **Vedic** system and scriptures both by word of

mouth and by publishing cheap literature in the form of booklets, reviling the *Vedic* God and ridiculing their scriptures, rites and ceremonies by presenting wrong and distorted version of *Vedic* texts. The first ingenious idea that occurred to the political scholars was to create dissension among people. For this purpose, the occurrence of the word *Aryas*, *Dasa* and *Dasyu* in the *Rigveda* came handy and furnished an easy and effective instrument. They at once propounded the theory that the *Dasas* and *Dasyus* were the original inhabitants of *Aryavarta* (currently known as India) and the *Aryans* had come from their original home somewhere outside. This itself goes against the *Vedic* texts. According to *Vedic* texts we find the definition of an *Aryan*: The highest civilized human with noble deeds and who have complete knowledge in the science of 'Self-Realization', *Vedic* texts, is called the *Aryan*. Just like someone who studied Chemistry is called a Chemist. Similarly, those advanced in *Vedic* understanding were called *Aryans* and it had nothing to do with the complexion of the outer cover of material 9-gates body.

The Bible pushers interpreted the moral phenomenon of the struggle of the noble against the ignoble, of righteousness against wickedness, and physical phenomena of an elemental struggle in the atmosphere as the wars of the *Aryana* against the *Dasas* and *Dasyus* whom they held to be the aborigines of black skin, flat nose and hostile or harsh speech.

Unfortunately, the wide currency given to these views by the spread of the Bible through compulsory college education has poisoned the minds of the younger generation and infected the entire literati with their baseless theories. It is, therefore, an uphill task for the enlightened people of India who have a firm faith in the Bible and its culture to eradicate the vicious influence and pernicious effect of its teachings. This is the same book which is spreading havoc in USA. Nobody is safe in USA, from being burglarized right in their homes or businesses at any time because the Bible scholars and savants have succeeded in undermining the entire generation throughout this globe by cutting the true brain of *Vedic* knowledge. These seeds of hate

have manifested throughout USA, India and other countries to a complete ruination. This is absolutely a state of anarchy and deterioration of law and order throughout USA.

## **MACAULAY'S VISIT TO INDIA:**

MaCaulay was born in a family of priests and rose to the rank of a Lord. He came to India in 1834 as the legal adviser to the Council of India. Here he became the Chairman of the Education Board, and stayed here for four years. During that period, he visited various parts of the country and found that the way in which the East India Company was running the Government, it was not possible to convert the *Vedic* followers (currently known as Hindus) to the Christian religion. The first thing, therefore, he did, was to recommend the stoppage of grants to the institutions where *Sanskrit* was taught. On reaching England in 1839, he explained that study and teaching of *Sanskrit* was stopped because if *Sanskrit* teaching had been allowed to continue, the propagation of the Bible among the Hindus and bringing them into the fold of Christianity would have been almost impossible. He knew that *Sanskrit* was the key to the *Aryan* religion and its scriptures. By putting an end to the learning of *Sanskrit* and promoting the compulsory teaching of the Bible through State-controlled schools and universities, he visualized that the *Vedic* followers, particularly the aristocratic Hindu families of Bengal, would voluntarily embrace Christianity without any effort on the part of the Government or the Church.

**MACAULAY'S LETTER  
TO HIS FATHER (CALCUTTA, INDIA,  
OCTOBER 12, 1836):**

*My dear Father,*

*Our English schools are flourishing wonderfully. The effect of its education on the Hindus is prodigious. No Hindu, who has received the English education, ever remains sincerely attached to his religion. Some continue to profess it as a matter of policy, and some embrace Christianity. It is my belief that, if our plans of education are followed up, there will not be a single idolater \* among the respectable castes in Bengal thirty years hence. And this will be effected without any efforts to proselyte, without the smallest interference with religious liberty, by natural operations of knowledge and reflection. I heartily rejoice in the prospects.*

*Ever yours most affectionately,*

*Sd. T. B. MacCaulay.*

---

\* The idolater here is used absolutely under a misconception. God is one but He has many attributes. A girl playing with a doll does not make her an idolater. What is crucifixion made of? Metal or wood! Answer — It is not even a sign of pleasing feelings, seeing someone hanged or nailed on the cross and blood coming out. But seeing a deity in the temple is nothing but a representation of an omnipresent **God Krishn** who is present in everyone and everywhere.

---

## MEETING BETWEEN MACAULAY AND F. MAX MULLER:

In England, MaCaulay was looking for a *Sanskrit* scholar who possessed a deep knowledge of the *Vedas* and could be used for subtle proselyting propaganda. Through the offices of H.H. Wilson and Baron Bunson, he came to know of F. Max Muller, a reputed *Vedic* scholar of Germany, who seemed fit for the work which had in view. MaCaulay met Max Muller in December 1854. At that time, MaCaulay was 55 years old and Max Muller was a young man of 32. They had a discussion for a long time in which MaCaulay told Max Muller that East India Company was prepared to spend a lac of rupees (in those days one dollar equivalent to one rupee) if he could translate the *Rigveda* in a manner which would destroy the belief of the Hindus in the *Vedic* religion. He assured him that in creating disrespect in the hearts of the Hindus for the *Vedas*, his cooperation would be highly welcome to the British Government. It would strengthen the foundations of the empire by asking the Christianized Hindus the loyal and faithful allies of their rulers.

To achieve this object, Max Muller was at first appointed as the Head of the *Vedic* Research Department in the Oxford University. During his tenure of service, from 1855 to 1900, he carried out the so-called *Vedic* research under the name of Oriental Studies. The unsuspecting God conscious people of India, ignorant of the deep game of these missionaries, thought that Max Muller was rendering a great service to India by promoting the *Vedic* research. They did not realize that Max Muller's real object was to launch an attack on the very basis of *Aryan* civilization, and to prepare a ground for the spread of Christianity. That this was the motive of Max Muller throughout his career is evident from his letters to his wife and to others.

## **MAX MULLER'S LETTERS:**

### *LETTER No. 1 –*

This letter Mr. Max Muller wrote to his wife in 1866, in which he said, “I hope I shall finish my work and I feel convinced, though I shall not live to see it, yet this edition of mine, and the translation of the *Vedas* will hereafter, tell to a great extent, on the fate of India and on the growth of millions of souls in that country. It is the root of their religion and to show them what root is, I feel sure, is the only way of uprooting all that has sprung from it, during the last 3,000\* years.”

\* According to *Vedic* time *Vedas* has been in existence ever since time immemorial. There is a calculation factor in *Vedic* texts Carl Sagan has spoken about that time scale in his documentary “*Cosmos*”.

### *LETTER No. 2 —*

This is dated 16<sup>th</sup> December 1868, which Mr. Max Muller wrote to the Duke of Argyll, then Secretary of State for India, stating that the ancient religion of India is doomed, if Christianity does not step in, whose fault it will be?

### *LETTER No. 3 –*

In 1899, Max Muller wrote to N. K. Mazumdar, a Brahma - Samajist leader to the effect, “You know for how many years I have matched your efforts to purify the popular religion of India, and thereby to bring it near to the purity and perfection of other religions, particularly, of Christianity; .... Tell me some of your

chief difficulties that prevent you and your countrymen from openly following Christ.”

LETTER No. 4 –

A friend of Mr. Max Muller, Mr. E. B. Pussey writes to him thus: “Your work will form a new era in the efforts for the conversion of India, and Oxford will have reason to be thankful for that. By giving you a home, it will have facilitated a work of such primary and lasting importance for the conversion of India, and which, by enabling us to compare that early false religion with the true, illustrates more than blessedness of what we enjoy.” Apart from this, Max Muller’s outburst deprecating the *Brahmana granthas* and the *Nirukta* is also significant, “As the authors of the *Brahmanas* were blinded by theology, and the authors of the *Niruktas* were deceived by etymological fictions, both conspired to mislead, by their authority, later and more sensible commentators, such as *Sayana* (See Preface, p. xi of Griffith’s English translation of the *Rigveda*).”

**This uncharitable insinuation against the ancient sages of India by a man of Max Muller’s type is nothing but ‘spitting at the moon.’**

In this connection, it would be relevant to quote here the object with which the Boden Trust was established in 1811:

“.....the special object of his (i.e., Boden’s) a munificent bequest was to promote the translation of the Scriptures into English, so as to enable his countrymen to proceed in the conversion of the *Vedic* followers of *Aryavarta* (currently known as India) to Christian Religion.”... *M. Monier William’s Sanskrit-English Dictionary Preface to the New Edition, p. ix.*

After Max Muller, Dr. A. A. MacDonell became the in charge of Oriental leaning at the Oxford University. He put in a great effort in continuing the work of Max Muller, and to



perpetuate the existence of that chair. He wrote many works, chiefly for his pupils, among which are “*A Vedic Reader for Students*,” “*Vedic Grammar for Students*,” “*Vedic Mythology*”\*, etc. Later in the year 1912, he collaborated with Dr. A. B. Keith in preparing the “*Vedic Index*” in two volumes. In this way, several more books were published with the sole aim of eradicating the *Vedic* religion.

---

\* *Vedas* teach the science of soul consciousness and higher topics relating Almighty and universe. Call it a mythology? Only a fool will list it as a mythology.

---

TO FURTHER ERADICATE THE TRUE *VEDIC* KNOWLEDGE, MR. A. C. WOOLNER STARTED HIS WORK AT LAHORE AS PRINCIPAL OF THE ORIENTAL COLLEGE. SPECIAL SCHOLARSHIPS WERE AWARDED TO STUDENTS (ESPECIALLY TO THE *BRAHMIN* STUDENTS) TO ENABLE THEM TO PROCEED TO OXFORD FOR HIGHER STUDIES. These *Brahmin* students, who returned home after completing their studies from Oxford, were appointed as Lecturers in India’s colleges. As they were well indoctrinated in the theories of the Bible-based education, they proved to be unintentional but potent instruments in propagating those half-assimilated theories among their pupils. As the scheme of studies in India’s educational institutions was the same that in Oxford, the result was that the students in India who received education in these institutions, and who were totally devoid of the knowledge of the *Vedas*, became conversant with those theories, and under their influence became indifferent, if not altogether hostile, to pure knowledge of God as stated in *Vedic* texts.

Jesus went to the sacred Land of the *Aryans*, called *Aryavarta* (also was called *Bharat*) at the age of thirteen, learning the *Vedas* at Puri, Orissa, and visiting many Hindu Pilgrimage places: Varanasi, Haridwar, Kashmere, Tibet and he

stayed there until the age of 29. He brought many *Vedic* cultures back to the west of India. Baptized ceremony is a continuation of the *Vedic* initiation system where a child is either submerged in *Ganga/Yamuna River* or the sacred water of these rivers are poured during Mundan ceremony. Jesus learned this ceremony from the *Brahmins* of India. Otherwise, why would he look for water in a desert to perform similar ceremonies? Christianity is taken out of context from the *Vedas* and because many pieces of puzzles are missing in the Bible that is the reason why unwanted criminal situations are multiplying. The *Vedas* are perfect and complete in themselves and, therefore, do not require any human agency to answer. *Sanskrit* is the mother tongue of all the Indo-European languages. It is important to know that English could not exist without the existence of *Sanskrit*. Recently NASA has recognized it as the only natural language which can render ideas with the precision of current artificial language. So Mother *Bharat* (presently called India) is the mother of England. What the mother teaches a child? Answer: Help the child to speak the very first word, "MAAMA." Jesus' visit to India is explained in the book *'THE LOST YEARS OF JESUS'* by Elizabeth Prophet. I will discuss about Christian Amen in a later Chapter. Is it a symbol of Christianity or is it translated from a *Vedic* sacred syllable **OM (AUM)**? .... from the *World Book Encyclopedia, Sanskrit Language, S-Sn, Volume 17, 1977-edition, page 100.*

So in the absence of true knowledge, the criminals can go to their work for the destruction of the societies and raping the resources of this planet earth under the influence of the Bible verse, Old Testament, *Chapter I, Genesis 28*: "And God Blessed Them, And God Said Unto Them, Be fruitful, And Multiply, And Replenish The Earth, And Subdue It: And have dominion Over The Fish Of The Sea, And Over The Fowl Of The Air, And Over Every Living Thing That Moveth Upon The Earth." This verse in the beginning of the Bible is the entire foundation of Judaic-Christian faiths. All the world's mission to capture with the intention of proving dictatorial powers; all the world's expeditions, expeditions for the discoveries of different

parts of the world, where people already had existed, in the last 500 years backed by Christian inquisitions were derived and contained to be derived, from this Bible verse. Anyone, can conclude from British and Hollywood movies like “*Mission Impossible*,” “*Gold Finger*,” “*Mission 007*”, that their motives are nothing but destruction and de-stabilization of countries who do not align with their kind of thinking process in the Biblical terms. The Bible pushers are constantly being trained to subdue other cultures through the bombardment-process of the above verse in churches and this continuous psychological hedonism leads them into many heinous activities.

Many nice Americans give large donations to Churches for missionaries’ subdue activities. Christian’s conversation methods have been very well exposed like nourishing the medical treatment or roasting live human bodies by Vatican backed missionaries, by the so-called Saint, Xavier in South India. IT IS TIME TO STOP SUPPORTING CHRISTIAN MISSIONARIES AS THE PROBLEMS ARE MULTIPLYING AND BACKFIRING THOSE, WHO HAVE SUPPORTED SUCH EVIL ACTS, A MILLION TIMES STRONGER. FROM *WEBSTER DICTIONARY*, WE FIND THE MEANING OF THE FOLLOWING WORDS: REPLENISH MEANS: “*To fill earth with power and to fill or build up again.*” In other words destroy those who are not part of the Bible-based foundations and then rebuild with their kinds and refill them of their kinds. There were 1500 robberies in the first 90 days of year 1989 and in the year 1990 for the same first 90 days period these robberies have increased to 2100 here in the city of Houston alone. SUBDUE MEANS: “*To conquer, and bring into subjection, vanquish, to being under control especially by an exertion of the will, to bring under cultivation.*”

\* Entire North, South and Central American countries were put under “*CULTIVATION*” and “*SUBJECTION*” by the mass butchering of natives by Vatican backed inquisitions.

\* Several settlements were made during exploration and discovery backed by Great Britain in Australia, New South

Wales, Queensland and may be more. England shipped the criminals to cultivate the natives of Australia in the last 120 years.

From *THE WORLD BOOK ENCYCLOPEDIA 1977 EDITION PAGE 894 UNDER SECTION EARLY SETTLEMENT*: “THE REVOLUTIONARY WAR IN AMERICA HAD A GREAT INFLUENCE ON THE HISTORY OF AUSTRALIA. GREAT BRITAIN HAD SENT MANY CONVICTS TO ITS AMERICAN COLONIES. AFTER THE LOSS OF THESE COLONIES, IT HAD TO FIND A FEW NEW PLACES TO TRANSPORT ITS CRIMINALS. ON MAY 13, 1787. CAPTAIN ARTHUR PHILLIP SAILED FROM PORTSMOUTH, ENGLAND WITH 11 SHIPS AND A CARGO OF CONVICTS BOUND FOR AUSTRALIA. THEY ESTABLISHED A SETTLEMENT AT SYDNEY ON JAN 26, 1788. THE FIRST AUSTRALIAN SETTLERS WERE NOT GOOD COLONISTS, BUT PHILIP WAS A GREAT LEADER, AND HE BROUGHT THE SETTLEMENT SAFELY THROUGH MANY HARDSHIPS. IN 1793, FREE SETTLERS BEGAN TO COME INTO THE COUNTRY. THEY RESENTED THE TRANSPORT OF CONVICTS TO AUSTRALIA, BUT THIS PROCEDURE DID NOT FINALLY END UNTIL 1868. DURING THE 80 YEARS THAT AUSTRALIA SERVED AS A PENAL COLONY, GREAT BRITAIN SENT ABOUT 168,000 CONVICTS THERE.” So this was the government of England, backed by the Bible pushers, who had got the natives killed through their convicts in Australia.

I ASKED MR. DAVID JOHNSON: ‘IF AN INTRUDER TRIES TO KILL YOUR FAMILY AND YOU, WHATEVER MAYBE YOUR BELIEFS, WHAT WOULD YOU DO?’

MR. JOHNSON REPLIED: “I WILL KILL THAT S. O. B.”

AT THIS INSTANCE, I ASKED, ‘WHY SHOULD YOU COMPLAIN ABOUT NATIVE INDIANS ABOUT DEFENDING THEIR OWN HOMES AND LAND?’

\* THE SPANISH CHRISTIAN INQUISITION HAD DESTROYED: *MAYAN, INCAS, PERUVIAN ‘KING TUT’ – ANDEAN CIVILIZATIONS* — WHICH ARE NOW CALLED THE LOST CIVILIZATIONS OF AMERICA.

\* IN JALIAN WALA BAGH, MANY SIKHS WERE BUTCHERED WHO WERE CONSIDERED THE THREAT CLASS FOR THE BRITISH *RAJIYA*. IT IS TIME TO REALIZE THAT THIS WORLD LOOKS EXOTIC AND BEAUTIFUL, BECAUSE OF THE DIVERSIFIED CULTURES. IF EVERYTHING IS WHITE WASHED, HOW THINGS WOULD LOOK?

If people can remove their ignorance and try to understand the nature, who they themselves are part and parcel of it, providing automatically multicolor flowers, multicolor animals, then the world problem can be solved. But the Bible God wants his followers to subdue and replenish the earth.

HOW WOULD WE HAVE PEACE? What a florist will do if she had to sell only one color flower and one type only? She will definitely go out of business.

FROM *VEDIC* TEXTS, WE FIND TWO CLASSES OF MANKIND: *ARYA* (IN ENGLISH *ARYAN*), ‘NOBLE’ and *DASA* OR *DASYU*, DESTROYER OR WICKED.

FROM *RIG VEDA 1:51:8*: “O *INDRA!* DO THOU DISTINGUISH BETWEEN THE NOBLE (*ARYA*) AND THE WICKED (*DASYU*), AND FOR THE BENEFIT OF THE MUNIFICENT, DO THOU PUNISH AND DESTROY THE IRRELIGIOUS. TO THE GOD-WORSHIPER, BE THOU THE STRENGTH-GIVER AND INSPIRER. I HIGHLY LAUD THY ASSOCIATION IN (OUR) HAPPINESS.”

Nowhere in *Sanskrit* literature or in historical works is mentioned the fact that the *Aryans* had come from Iran (Persia) and having fought with the barbarians of this land and conquered them and became the rulers of this country. THE FACT STILL

REMAINS THAT THESE UNCIVILIZED BARBARIC INHUMANE/JIHAD LOVERS WERE STRICTLY IN THE MOOD OF “LOOT,” “ARSON,” “RAPE,” “MURDER” AND MANY MORE HEINOUS ACTIVITIES WHO THE IGNORANT WESTERN WRITERS HAVE CONCLUDED THEIR MOST FOOLISH, THE SO-CALLED CIVILIZED, HISTORY BASED ON A SHORT PERIOD OF 1200 - 1500 YEARS. THEY HAVE BEEN GLORIFYING THESE ACTS OF VIOLENCE IMPOSED BOTH BY JIHAD LOVERS AND INQUISITIONS’ CHURCH AS IF A GREAT CIVILIZATION EMERGED OUT. THEY INTENTIONALLY DO NOT WANT TO LOOK AT THE ABSOLUTE CIVILIZATION WHICH HAD EXISTED PRIOR TO ISLAMIZATION AND CHRISTIANIZATION AND STILL EXISTING AMONG THE LEFT OVER *VEDIC* FOLLOWERS INTACT. **LORD KRISHN** SPOKE *BHAGAVAD GITA* MORE THAN 5,190 YEARS AGO. IRAN HAD HINDU CIVILIZATION BEFORE 1,200 YEARS AGO UNTIL IT WAS STORMED BY ISLAMIC JIHAD WHICH TOOK OVER IRAN AND THE MIDDLE EAST. EVEN TODAY, *BHAGAVAD GITA* IS BEYOND MOST OF HUMANS’ CONCEPTION. NATURALLY, THIS ADVANCED SCIENCE OF KNOWLEDGE COULD NOT POSSIBLY BE SPOKEN BY AN ORDINARY BEING. SO IT IS SIMPLY CONCLUDED THAT PEOPLE OF *ARYAVART* WERE EXTREMELY CIVILIZED WHO HAD RESPECT AND REGARD FOR ALL LIVES.

Wherever these Bible stickers from Europe went as invaders and raiders during Mediaeval Ages, their primary object was to annihilate the original inhabitants, destroy their civilization and culture, plunder their wealth and usurp their land. This is what they did mostly in America and Australia. But when they came to India, they found a highly civilized and cultured country ruled by several strong and brave rulers. The Portugese, the Dutch, the French and the English, therefore, could exercise their barbarian and vandalism to a limited extent. The atrocities committed by these demons and their missionaries were in no way different

from those committed by the earlier Muslim invaders and rulers and their successors. Ultimately, the English, the Bible stickers, being more cunning in their behaviors, succeeded in establishing their empire by deceit, cunning, forgery and the policy of divide and rule and by subtly undermining the culture of the people.

The first seed of disintegration was sown by creating the idea that *Aryans* were not the original inhabitants of *Bharat* (India), and that they had come from somewhere outside, about which none of them was certain and everybody propounded a conjectural and conflicting theory. All new guess works were created, printed, and were forced in colleges to be studied. From there, many new Indian brains were created who also published their own theories and versions. The distorted theories are still floating throughout India, even today. IT WAS A DEEP-LAID CONSPIRACY OF THE BIBLE BACKED POLITICIANS AND MISSIONARIES TO CREATE SCHISM IN THE DIFFERENT STRATA OF THE *VEDIC* FOLLOWERS OF *ARYAVART*. (Presently known as INDIA), TO DESTROY THE FAITH OF THE PEOPLE IN *VEDIC* RELIGION AND SCRIPTURES AND THEREBY STRENGTHEN THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE BIBLE BACKED BRITISH RULE, AND CONVERT THE PEOPLE TO CHRISTIANITY IN ORDER TO CHANGE THEIR NATIONAL SPIRIT INTO AN EXTRATERRITORIAL LOYALTY.

The purpose of all this was to easily: “Loot, Arson, and Rape.” IS IT NOT A COMMON PHENOMENON IN TODAY’S UNITED STATES OF AMERICA? Nobody can deny this. Where is it coming from? Definitely from the very inconsistent teachings of the Bible. The purpose was to destroy the real culture so that the real people of Europe never could hear the true story of the *Vedas* and the great civilizations of the ‘*ARYANS*’ based on strict principles of *Vedic* texts. Nothing else! As a matter of fact, the people of South India have yet the most *Aryan* civilization than people from other parts of India. In other words, it has nothing to do with the complexion of skin in order to be called an *Aryan*. There are many ignorant writers

in England and America who have separated *Aryans* into two colors of the skin. One is called brown *Aryan* and another is called white *Aryan*. Thus, another confusion had been created worldwide to hide the true missing link. The people are so confused now that everything has been accepted on the bodily platform and it has become a paradox in today's society in the absence of true understanding.

Great American Lady, Ms. Lana Cantrell from Minnesota, U. S. A., has published a book on *Vedic* system: '*THE GREATEST STORY NEVER TOLD.*' HOW ANYONE HAS EVEN A CHANCE OF TELLING THE GREATEST STORY OF *VEDAS*, WHEN THE BIBLE FOLLOWERS HAVE BEEN COLLECTING CONTRIBUTIONS IN CHURCHES UNDER THE NAME OF THE BIBLE TO UNDERMINE *VEDIC* TEXTS AND THEIR ENTIRE SYSTEM? EVEN TODAY, THE FOLLOWERS ARE NOT CHANGED AND CONTINUE TO DO THE SAME UNDERMINING ACTIVITIES WITH DIFFERENT STRATEGIES. IT IS TIME THAT THEY STOP IT AND COME TO THEIR SENSES. WORLD IS COMING CLOSER AND CLOSER AND BRINGING BACK TO THEM A SERIOUS DESTRUCTIVE SOCIETY, RIGHT HERE IN THE U. S. A.: RAPE, INCEST, ARMED ROBBERIES ARE MULTIPLYING. THE BIBLE MUST BE BANNED IMMEDIATELY.

Mr. Griffith was appointed as Principal of the Varanasi College at Varanasi. He translated the *Rigveda* into English with the same defects as those of other Christian Europeans. He too regards the *Dasas* and *Dasyus* sometimes as demons of darkness, and sometimes as dusky, black skinned or swarthy, aboriginals. During British rule, even a correct copy thereof was not available in India. Mythological literature and beliefs ruled the scene. Available commentaries on the *Vedas* were obscene and misleading. A Russian scholar had approached during this period to translate these *Vedic* texts into the Russian language, he flatly refused to do so remarking that the dictates of morality did not permit him to present such a filthy translation before the



Russian public. THE BIBLE'S INCONSISTENT TEACHINGS HAD GIVEN RISE TO COMMUNISM IN EASTERN EUROPE AND IT WILL HAPPEN AGAIN IF THESE CHRISTIANS DON'T STOP PUSHING THE MOST FILTHY X-RATED BIBLE TO EASTERN EUROPEANS WHO ARE COMING OUT OF MANHOLE (COMMUNISM). THE BIBLE STICKERS ARE OUT THERE TO MAKE SURE THAT THEY GO BACK INTO THE GUTTERS AGAIN, FULFILLING THEIR EGO: "HOW MANY DID THEY ENROLL?" When you were born, you came by yourself and when you die, you are going to go by yourself. Nobody will accompany you. Neither your brother nor your wife, nor your sister. The only thing you can take with you is good deeds which will determine your next life. You are definitely the cause of your destiny – nobody else!.

Mr. Griffith translating some portions of the *Yajur Ved* had remarked: "I never want to defile the sanctity of my English Language by translating these passages into it." Monotheism was replaced by polytheism. The *Vedic* civilization and its richness were at stake. The Christian backed missionaries were at a rampage for the destruction of *Aryan* civilization and its utter collapse. This resulted into hundreds of sects. A number of vices - humbugs, hypocrisies and ostentation had crept in the name and under the garb of *Dharm*. Vulgar customs and superstitions reigned supreme. Sins like feticide, abortions, infanticide etc. had become glaring blots on the Hindu community; *Varna* system, (will be discussed in later Chapters) was degenerated into caste system based on birth dividing the community into innumerable watertight compartments, imaginary castes and sub-castes with attendant evils. There were some paid scholars of *Sanskrit* who had added many polluted verses to *Vedic* texts under Muslim kings' initiations. THIS WAY THE SUPREME KNOWLEDGE WAS INJECTED WITH CONTAMINATED IDEAS OF THE BIBLE AND THE KORAN TO MAKE THE *VEDIC* TEXTS 'LOOK-ALIKE' BOOKS. IF EVERYTHING IS NICE, O.K. AND THE

SAME, HOW WILL THE LOST SOULS FIND THE MISSING LINK?

THIS WAY, THEY ARE TRAPPED AND LOST IN THIS WORLD'S MATERIAL SENSE-GRATIFICATIONS OF: 'HOARDING', 'SEX', 'HATE', AND 'VIOLENCE'. Somebody living in a million dollar house doing similar activities as done by a street criminal does not make his activities less excusable. There are several rich and famous Hollywood stars who have died of AIDS disease and it is multiplying. So laws of nature are not going to excuse someone because of his/her accumulation of dices (money). When a man loses the true knowledge, the society falls victim to senses (*maya*) called illusion. In this illusion, man considers himself the sole-owner of this planet and he does not realize that he is simply passing by. At any time, he may give up this material body.

THESE POINTS ARE OF UTMOST IMPORTANCE TO SEE THROUGH FOR ONE'S SPIRITUAL GROWTH SO THAT ONE DOES NOT LEAD INTO THE PITFALL DUE TO DEMONS' MANIPULATIONS.

Due to the boarding mentality, many humans get involved into all sorts of destructive work to entertain and to satisfy personal egoistic nature. This particular psychology leads one into self-destruction, eventually. In other worlds: "DIGGING HIS OWN GRAVE" It is a fact that today's society has become blind and most of them are willing to do anything by compromising the principles of religion. Most of them even do not have the slightest idea: 'WHAT ARE ETHICS?', 'WHAT ARE MORALS?', "WHAT ARE THE PRINCIPLES OF ONE'S LIFE?", "WHAT IS COMPASSION?", "WHAT ARE FEELINGS?"

In Texas, they have a town name 'CUT AND SHOOT'. This is the great compassion of the West. If their attitude is wild wild west, what do they know about love and understanding? They cannot have love of God. Whatever they profess to be, cannot have any meaning, because it is not followed by proper actions. It is all nothing but criminal mentality. There is always

demand for increased Police force here in U. S. A. in all major towns since the crime rates are going higher each year and the taxpayers are not willing to part with their income for taxes to pay toward more added services. So it is important to develop higher moral principles based on consistent *Vedic* texts. PLEASE DO NOT EMOTIONALLY REMAINS CLINGED TO OLD TORN UP SHOES OF THE MOST INCONSISTENT BIBLE. IT IS THE CAUSE OF WORLDWIDE PAIN. This book is not written to make a bias opinion but is written with the sole purpose to identify the 'ETERNAL TRUTH'. Muslim follow the Koran which instructs them to kill infidels (non-Muslims) or force them to convert by all means to become one of them. Those who are converted do the same Koranic *Jihad* to others. Same procedures have been followed until today by the Bible followers is their pursuit for conversions of many innocent souls into the so-called civilized vulgarity throughout the wide world. Both these organizations are out there for the militarization of Islam or Christianity. The Old Testament is the major cause of development of these unwanted organizations.

Ignorance is the major cause of uprooted and destructive society. They have been trying to fix the society artificially ever since their inceptions but they will never succeed.

The society will continue to pay the price as long as the Bible and the offshoot of the Old Testament, 'The Koran', are followed. These sectarian ideas are the cause of World Wars. **Hindu** word is a recent development of a sectarian name given by the Muslim invaders. The *Vedic* followers were called '**The Aryans**', the highest civilized people who lived and died for noble cause(s). Since Muslims could not pronounce the word *Sindhu*, they called it **Hindu**; like in, Spanish 'J' is pronounced 'H'. These *Vedic* followers were living on the other side of the *Sindhu* river and respected all lives including the lives of animals.

The *Vedic* texts have never taught such ideology of control, like the Bible and the Koran, i.e., 'loot', 'arson', 'rape',

‘murder’, ‘hoard’ and ‘raping’ and misusing of world’s resources.

Inquisitions and *Jihad* are the symptoms derived from the Bible and the Koran. **BERNARD SHAW: A THINKER OF WORLDWIDE REPUTATIONS HAS REMARKED IN HIS WELL-KNOWN WORK ENTITLED “EVERYBODY’S POLITICAL—WHAT IS WHAT,” CHAPTER XLIII. UNDER CAPTION “RELIGIOUS SUMMARY” page 337:** “It is time to tell our FUNDAMENTALISTS bluntly that they are the worst enemies of religion today that Jehovah is no God but a barbarous tribal idol; that the English Bible, though a masterpiece of literary art in its readable parts, rich in notable poems, proverbs, precepts and entertaining, if not always edifying stories, is yet a fumble of superstition, obsolete cosmology and a theology presented in such an unbalanced one sided way that the first Christian Church forbade the laity to read the Bible without special permission.”

He won the Noble prize for Literature in 1925, defended women’s rights and became a vegetarian. In his remarkable career that covered 60 years, he wrote more than 50 plays – some of his most famous plays: “*The Devil’s Disciple*,” “*Man and Superman*,” and his last play “*Don Juan in Hell*’.

Due to the influence of the Bible and the Koran, the whole world is in a great confusion and hellish conditions. **Bernard Shaw** believed that animals had life and were not meant to be killed for human consumption. Superficially, English Dictionary, in the last 140 years, has divided the human diet into two kinds, i.e., “vegetarian” and “non-vegetarian” and thereby adding further confusion due to ignorance in the knowledge of the “SELF.” Earlier, I had explained the diet for human and for meat-eating animals. So by nature humans are supposed to subsist on human diet since cats, dogs, foxes, vultures, live on the dead carcass, do not violate the laws of nature by eating flesh. But humans with their extended free will are constantly breaking the laws of nature and thereby digging their own graves to fall into the pitfall of ever lasting hellish conditions. They can

change their ways, follow the *Vedic* principles and they can come out of the hellish conditions.

**MAHATMA GANDHI SAID:**  
**“THE GREATNESS OF A NATION AND ITS PROGRESS**  
**CAN BE MEASURED BY THE WAY ITS**  
**ANIMALS ARE TREATED.”**

The action is the determination of next life. What one has done, it will come back to him/her million-times stronger. It is the law of nature. If man can manufacture a computer to keep a tab on human’s activities, then how can one think of fooling THE FATHER who has created the entire universe(s) and lives in them?

Just like humans are eating the dead bodies of the murdered animals under the influence of the Holy Bible and the Koran, similarly, at the time of death the very same people will be going through the similar slaughter to be served as nice and tender beef to their fellow brothers and sisters in human bodies. Do you find a police officer catching hold of those who are innocents? He is always looking for criminals. There must be certain codes of conduct identifying between criminals and civilized humans. Similarly, the *Vedic* texts teach humans to refrain from flesh eating in their multiple verses which will be explained in later Chapters. It is your life and it is time not to be cheated out, anymore. There are several cheaters who want to cheat you unless you want to be cheated.

**ARTHUR SCHOPENHAUER**, a well-known German philosopher wrote, “This goes to confirm the popular belief that the *Vedas* are eternal and not answerable to any human agency and that they emanated from God Himself.” Knowing this very fact that the *Vedas* are eternal and not answerable to any human, Jesus went to *Bharat* (presently known as India, was also called *Aryavarta*) at Jagatnath, Puri, India. In the west, Christians have purged the pages of his 17 years period and listed it as missing years or ‘*Lost Years of Jesus*’. Recently, a courageous American lady **Ms. Elizabeth Prophet** listed the missing period of Jesus in

India in her book, “*The Lost Years of Jesus.*” Actually he was not missing but had gone to India to study the *Vedas* in order to preach to the people of Israel who were uprooted due to the influence of the Old Testament. Jesus returning back did not help to uplift the morals of these uprooted people and so he tried to compromise by making water into wine and by multiplying fish for hungry people to manifest his strength as being a *messiah* or savior for the people of Palestine. Unfortunately, he could not see through that he was trying to play a nice musical flute in front of water-buffalo. What would the buffalo do? Kick! After realizing, he tried to compromise to please these people involved into various low material sense-gratifications. Just like Hitler used *Swastika* in reverse order. ‘*Swastika*’ word comes from *Sanskrit* which is summed up to mean: “auspicious,” “prosperity” and “happiness.” But it was used by Nazis, in reverse to bring the forces to annihilate evil forces prevailing Germany so there could be peace and prosperity for all souls. Over a period of time some Bible followers have started drinking grape juice. They must not forget that the Bible boast very much of Jesus’ making water into fine wine as one of the great miracles of Jesus. In other words, it is O.K. Everything is O. K. Then what is the need of the *Vedas*? What is the need of ‘Science of Realization’? If everything is O. K., then we do not need police officers to arrest drunk drivers. Wine causes man to lose his control and this kind of drug to be manufactured by anyone is not going to cultivate a society of non-drunkards and specially such examples set by the ‘Son of God’, and accepted by ignorants.

**JOCOLIOT** — “ASTONISHING FACT, THE **HINDU** REVELATION (THE *VEDA*) IS OF ALL REVELATIONS THE ONLY ONE WHOSE IDEAS ARE IN PERFECT HARMONY WITH MODERN SCIENCE.”

**Max Muller**, born in Germany, a *Sanskrit* scholar also wrote in the end: “The *Vedas* are the oldest books claiming to be word of God and then this bribed Max Muller by Briton in his deathbed fully, admitted by saying: “The *Vedas* are eternal and

consequently perfect and infallible in his introduction of ‘Science and Religion’

It is also important to know that most of the European Bible stickers had confused the source and the origin of all the languages by such mixed and confused statements: “There could be many other languages which could be the origin of other languages.” In many Christian english dictionaries, the real meaning of *Sanskrit* is replaced by a sectarian education: ‘language for **Hindu** religious rites.’

We can find from many other sources and including those from Max Muller: “*Sanskrit* being the oldest language must have given rise to the entire world’s languages. Although it has been mentioned in the matter of linguistics that *Sanskrit* is the Indo-European language but the Bible thumpers have caused serious confusion in the minds of the world society about *Sanskrit* being the only source of Indo-European languages. These situations are arising because they are in the mood of fulfilling their ego, proving their false prestige. Constantly trying to prove that they are better than others. They do not believe in the real source.

Their entire lives are wasted in proving the right things wrong or confusing THE ULTIMATE TRUTH. They are just out there to satisfy their personal emotions. Authority has no meaning to them. The whole purpose is, “How to disintegrate the societies” by lumping The Science of Self-Realization as mythology. For doing such criminal activities, they are paid millions. FOR EXAMPLE: LET US SAY THERE ARE SEVERAL ROADS AT A JUNCTION IN A DEEP JUNGLE. ONE ROAD MAY TAKE YOU STRAIGHT TO THE VALLEY OF TIGERS AND LIONS; ONE ROAD MAY TAKE YOU TO THE VALLEY OF SNAKES; ONE ROAD MAY TAKE YOU STRAIGHT TO THE TOWN WITHOUT ANY DIFFICULTY AND LET US SAY SOME FOOLS GO OUT THERE AND DESTROY ALL THE SIGNS ETC., WHAT COULD BE THE POSITION OF TRAVELERS WHO ARE PASSING BY TO GO TO THE TOWN? They will be lost. The pushers of the Bible are saying that the roads to the tiger or

snake valley are all O. K. If a person does not have peace within, he or she is definitely going to fall victim to such dangerous roads taking him/her to the valley of snakes or tigers/wolves.

For instance, *The World Book of Encyclopedia* writes about **Hinduism** as a mythology. This itself is the greatest joke of the century. The fact is that we all living entities are going through Birth, Disease, Old Age, and Material Death and nothing has changed since time immemorial. Nobody can claim that because of the new computer science, advance technology, new medical research, the nature has changed its course about human or animal birth, disease, old age and death. As a matter of fact, these sufferings have been intensified beyond one's control. **God Krishn** explains to His dear friend **Arjun**: "Why these sufferings?" The puffed-up egoistic Bible thumpers have listed ***Bhagavad Gita*** as a mythology and thereby cutting the brain of true knowledge from this world's society. According to the dictionary meaning, mythology means: something not really true, like *legend*. But ***Bhagavad Gita***, a brief summary of the ***Vedas*** states very clearly as stated by **God Krishn**, "To every Action Done by the Self Shall Have Definite Reaction." This law of nature was explained in all ***Vedic*** texts since time immemorial. **Sir Isaac Newton** had explained this material law just about 300 years ago in his finding of 'Gravitational Laws' of physics, but the ***Brahmins of Aryavart*** knew them very well and had sent many airplanes which could fly from one planet to another planet like the Jumbo-Airplanes fly from one town to another town in today's time. What to talk about these ancient times, many inventions in 20<sup>th</sup> century are based on the ***Vedas***. Germans got the ideas of Atom Bomb from the ***Vedas***.



## HOW THE ATOM BOMB CAME TO THE WEST?

A **Hindu** writer named **Desikachar** published a booklet which familiarized on Weapons in Ancient India. The writer had described that these powerful weapons could destroy entire armies and cities in a flip of a second. These weapons were so dangerous that even the unborn generations were harmed by their use. The information can be obtained from the graphic account of the *Mahabarat*.

Desikachar's publication did not become the bestseller but it inspired the scientists to have the break through in arms-technology in the 20<sup>th</sup> century. **Charles Berlitz**, the American author, who tells this information in one of his bestsellers that a copy of the booklet by Desikachar had found its way from Madras, India to the university library of Harvard in the year 1930. **Robert Oppenheimer**, then a student at Harvard, was amazed to find the ancient India could produce weapons of such magnitude. Oppenheimer was convinced that such weapons were possible on a theoretical basis and he began to think deeply of producing weapons like this "**Atom Bombs**" which were used thousands of years ago in *Bharat* during *Mahabharat*'s times. The young American Jew took up the study of *Sanskrit* and very soon he became a profound scholar of *Sanskrit*. When he read the *Bhagavad Gita*, Robert Oppenheimer was convinced that the world's first atomic war had been fought by ancient **Hindus** in India.

**"I AM BECOME DEATH, THE  
DESTROYER"  
DECLARES GOD KRISHN  
IN THE ELEVENTH CHAPTER OF THE  
BHAGAVAD GITA  
(VERSE 32).**

Robert Oppenheimer was convinced that it was the literal truth. Twenty years later, Robert Oppenheimer headed the secret American effort to build the atom-bomb. On July 16, 1945, shortly after dawn, the TRINITY test on the first atomic explosion in the modern age was carried out. The site of the test was Alamogorado, New Mexico, USA. The test was called “**TRINITY**” after the three principal manifestations of God in *Vedic* texts — **BRAHMA** THE CREATOR, **VISHNU** THE SUSTAINER, AND **SHIVA** THE DESTROYER. (These topics will be discussed in later Chapters). This has nothing to do with a distorted idea by Christian writers about their baseless trinity of Father, Jesus (son), and Holy Ghost of the Bible.

JUST BEFORE THE ACTUAL EXPERIMENT TO BE CONDUCTED, OPPENHEIMER READ THE WORDS FROM *CHAPTER ELEVEN OF BHAGAVAD GITA* AS SPOKEN BY **GOD KRISHN** HIMSELF: “SOMETIMES I BECOME THE DESTROYER OF THE WORLDS.” It is time we clean up this mess and confusion so that people can go to the source directly without any hassle and manipulation by Christian missionaries, priests, pastors, ministers, and Islamic *mullahs*. They are the most destructive force in the rampage of this world’s society.

Some Republicans were trying to stop the supply of Nuclear fuel to India during Reagan administration which was originally approved for sale to India during **President Carter** era. One American Nuclear Scientist wrote in *Nuclear Fission Magazine*: “How could you stop the supply of enriched uranium to India from whom we learned the very basic technology of nuclear science?” I am sure this educated scientist must be referring to the first atomic test in USA by Professor Robert Oppenheimer. The point here is made to understand that in the past India had possessed these terrible weapons which had caused serious destruction through this world. *Mahabharat*, the world’s most voluminous book, has got complete details of this war from A to Z.

**William Stevens** of the *N. Y. Times* writes: “When the Roman Empire was dying and much classical learning lay in

ashes, and the Dark Ages were descending on the West, there flourished on the plains of northern India not only the most civilized culture of the time, but also one of the most creative in history. There under the **Gupta** emperors one thousand years before **Galileo** and **Kepler** and **Newton**, Indian thinkers developed a revolutionary idea without which modern science could not exist; the concept of mathematical zero, along with the related system of numerals that is called Arabic but was, in fact, invented here. By the fifth century an Indian had discovered the earth's axial rotation. Well before the Renaissance re-illuminated Europe, Indian mathematicians had explored the upland realms of quadratic equations and cube roots, had become the first to assign 3.1416 as the value of 'pi', and had mastered the concept of infinity."

In the beginning of my book, I have quoted a verse from *Vedic* text "*Sri Isopanisad*" which discuss about the infinity. So this verse had been in the books of *Vedas* since time immemorial.

**Pythagoras** went to India and studied mathematics, geometry and later he became well known by the Pythagorean theorem whose principles were known earlier from India's **University of Taxilla**. That was more than 2,512 years ago. Later this world's biggest learning center was burned to ground by the invading Muslims. Many European writers have concluded that *Vedas* did not come into existence, in writing forms, only some four thousand years ago to keep up with close proximity to the Bible's Old Testament timing.

According to learned *Brahmins*, they were always in existence ever since the creation of our immediate universe and prior to it they were stored and memorized by the *Brahmin's* mind pores. Even if everything burns up in raging fire including birds, animals and humans, still *Vedas* cannot be lost because some trusted devotees of the Lord remember the entire verses by heart and when the right time comes, they can take birth anywhere in this universe to rewrite the job of *Vedic* texts. **Sri Vyasadev** brought back, the so-called lost, *Vedas* in the writing

form called *Vedanta Sutra* right after the end of *Mahabharat* war.

*Vedas* teach the control of mind through a meditational process called *Yoga*. There are several kinds of *Yogas* for the liberation of soul from the bondage of material continuous sufferings of birth, disease, old age, and death. **Mrs. Shakuntla Devi** is the greatest live example in today's time. She is a Math. prodigy whose roots are developed through strong *Vedic* science, i.e., MIND POWER. She made the *Guinness Book of World Records* in 1980 by multiplying two 13-digit numbers correctly in 28 seconds. In 1977, at Southern Methodist University in Texas, Mrs. Shakuntla Devi had bested the then world's fastest computer, the **Univac 1108**, in a head-to-chip contest to find the 23<sup>rd</sup> root of a 201-digit number. The computer required more than 13 thousand instructions and thousands of data locations, and after that the Univac 1108 took over a minute to solve the mega-problem. Mrs. Devi took fifty seconds.

**SRINIVAS RAMANUJAN, THE WORLD'S GREATEST MATH WHIZ HAD FOLLOWED TRAIL OF HINDU GENIUS:** While attending high school in *Kumbhakonam*, South India, Srinivas Ramanujan couldn't tell you the difference between the Arctic Circle and Antarctic. He could not pass most subjects. Yet, without a teacher or mentor, his grasp of abstract mathematics was phenomenal and the calculating power of his mind rivaled today's supercomputers.

Ramanujan was born one hundred years ago, lived 32 years, died of a mysterious illness and left behind 4,000 mathematical formulas, described as both beautiful and obscure, on three notebooks and some scrap paper. Though those notebooks — a lost one was recently recovered — Ramanujan, otherwise a simple **Hindu** clerk, has become renowned as a genius by 1980's mathematicians. Celebrating his centennial, math hounds have convened in the US and India for Ramanujan conferences, puzzling through his equations and applying it to such frontier work as 'superstring' theory in cosmological physics.

**Dr. Jonathan Borwein** of Dalhousie University says, “He seems to have functioned in a way unlike anybody else we know of. He had such a feel for things that they just flowed out of his brain.” **Dr. Richard Askey** of the University of Wisconsin remarked, “Ramanujan is important not just as a mathematician but because of what he tells us that the human mind can do.”

American professors of mathematics regularly visit India for sharing more advanced knowledge from India’s advanced mathematical Tata Institute. Many universities here in USA encourage their full professors to go for further quests.

## 16 *VEDIC SUTRAS* HOLD ALL MATH

**Ranjani Chari**, from *Secunderabad*, India, is a petite math whiz, and a number-crunching computer attached to a body wrapped in a *sari*. She’s also an engaging math teacher who has proven that all mathematical computations can be executed from sixteen verse *sutras* — 120 words — from *Vedic* texts. Her conclusion comes after five years of putting the *sutras* through their paces. Appearing on television shows in India, holding workshops and seminars with scientists, she says, “*Vedic* math relates to the truth of numbers and magnitudes and is applicable to all science and arts. Even computer design is based on the principles of *Vedic* math.”

\*Today’s modern Botanical science started from *Vedic* knowledge. **Dr. Jagdish Chandra Bose** had invented that plants had life. Dr. Bose was a profound scholar of *Vedas*. One British scientist was given the credit for Dr. Bose’s research by awarding the Nobel prize during British Era. Everybody knows about this fact throughout India.

\* Medical Science was very advanced in India. They had developed medical system called *Ayurveda*. This is almost dead but yet there are some who practice this medicational system. There had been several terminally ill cancer cases where they required bone-marrow treatment. *Ayurvedic* treatment (not

miracle type of hotchpotch of Christianity) had cured such patients. Some *Ayurvedic* scientists needed international financial help to redevelop medicines. They tried to seek help from the West. An insignificant \$25,000 was raised after constant worldwide appeal. The missionaries and the Bible stickers have done a great harm to the principles of *Vedas* that caused many souls to loose faith in them. The same very people are funding billions to Christian missionaries to spread eating of animals and alcoholism. British backed missionaries in India helped in converting the natural juices, milk shops to liquor stores and shops which served vegetable cooked food were serving all kinds of meat. The seeds of destructions were planted long before. This is all man's doing under the influence of the Bible. It has nothing to do with *Vedas*. It is much easier to learn abusive language than the actual English by many foreigners settling in USA. I met a younger brother of a Pakistani who could speak all vulgar language within few days of his arrival in USA, but he could not even frame a single correct sentence in his regular speech. So it is much easier to copy someone's dirt. So many Indians followed in the footsteps of the vulgar Christian missionaries and the Bible methods. Very soon India started having all lustful entertainments during the compulsory studies of the Bible. THERE ARE 43 MILLION CHRONIC ALCOHOLICS HERE IN AMERICA.

What is saving India? Some left over *Vedic* culture. What is destroying USA? The Bible teachings. Recent penetration of morals studies of *Vedic* principles, self-control through various *Yoga, Kundalini*, emphasis on no meat fish or egg eating, no illicit sex, no intoxication, no gambling (from many *Vedic* schools in USA) have brought awareness among certain segments of the society here in India. Human life is the highest form of life among all the other species of life existing on our planet earth. To go to higher planets or the highest planets, it is of utmost importance to work toward that goal. How can one, automatically, go back to heaven regardless of one's wrong activities? How can't one go back to real home (heaven) with

all pious activities throughout life? Because you think so or because the Bible says so? You may satisfy yourself by some phony beliefs but the laws are the same for all as discussed earlier. To go to spiritual planets from this planet of death and sufferings (earth), one has to do complete devotion with proper understanding and not to waste any time in hates, wars, and all sorts of havocs. If you are so anxious to grab the planet earth, what are you having big shows in churches seeking for heaven?

FOR EXAMPLE, *Sanskrit* IS SPOKEN IN HIGHER PLANETS. *Sanskrit* IS THE LANGUE OF **VEDIC** TEXTS AND ALSO THE MOTHER OF ALL INDO-EUROPEAN LANGUAGES. ON JUNE 26-28, 1987 INTERNATIONAL SYMPOSIUM ON UNIDENTIFIED AERIAL PHENOMENA TOOK PLACE IN WASHINGTON. D. C. TO STUDY THE EVIDENCE OF **UFO** (UNIDENTIFIED FLYING OBJECTS). THE SYMPOSIUM ALSO MARKED THE 40<sup>TH</sup> ANNIVERSARY OF 20<sup>TH</sup> CENTURY'S FIRST REAL AWAKENING TO UFOS' WHEN A FLEET OF SPACE-FARING CRAFT SILENTLY SWEEPED OVER THE NORTHWESTERN US. IN THE SUMMER OF '47.

UFO-LOGY, AS THE SCIENCE OF UFOS' IS KNOWN, WAS BORN THAT DAY. AND IT KICKED OFF 40 YEARS OF INTENSE UFO ACTIVITY, A SQUASHED AND BURIED U. S. AIR FORCE INQUIRY (**PROJECT BLUE BOOK**, ENDED 1969) AND THE SUBSEQUENT BATTLES BETWEEN UFOLOGISTS AND THE US GOVERNMENT OVER PHYSICAL EVIDENCE AND UFO-SIGHTING DOCUMENTS THE AIR FORCE WON'T RELEASE. The fireworks of the convention centered around a presentation by three researchers on a document known as **MJ-13** is a communication to **President Eisenhower** concerning an Air Force recovery of a crashed UFO and its occupant and a subsequent governmental coverup. The UFO camp itself has settled two distinct groups: the scientist researchers interested in intergalactic technology and the New Age community interested in intergalactic spirituality as communicated by extraterrestrial

beings. MANY OF THESE BEINGS HAVE *Sanskrit* OR *Sanskrit*-LIKE NAMES AND ESPOUSE A COSMOLOGICAL OUTLOOK IDENTICAL TO THE MORE INNER FORMS OF **HINDUISM**. As **Sherry Stark**, Editor of *California UFO Magazine*, who attended the Symposium said, “It’s the material versus the psychic. This symposium was mainly the military-scientist-government view. The fringe was the psychic faction, but they came a lot closer together.”

**SANSKRIT, THE LANGUAGE OF THE GODS.** **Mr. Vyaas Houston, M. A.**, a teacher of *Sanskrit*, has been conducting *Sanskrit* training seminars throughout the United States. Mr. Houston is an American born native from New York, speaks very firmly the above statement: “*Sanskrit* being the Language of the Gods.” In one of his enclosures and many worldwide advertisements for its learning, Mr. Houston has quoted many references of great people:”

**Joseph Campbell** called it. “The great spiritual language of the world.”

“I feel that *Sanskrit*, just by the mere virtue of doing, saying and in singing it all weekend has produced this incredible lightness of being . . .” **Karen Nylander**.

“I don’t think I’ve ever absorbed so much so quickly,” . . . **Rochelle Relyee**.

“Since the *Sanskrit* Training I have been able to release tensions and blocks in the mouth/jaws area which for 20 years prevented me from achieving full clarity and articulation, both in speech and in playing the soprano saxophone.” ... **Anders Pauleson, Concert Artist**.

“In an optimum learning environment, the *Sanskrit* training assists you in hurtling past and major challenges of learning *Sanskrit* through total immersion into a new world of richly-hued sound textures and color-coded



calligraphic displays.” ... **Vyaas Houston, World Renowned Sanskrit teacher.**

Earlier, I had written that **NASA** has recognized it as the only natural language which can render ideas with the precision of current artificial language.

**SANSKRIT, THE SUPERIOR LANGUAGE: Sri Keshav Dev Sharma**, well-known linguist from Virginia USA, writes: “Mankind is in gratitude to those who created the *Sanskrit* Language and refined it as one of the greatest projects undertaken. Just as, in recent history, **Euler** studied the human eye to create his achromatic lens and **Riemann** studied the human ear to create his theory of shock waves, the “refiners” of *Sanskrit* studied the human speech apparatus and the relationship between sound and reality to create nearly a perfect vehicle of human expression.

The notion popularized by modern linguists that people everywhere create languages is correct to the extent that ordinary people create ordinary and often inferior languages. It is only when the conscientious intellectual leaders in a society refine and enrich the ordinary language that superiorized language can be made available to masses.

*Sanskrit* continuous to reign supreme for the simple reason that it achieved the unsurpassed fusion of the power of human speech and the laws of nature. For the originators and refiners of *Sanskrit*, words were not merely the poet’s tools or the magic keys to prosperity and heavenly bliss: speech was seen as a casual the Gods. *Aksara*, “the original unmoving” part of the flow of speech, came to denote the smallest element of speech recognized at that time, i.e., the syllable. This lead to *akhhkhalikrtya*, “syllabizing,” and to the association of the power of music with the power of speech.

Terms like *varna* (sound) or *avasana*, (pause) were examined. This exercise led to a fully developed science of phonetics, achieving in the process the recognition of the role of voicing and of a mouth aperture, the nasalization of vowels and

the nature of the stops as contact sounds, as the name *sparsa* (contact) shows. The new science was called “the study” (*siksa*): its pure interest was in sounds rather than letters.

The phonetic principles were applied to the art of writing and toward the development of a script which once and for all eliminates the discrepancies between the written word and the spoken. This script was called *devanagari*, ‘the city of the Gods’. The principle driving force in the development of the *devanagari* was the concern that the script conveys through the eyes what the mind had grasped through the ears.

LIKE A SWISS WATCH: Precision is the key, the target and the ammunition, the heart and the soul of *Sanskrit*. Whether it is the *ganapath* (the collection of word-classes) or the *dhatupath* (the collection of ‘roots’) or the *sutra-path* (the collection of aphorisms), *Sanskrit* makes the most apt and definitive use of the principle of least action and puts forth in an extremely efficient capsule form a whole world of meaning. The use of mind-boggling, highly systematized declensions with nouns, verbs, roots, etc., according to case, number, gender, tense, etc., facilitated precise communication of every complex meaning in an abbreviated form.

## PANINI- GRAMMARIAN/SAGE

*Sanskrit* grammar is inextricably linked with the name of Panini. He is universally acknowledged as not only the oldest grammarian, but also the greatest. Panini’s real contribution lies in his defining of the rules of *Sanskrit* grammar, in standardizing them, and in stating them in writing in the form of aphorisms in one place, his *Astadhyayi*, “The Eight Chapters.” He lived, 2,600 years ago in *Bharat* (presently known as India), when India was one nation from *Gandhar* (present day Afghanistan) to Vietnam, Indonesia, Bali, Sumatra. He was born in ancient *Gandhar* (now Afghanistan). Panini’s *Astadhyayi* is composed in a concise *sutra* style and consists of a little less than 4,000 *sutras*. The first

impression of the *Astadhyayi* would be one of organized chaos. But with effort, one can recognize how Panini structured the text after a struggle between two principles logical grouping and technical economy. Before he sat down to write the aphorisms, the complete logic of things must have settled in his mind and then he made a heroic quest for use of the principles of least action and achieved unsurpassed economy in the execution of the basic structure of the work. Panini reduced vowels to their types comprising all varieties by duration, accent, nasalization, etc. and gave scores of rules on how articulation by euphony can be made natural and uncumbersome. By discovering the proper object of grammar, Panini and grammarians from his school of thought raised *Sanskrit* to the level of not simply a great language but to that of a science of human speech.

## **SANSKRIT TRAVELS TO CHINA**

It is now recognized that the rise of Chinese phonetical science-and creation of an almost phonetical script-in the 2, 550 years ago was the result of influence of *Sanskrit*. By the so-called **fench'ieh** principle, original word signs began to be used in Chinese to denote initial and final consonants alone (The inspirational source for charms used by Chinese Buddhists was the *Vedic Sanskrit siddha script*). The Korean *ommun-script*, announced by royal proclamation in year 1446, used *Sanskrit* alphabetical order - *k*, *kh*, *ng*, *t*, *th*, *u*, *ph*, *m*.. Also, the Japanese *Ahiru script* followed the *Sanskrit* phonetic studies.

The word *Swastika* comes from *Vedic* text and it has a great spiritual meaning for the *Aryans*, the *Sanskrit* word is *Arya*, (Humans with noble deeds and possessing higher understanding in the science of the Self-Realization). Max Muller was planted by the English to bring negativism and confusion among ignorants by distortion of the actual meaning of the word "*Aryan*." This way, he damaged the concept of "*Arya*" as derived from *Vedas*. He made it sound like a complexion/bodily

issue rather than spirituality behind its deep meaning and thereby increasing the puffed-up nature, more so, on the bodily concepts sowed the seeds of hate, violence, destruction and disturbance for the future generation. **Vedas** are like fire. What does fire do? Burns the garbage into ashes. Similarly, **Vedas'** teachings destroy all the negative forces and upgrade consciousness to the highest level. During British Era, they had one aim, i.e., to subdue the **Vedic** culture and to, artificially, create an environment that they were higher class people. They used Max Muller, a famous German *Sanskrit* scholar, for their dirty work. Because of the lack of consciousness, they did what was necessary to destroy the real meaning of advance culture for their pursuits, power and position. Also Christianity had been taken out of context from **Vedic** texts and yet the whole world has been getting farther from peaceful coexistence. Therefore, it is time for everyone to bring this world for a peaceful, happiness, amicable, coexistence once and forever. It is only possible to bring back the true teachings of **Vedas**, absolutely within context. We must never quote things which are not within context otherwise it is like a big fire which will gulp-down everyone into ashes in its flame. Start all over!

For example, *Swastika* absolutely comes from **Vedic Sanskrit** texts, it is not a German word, or an English word. It is absolutely a word from *Sanskrit* language. *Swastika*, was used by native American, Greeks, and natives of other countries. There was but **Vedic** Religion in the whole world 5,129 years ago, when the great war, called *Mahabharat*, was fought between the *Kauravas* and *Pandavas* in which almost all the great men perished. Prior to *Mahabharat* war, **Vedic** civilization was a wonder to the world and attracted the people of the world, to come to India to learn science and art – *Manu, II, 20*. That India was the queen mother of the world, as borne out by a passage in the *Maitri Upanishnt*, which enumerates 17 Emperors that ruled over all the then known world. It was from ancient India that knowledge traveled westward. It went first to Egypt, thence to Greece, thence to Rome and spreading over all Europe

and passed on to American continent. European Orientalists misinterpret *Sanskrit* books and so come to no right conclusion (void). For instance, the late Prof. Max Muller translated *bradhnam* by horse, whereas it means the Great Self. **Dr. Goldstrucker** rightly observes in his *Bible in India* that *Aryavart* (India) is the fountainhead of all knowledge, morals, science and art; and religions have spread out from this very land. He was a French man. He prays to God, O Lord, may my country (France) be as great as *Aryavart*. **Dara Shikoh**, the most learned son and heir-apparent of **Emperor Shahjehan** (who is identified with India's *Taj Mahal*) of Delhi, says in his translation of *Upanishads* that though he studied Arabic and other languages, yet he goes so solace but in *Sanskrit*. All this great progress was dashed to pieces due to ignorance (age of *Kali*), like the books of chemistry or mathematics remaining on the shelves collecting dust and nobody giving a chance to interpret them. Since then the *Brahmins* (learned scholars of *Sanskrit* and the *Vedas*) have given up their old auster training and ceased to teach the other classes of society.

Because of the *Vedic* culture prevalent throughout this globe more than five thousand and five hundred years ago, so it must not be a surprise to unearth *Swastikas* in different parts of the world. Such confusing statements, made by many historians, that *Aryans* invaded India had been the most bogus discovery. This cock story was invented out of void. They don't have the foundation to substantiate the baseless theory. In the East, the *Swastika* remains unburdened by Nazi stigma and guilt. In the 1940's a group of *Vedic* scholars, embarrassed and horrified over the Nazi's employment of the symbol, charged that **Hitler** had taken the left-facing *Swastika* and perverted it into the right-hand *Swastika* to align the Nazis with malevolent beings and forces of consuming darkness. According to this theory, the left-handed *Swastika* was an emblem of goodness and the right-handed form was a touchstone of evil. The "perverted *Swastika*" theory has created considerable scholastic confusion nearly forty-six years

after the World War II, specially when they are confronted with the reality of *Swastika*-related bigotry and violence.

## **HINDU FACE SWASTIKA CRIMES**

The twin specters of white supremacy and anti-Semitism didn't die in the final street to street battles around Hitler's bunker in Berlin where he committed suicide. They remained in Europe to arise in a generation born after World War II and drifted to America to haunt the minds of those already disposed to racism. Neo-Nazi groups eventually rose and in the 80's a class of juvenile delinquents called "**skinheads**," for their near-shaven heads, have maliciously taken white supremacy as their rebel's cause. In addition, anti-Nazi fanatics have occasionally run amuck. US *Vedic* followers have been caught between anti-Semitism and anti-Nazis In the early 80's a **Hindu** woman living in New York City was innocently wearing a *sari* patterned with *swastikas* when an attacker waylaid and brutally murdered her. It was shocking and meaningless crimes, but for many **Hindus** it icily drove home the fact that the *Swastika* in the West is a hatred symbol. No *Swastika* adorns the outside or inside of a **Hindu** temple in the US. By 1988 the *Swastika sari* murder had been forgotten. In a blood-donor campaign held inside the Detroit **Hindu** temple, a handmade *Swastika* on a small banner was temporarily hanging on the wall, an auspicious sign for a well-intentioned community service. That night, under cover of darkness, the temple was broken into and vandalized. Within a month – late November - a small temple in Troy, Michigan, was vandalized not because of a *Swastika*, but because the temple's outdoor sign used Hindi lettering. Apparently, the vandals mistook the **Hindu** for Hebrew and thought they were damaging a synagogue. A few months earlier, in August *Swastikas* were splashed with paint across two homes in Fremont, a small city just south of San Francisco which has a large **Hindu** population. None of the events are connected – just isolated bursts of hate

crime. **Thomas Wilson**, a curator of the US National Museum, wrote a book “*The Swastika: The Earlier Known Symbol and its Migrations*” in the year 1894 for the **Smithsonian Institute**. The work opens with a right-hand *Swastika* on its title page and is an exhaustive survey of the global dispersion of this symbol from the *Navaho* tribes of North America to Egypt, ancient Troy and the *Taoists* of China. Among a cadre of western writers referenced in Prof. Max Muller, the bought German *Vedas*’ translator (Max Muller was bribed by British ), the first introduced the word *Aryan* to the European intelligentsia. It is through Muller that *Aryan* is first imbued with a sense of race rather than an attribute of virtuous, spiritual nobility. **Wilson** writes, “Prof. Max Muller makes the symbol different according as its arms are bent to the right or left. That bent to the right he denominates the true *Swastika*, that bent to the left he calls *Suavastika*, but he gives no authority for the statement.” Hitler had used the *Vedic* symbol of *Swastika* after his studies in *Yoga*. Transcendental Awareness and Trance-like state from the **Hindus**’ books: *Vedas*, *Upanishads*, *Gita*. **Ravenscroft’s** account tells the **Stein** befriended a youthful Hitler in Vienna when he fortuitously bought a book that Hitler had read and scribbled margin notes’ reference to *Yoga* and **Lord Shiva’s Third Eye**. Hitler belonged to a lodge which had replaced Christian cross with a *Swastika* and practiced non-Christian and non-Semitic studies. **Great Swami Prabhupada** spoke that it is extremely important to have a discipleship. In other words, there must be a teacher (a learned *Guru*) who is able to pass on these valuable interpretations of *Vedic* texts with its context from his past spiritual masters in proper line of succession. Since many people are extremely arrogant and puffed-up, they simply do not want to surrender and this way they end up creating problems to the world-society or themselves.

Stein observed the Nazi party’s development as arising from a secret occult society called the **Thule Lodge** in which Hitler was initiated. Later during the war itself, the **Vril** (a *Sanskrit* word) society was formed from Nazis, Japanese and Tibetan

masters-of willpower who founded a colony in Berlin. One major of the German General Staff had studied *Sanskrit* and had lived in India. Several secret Nazi missions had gone into Tibet. The poor Tibetans committed suicide two days before the capture of Berlin by the Allies. Ravenscroft notes do not mention of a twisting of the *Hindu Swastika*. IF YOU GO TO INDIA ON THE DAY OF FESTIVAL OF LIGHTS (*DEEPAWALI*, THE BIGGEST **HINDU** FESTIVAL), ONE CAN WITNESS RED COLOR *ROLI SWASTIKAS* WORSHIPED AMONG 500 MILLION **HINDUS'** HOMES. *DEEPAWALI* HAS BEEN THE ORIGINAL CELEBRATION WHERE EACH HOUSEHOLD DECORATES A CERTAIN ASSIGNED PODIUM IN HOUSEHOLD WITH RED COLOR *SWASTIKA* AND TOYS FOR CHILDREN, COUPLE OF WEEKS PRIOR TO THE ACTUAL DAY OF CELEBRATION. CHILDREN AWAIT ANXIOUSLY TO OPEN THEIR GIFTS ON THE ACTUAL DAY OF *DEEPAWALI*. JESUS LEARNED THIS CEREMONY FROM INDIA DURING HIS SEVENTEEN YEARS-STAY WHILE LEARNING THE *VEDAS* AND BROUGHT THIS CEREMONY OF LIGHTS TO THE WEST OF INDIA. THEY HAVE NAMED IT CHRISTMAS; FESTIVAL OF BURNING THE OIL-LAMPS CHANGED TO THE BURNING OF CANDLE-LIGHTS.

Almost, everything was twisted out of *Vedic* texts to form a different and separatist organization. The whole issue kept on mixing and got more confused over a period of last 2,000 years and from the confused and distorted informations more confused and distorted informations were produced by the so-called learned scholars. In the end, the entire world's society has lost touch of the real meaning behind these *Vedic* texts. For example, Christians had no understanding about the meditation until the 1960's. Transcendental meditation had become popular in the 1960's, around western countries. **Maharishi Mahesh, Guru of Beatles**, was the pioneer in spreading "meditation." Now many other forms of meditation and "mindfulness" have been popular among Christians. So they continue the steal some form or other



ideas to keep their controlled organized group alive under the banner of Christianity even in present times. They continue to draw, here and there, some ideas from *Vedic* wisdom, out of context, to glorify their system. This way they keep faking their methods to souls whose inclinations, in subconscious state of mind, are toward the original *Vedic* system. Meditation is in context to *Karma* theory and, therefore, not applicable to Christians. Their faiths on Jesus who died for their sins and, therefore, this burden of meditation does not apply according to their “hoax” system.

From *Mahabharat* texts, we find that *Kurus* were boastful, deceitful, treacherous, womanizers, and most envious and vicious people on this planet. The eldest brother of *Kurus*, *Duryodhan*, even wanted to rape the wife of *Arjun* in the open assembly of ministers. After all the conditions laid down on *Pandavas*, *Duryodhan's* cousins, this arrogant, puffed-up *Duryodhan* did not keep his promise. He was responsible for setting fire to a house where once *Pandavas* had stayed for some time. He did all the treacherous work to destroy, “moralists,” *Pandavas* who were refused to get some portion of an inherited kingdom. They followed the principles of ethics and respects to the elderly. Unfortunately, *Duryodhan* kinds are hiding under the cover of the Holy Bible and ‘the Koran’, and continue to be involved in all sorts of criminal activities through their foolish teachings.

These books must be banned if you so desire to cultivate a civilized world, otherwise keep on falling into the ditch. It is one’s action which gives various reactions. The sufferings and pleasures are derived from one’s bad or good actions. These American Christians have shown their mercy by giving a fraction of the world’s controlled resources to the dying starving Ethiopians. Everybody has witnessed this horrible fate of human lives. These are all the results of ‘CAUSE AND EFFECT’. The Bible pushers make their believers to continue their activities, whatever, as long as they simply embrace Jesus as their sin carrier and buyer of these criminals’ sins for all their

past, present and future. This is the very reason of man's own sufferings in present bodies due to various mind and bodily diseases and later in future bodies like born in different countries under severe poverties including in the United States of America. One gentleman asked, 'Why did the *Pandavas* fight, who were the protectors of morals and values of *Vedas*?'

I asked him, "Why did the police officers fight with thieves, robbers, rapists, or the so-called nice gentlemen behind doors, the pushers of drugs and opium?"

Similarly, these days under the instructions of the Bible, these pushers are funding the missionaries for the Bible cause. So if any civilized human being tries to stop such rascals for the spread of criminal activities throughout this globe, he is not fighting but defending the real cause for the safeguards of world's human civilization. THAT IS A REAL POLICE OFFICER. SO *PANDAVAS* WERE INSTRUCTED TO FIGHT BACK WITH *KURUS* FOR MAINTAINING THE PEACE FOR THE SOCIETY.

Also the Old Testament (Bible), in the Chapter of '**Esther**', confirms the *Vedic* influence spread at different parts of our globe: "Now it came about in the days of **Ahasuerus** (*Sanskrit* name), that is, the Ahasuerus who was ruling as king from India to Ethiopia, (over) a hundred and twenty-seven jurisdictional districts. The name of his castle was *Shushan* (*Sanskrit* name). Also *Vashti*, the queen herself held a banquet for the women at the royal house that belonged to the king *Ahasuerus* – and the king proceeded to say the wise men having knowledge of times (for in this way the king's matter came before all those versed in law and legal cases)." *Vishti* (used different spelling in other Bibles to confuse the issue), the first queen, had refused to go in and display herself before the banquet of drunken king and men, who thought of nothing higher than drink and sex, so *Vishti* (*Sanskrit*-word) was deposed. She gave up the crown rather than degrade womanhood to such a level and the Bible writers cast her aside as nothing, and honor Esther as heroine, who degraded herself to the level of whoredom. Esther, the Bible heroine, is

the first prize winner. She is the champion of the kingdom according to the Bible.

Many men follow the Bible lesson on picking a wife and follow the king's method of trying out women sexually to choose a mate (like a dog with a bitch), but few succeed in getting a true companion this way. When a man starts trying out women he rarely ever stops, but learns to have no faith in any woman and never knows the wonderful happiness of the journey down the pathway of life, arm with a true queen of his heart. Women who take the Bible lesson and follow Esther's lead (like a bitch throwing itself in front of sexually maniac dogs, studs), very seldom ever win more than the second prize, that of being a concubine, and soon they find that they are only second choice concubines for their man has found a new one or two. THE RESULTS: Every marriage in USA ends up in divorces and in many instances 3-4 marriages and still no satisfaction. The artificial Christians rally against the abortions throughout the United States organized by the Bible pushers to prove their faith in the Bible. HOW ARE THEY GOING TO CURTAIL ABORTIONS WHEN THEY CONTINUE TO PRAISE SUCH ACTIVITIES OF ESTHER OF THE BIBLE AND CONTINUE TO FOLLOW SUCH A JUMBLE OF HOAX AND NONSENSE EXAMPLES SET BY THE HEROS OF THE BIBLE, NOT IN LINE TO THE MORALS AND FAMILY VALUES? Just like the Holy Bible praises such sexual activities of Esther, in the same scenario many writers whose influence is derived from the Bible published in many newspapers to glorify such activities: "WORLD'S MOST-MARRIED MAN GROOMING NO. 28, **GLYNN "SCOTTY" WOLFE** WITH WIFE NO. 27 **DAISY**, WHOM HE PLANS TO DIVORCE.' — *A leading American Newspaper, July 11, 1990.* The man is a Baptist minister, age 81 wants to get married 28<sup>th</sup> time with his present wife's (age 19) sister who is only 15 years of age from Philippines. *Vedic* women were extremely chaste. If any man looked on a *Vedic* woman with a desire of sex, they had no desire to live. Muslims had caused many *Aryan* women to burn

themselves alive. The *Aryans* fought until death if they could not win the war with Islamic intruders who had entered in India from the Middle East. When the women were left alone in the kingdom/palace, sex-maniac Islamic *Jihad* followers used to rape unprotected **Hindu** women. Because of their chaste morals, they preferred to poison themselves and then later jumped into the fire pit (**Johar**, called *Hindu-Sati*). *Vedic* teaching itself built such great morals that people did not want to unleash the highest principles. It is automatic. It is not all artificial. It had nothing to do with men desiring their women to burn themselves alive. The women themselves had lived in such high morals and dignified characters through the *Vedic* teachings. Naturally, there is no help for those isolated incidents or misuse of these informations into radical forms or for making fun of the society as a whole.

A young man 25 years of age of the Islamic faith asked me, “Why in the past, women in India had performed ‘*Sati Pratha*’ and more recently why some living in the Middle East, had also done the same?”

My reply was, “That in the first instance, when the Barbaric Islamic Tribes invaded the civilized communities of *Bharat*, raping, plundering, looting, arsoning, torturing and killing women, children, old people, the women of India being totally monogamous and chaste, took poison and then leapt into fires to avoid the poisonous viciousness of the barbarians.”

In the second instance after being lured to the Islamic counties of the Middle East, being promised well-paying professional jobs in the computer, nursing and secretarial fields, the women found that they were instead misled by lies and deceit and were forced into prostitution by these fanatic Muslims. Upon learning the truth, they also committed “*Sati*” like rituals.

## SATI

The woman who took her life by first drinking the poison and then leaping into the burning pyre for the sake of monogamous and chaste life was called “Sati”. This Muslim asked me, “Why, since the poison would kill them, did they jump into the fires? BECAUSE, I SAID, BEING OF A HIGH SPIRITUAL NATURE AND BEING PURE, THEY LEPT INTO THE FIRES TO PREVENT THE FANATICAL CRIMINALS OF THE MUSLIM BARBARIAN TRIBES AS WELL AS, THEIR PRESENT DAY DESCENDANTS, WHO ARE VIRTUALLY NO BETTER, FROM MOLESTING THEIR DEAD BODIES.”

Such activities are allowed for the faithful under the instructions of the Koran. Islamic Koran’s *Hudood* ordinance allows such evil acts. From *News India of New York* dated January 15, 1988: ‘ISLAMIC COURT TO HANDLE JUDGEMENT IN THE CASE OF SEX WITH DEAD WOMAN, KARACHI’: Pakistan’s highest Islamic court was recently called upon to pronounce judgement in a singular case of sex with a dead woman according to a local report.

One **Mohammed Nasser** was charged with exhuming the body of a freshly buried young woman in *Gujranwala* (in Pakistan) and subjecting it to his sexual desire. There was no eye -witness to this act. The only evidence was provided by the fact that the night the young woman **Farhal** was buried, and this man was seeing coming out of a deserted mosque in the graveyard with a spade. On the basis of this evidence, he was convicted by the additional session judge of *Gujranwala*.

Nasser challenged his conviction in the federal Islamic *Shariat* court, the highest Islamic court in Pakistan, the pleaded for justice under the *Koran’s Hudood* ordinance but the court had to seek the help of Muslim scholars to ascertain what Islamic punishment could be awarded in such a case. The court has reserved its judgement.

The women in the west are displayed as the showpiece, a sexual piece of garment through ‘Beauty-Contest’; these women do not have self-respect. On the contrary, these beauty pageants are desperate to prove their flesh display in public, absolutely like the Esther of the Bible. Then the ‘phonies’ are making demonstrations to stop abortion. THE FOOLS KEEP ON MAKING LAWS TO STOP THIS AND STOP THAT BUT THE LAWS HAVE BEEN BROKEN OVER AND OVER AGAIN. MORE ATTORNEYS, MORE LAWS, MORE COURTS, MORE POLICE FORCE, YET, THESE VOLUMES OF BOOKS, FILLED WITH LAWS, ARE BECOMING DIFFICULT TO KEEP UP WITH. We have to go to the root-level to solve the world’s problems. That manual is “the *Vedas*.” It is time for people of this world to examine the real cultish books which have spread sorrow and pain throughout the world. Think about children being torn up when somebody’s mother is legally kidnaped by sexual maniacs through a court divorce system! One bank teller, working at University Savings in Houston, told me that she was moving to California. I asked her “Why?” She replied that she was getting remarried. She further told me that her three-year-old son had been crying bitterly for the last several weeks ever since he heard that mama was leaving him behind with his grandparents. What will happen to this child once he grows up? (I) No trust, (ii) no faith, (iii) no liking and (iv) a revengeful attitude in general. Same way those Bible followers, who have been abusing their children, have followed the examples of Lot’s incest in the cave with his two daughters. Once abused children grow, they follow the similar instincts what their parents did to them and they in turn pass down inheritance of abuse to their children and so on. This way, children growing have no faith, no trust. This system is the foremost reason for the ruination of life — a serious spiritual-suicide. It must be stopped immediately by all means.

Are you going to learn by error and trial? Don’t you know that you are a transit on this planet earth? At any moment, you have to give up this present body like the droplets on the lily

flowers, tilting at any moment as the Sun shines. Some bugs are born in the night and die before day break, some dogs live ten years, some human body may live thirty years and some zero years or may live a little longer. Sooner or later, you have to give up your present body, it is a matter of relativity which is well stated in the ***Bhagavad Gita***. **Albert Einstein**, the Nobel prize winner, was a firm believer in the science and spiritual understanding of the ***Bhagavad Gita*** and read it each morning. He always told that ***Bhagavad Gita*** was his mother of knowledge. THE REAL PURPOSE OF HUMAN LIFE IS TO RETURN BACK TO THE 'REAL HOME' - *VAIKUANTH* BUT, AGAIN THERE ARE MANY SCIENTISTS WHO RELY ON MECHANICAL MEANS. The ***Bhagavad Gita*** discusses these points. The eternal sky is described in the *Eight Chapter*, in verses nineteen and twenty. We have a material understanding of the sky, with the sun, stars, moon etc. **God Krishn** explains that in the eternal sky there is no need of sun or moon, nor of fire or electricity, because the spiritual sky is already illuminated by the '*Brahmajyoti*', the rays of the Supreme Lord. *Brahmajyoti* is in the spiritual sky, wherein the planets are named the *Vaikunth* and *Goloka*. The Lord resides eternally in His Supreme abode; but He can be approached from here also. There are innumerable planets in *Brahmajyoti*, just as there are in the material sky, but all these planets are spiritual, not material. **God Krishn** says in the ***Bhagavad Gita*** that anyone who can approach the spiritual sky need not return to the material sky. In the material sky, even if we live on the highest planet which is called *Brahmaloka*, we must still suffer the miseries of material existence of birth, disease, old age and death. No material being is free of them.

**Lord Krishn** says that the living entities are traveling from one planet to another. We need not rely on mechanical arrangements to go to other planets. For anyone who wants to go to another planet, such as the moon, ***Bhagavad Gita*** instructs that there is a simple formula – even to go to the highest planet. If we practice a certain process as described in ***Bhagavad Gita***,

one can go to the sun, the moon, or any other planet. However, ***Bhagavad Gita*** advises us not to go to any of these material planets, not even to the *Brahamaloka* which can also be reached by mechanical means after forty-thousand years. As mentioned earlier that in the spiritual sky there are innumerable planets, which are never annihilated, but there is one called *Krishnlok*, or *Goloka Vrndavan*, which is the Supreme Planet. ***Bhagavad Gita*** gives us the opportunity to leave this material world and to go to that eternal existence in the eternal abode of the Lord. Those who are trying to be lords over material nature due to attachment, pride, ego, false prestige, greed, lust, anger, ignorance, envy, untruthfulness, non-cleanliness, non-austerity, non-mercy, cannot have any chance of going back to the spiritual kingdom – no matter what they believe in. One may speak just by mouth mere words more than a million times, beat the drums, or put large posters all over town, have no meaning unless it is carried by the proper/ethical/and the highest moral standard of the *Vedas*. Have you, all, not tried enough to a position where this whole world has come closer to complete ruination, unless you want to blow it up?

Our senses are so imperfect that we cannot even see many planets that exist within the material sky *Vedic* literature gives us information of many worlds that exist there. But one should always hanker after the spiritual sky and the supreme kingdom. Now, a question maybe raised: How do we approach the abode of the Supreme Lord? In the *Eighth Chapter* of the ***Bhagavad Gita***, verses five through eight, the means for approaching the Lord's Supreme abode are given. IF THEY ARE FOLLOWED UNDER THE PROPER GUIDANCE WITH RIGHT ACTIONS, ONE CAN GO BACK TO REAL HOME IN THIS LIFE TIME OTHERWISE THEY WILL KEEP ON COMING BACK IN DIFFERENT BODIES (CYCLE OF BIRTH AND DEATH — WILL BE DISCUSSED LATER).

A devotee must follow:

- (1) Never think badly of others, so mind should be pure.



- (2) Whatever he speaks must be for the benefit for the society.
- (3) Always do right actions.

It is hard to recommend the *Bhagavad Gita* since there are many commentaries and translations in English where authors have expressed their personal opinions without really touching on the true spirit of the *Bhagavad Gita* as it was spoken by **Sri Krishn** more than 5,190 years ago. So one has to hanker after a right teacher because one will come across many who would claim themselves to be very learned. Recently, many **Krishn's** devotees are becoming very expert in mixing and matching all religions, as one and the same. They are out there in fulfilling their egocentric qualities. They have started their demons' infiltration acts. **BHAGAVAD GITA IS LIKE A MAP. IF THE MAP IS FULL OF CONFUSIONS SHOWING WRONG DIRECTIONS, THEN IT WILL BE DIFFICULT TO REACH TO A PARTICULAR DESTINATION. I TELL THEM, "DO NOT ADD ANYTHING IN VEDIC TEXTS." JUST LEAVE THEM ALONE! WHEN PEOPLE OF THE WORLD ARE FRUSTRATED AND TIRED OF ALL MATERIAL SENSE-GRATIFICATIONS AND ANXIETIES, THEY MUST SEEK FOR A TRUE MAP TO REACH TO THEIR DESTINATION (SPIRITUAL KINGDOM). IF THE MAP IS CONFUSED AND DISTORTED BY WRONG ADDITIONS ETC., THEY WILL BE LOST AND THE SUFFERING, ON THE PLANET, WILL BE INTENSIFIED. FOR THE LAST 12 YEARS, I HAVE DONE EVERYTHING POSSIBLY TO BLOCK THEIR INTRUSION. THEY DON'T SEEM TO UNDERSTAND AND CONTINUE TO SPEAK THAT ALLAH IS O.K., JEHOVAH IS O.K., MOHAMMED IS O.K., THE BIBLE IS O.K., AND THE KORAN IS O.K., EVERYTHING IS O.K.** So unfortunately, nobody wants to continue with the absolute teachings of *Bhagavad Gita*. Most who will like to change, they are instructed by *Hare Krishn's* devotee that everything is O.K. So, where to find the perfect change? For this

inquisitive person, all doors are shut down on them. Since everything is the same, why to make a change?

MY BROTHERS AND SISTERS, THE BIBLE AND THE KORAN ARE TEACHING AGAINST THE HUMAN VALUES. DEFINITELY, THEY WILL NOT TAKE YOU BACK TO BETTER SITUATIONS. IF THERE IS A SCHOOL CONSTANTLY TEACHING IDEAS LEADING STUDENTS TO DO HORRIBLE ACTS, WHAT THE BIBLE AND THE KORAN FOLLOWERS HAD DONE. WILL YOU NOT GO OUT OF YOUR WAY TO HELP IN CLOSING THIS PARTICULAR INSTITUTION? ANYONE CAN CONCLUDE FROM THE BLOODSHED HISTORIES, CAUSED DUE TO THE FOLLOWERS OF THE BIBLE AND THE KORAN, THAT SUCH INSTITUTIONS MUST BE BANNED.

**CARL SAGAN**, A WORLD FAMOUS ASTRONOMER, WROTE THAT IN HIS FINDINGS OF VARIOUS RELIGIONS, **VEDAS** ARE IN CLOSE PROXIMITY TO THE PRESENT DAY SCIENCE OF COSMOS.

**The Pope** admits that church was wrong about **Galileo** (appeared in the *Houston Post, Houston, Texas on May 10, 1983*), an inquisition court in Rome condemned Galileo for his assertion that the earth was an ordinary planet revolving around the sun which was against the Bible's belief. "The church herself learns by experience and reflection, and she now understands better the meaning that must be given to freedom of research," John Paul added. Does it not sound like a controlled mafia syndicated type of group trying to enforce their bum views on the masses and such large ignorant masses are following stupid ideas under the name of God? World of cheaters and be cheated! If scientists were not stuck to the views and beliefs of the Bible that the earth is flat and the sun revolves around the earth, the present day society of the western countries would have been in dark ages and think about it, where would have been space research?

AMERICA COULD NOT SEND THE VERY FIRST ROCKET ON THE MOON IF THE SCIENTISTS HAD STUCK TO THE ILLOGICAL, INCONSISTENT TEACHINGS OF THE BIBLE, THE SO-CALLED "CREATION SCIENCE," THAT THE EARTH IS FLAT AND IS THE CENTER OF THE UNIVERSE; SUN ROTATES AROUND THE EARTH; DAY AND NIGHT WERE CREATED BEFORE THE SUN . . . GEN. 1

So today's America's progress is not done because of Christians but because of the world's scientists who did not believe in the stupidities and inconsistent teachings of the Bible. If we have such faulty information as contained in the Bible, how can we call it a book of God? This world's famous astronomer, Galileo, was going to be hanged because of his findings that the earth was not the center of the universe, contradictory to the Bible's, the so-called Creation science – with no head or tail.

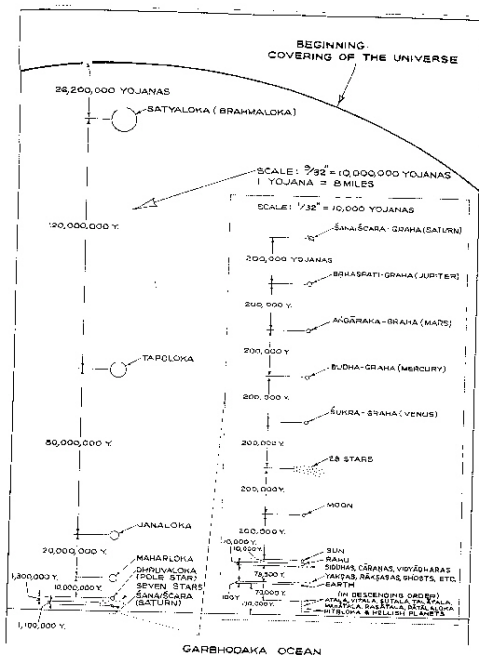
BRUNO — This great scientist was burned by the Inquisition Court for preaching the scientific principles of plurality of worlds and revolution of the earth around the sun, uttered after hearing the judgement of the court in his case, "It is perhaps with greater fear that you pass sentence upon me rather than I receive it."

RIDLEY and LATIMER — Whose fingers were burnt by Christians uttered the following words expressing their joy over their fate: "We shall this day light such a candle in England by God's grace as shall never be put out." So one can see through, that such utterance of words as spoken by Ridley and Latimer are coming true now. THIS BOOK IS THAT CANDLE.

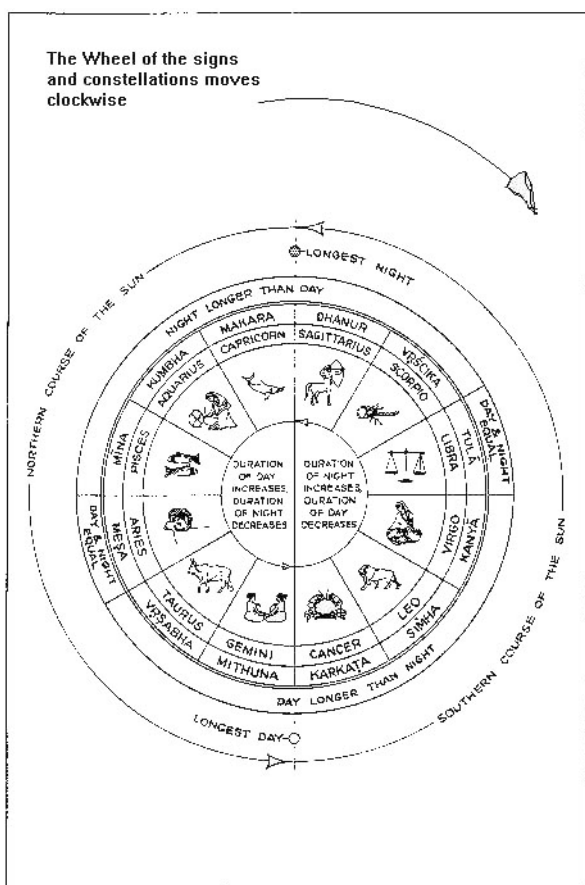
If we look into *Vedas*, we will find the complete explanation of the size of the orbit which is in complete harmony to the present science. Mr. Carl Sagan, a world renowned astronomer, has very well admitted these facts in his many lectures by stating that Hindu revelation has come the closest in our 20<sup>th</sup> century astronomical search. He has authored a book 'Cosmos'. Though these present day scientists have just started

uncovering the dimensions of our immediate universe but *Vedas* have described even the distance from the beginning of the covering of the universe to the surface of *Garbhodaka* ocean ever since time immemorial. *Srimad Bhagavatam*, fifth canto-part two by **Sri A.C. Swami Prabhupad**. Next pages give the explanation, picture of our universe, planets, and many other valuable information.

Please do not take these universal pictures out of context and make it as if someone has come up with a new invention. These informations were there and will be there. It seems like they were kind of lost.



The above scale shows a basic cross-section of our immediate universe. The planets are represented in a straight line, one above another. *Bhagavatam* explains that the planets, the moon and the sun are actually revolving around the polestar in their own orbits and at various speeds. These planets are revolving in conformity to the will of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, for the great machinery of the universe is in compliance to the command of the Almighty. The scale in the box on the right shows the area between the planet Saturn and *Garbhodaka* Ocean. The drawing does not give accurately the relative sizes of the planets, nor does it show the complete depth of the *Garbhodaka* Ocean – 249,800,000 *yojanas* (almost half the universe). The distance of the universe between top to bottom is 510,000,000 *yojanas* or 4,080,000,000 miles. This is but one of the innumerable universes in the material world, and this constitutes only a small fraction of the creation of the Almighty. It is difficult to estimate the expansiveness of the spiritual world since one cannot understand the details of even one universe in the vast material creation. Eighty miles make one *yojana*.



The stars and constellations, moving with great wheel of time, travel clockwise around the polestar, and the sun travels with them. However, the sun encircles the polestar in its own counterclockwise orbit around *Sumeru*, therefore, the sun's motion is seen to be different from that of the wheel of time itself. The sun, while passing through twelve months, comes in touch with the twelve different signs of the zodiac and assumes twelve different names according to those signs. The aggregate of these twelve months is call a *samvatsara*, or an entire year. The sun travels with different speeds. It travels slowly during the day and quickly at night when traveling in its northern course thus increasing the duration of the

daytime and decreasing the duration of night. When the sun travels in its southern course, the exact opposite is true – the duration of the night increases and day decreases.

According to the *Vedic* texts, our universe has several moons and several suns. There are many planets which have their own moons. So it must not be a surprise to see the moon here and there in the preceding map. This map is just a brief illustration but there are volumes of pages explaining the life in them and their exact positions in the universe.

**MILKY WAY'S HOT CLOUDS:** A major quest of modern cosmology, the science of determining the universe's content and order, is to pin down whether the cosmos is closed or open. If closed, the universe will eventually rebound on itself into a superhot, a superdense point; if open it will infinitely expand into cold, rubble-strewn darkness. Most cosmologists and Hindus believe in the closed model. A cyclical universe, expanding and contracting, is a key doctrine of Hindu cosmology. A closed universe requires a certain amount of overall mass to generate enough gravitational "*oomph*" to reverse the cosmos's expanding momentum. The search for this mass is consuming many astronomers. Recently, scientists bumped into a little more hot and heavy stuff: huge numbers of relatively small gas clouds floating around our Milky Way galaxy. The clouds are causing dips in radio signals generated by the cosmos's most distant galaxies: Quasars.

**IN A BABY GALAXY FAR, FAR AWAY:** In an astronomical survey conducted in California, the oldest space fossil yet from the early history of the cosmos was found. It is a quasar (for a quasi-stellar object) that is 14 billion light years distant. As a light year expresses time as well as spatial distance, this means we are viewing a snapshot of the quasar as it looked 14 billion years ago. They are small regions of super-energetic matter shining as brightly as a full-scale galaxy – a prodigious amount of energy. Quasars are the most-distant objects from us and also those closest in time to the Big Bang creation event of the cosmos that occurred many billion years ago. There is a calculation factor in *Bhagavad Gita* which can determine the

exact number of years of existence for our immediate material universe.

This item factor can tell the remaining years left before its dissolution. This quasar is so close to the Big Bang it is forcing astrophysicists to greatly revamp their theories on how matter orders itself. IT HAS IMPLICATIONS THAT SUPPORT HINDU COSMOLOGY, WHEREIN THE ENERGY/MATTER OF THE UNIVERSE IS THE PATTERNED PROJECTION OF AN INTELLIGENT CONSCIOUSNESS, NOT MERELY AN ACCIDENTAL EXPLOSION AND ITS AFTERMATH.

The British, backed under the Bible's influence had killed many *Vedic* followers and forced the conversion of millions into such inferior ideas of the compulsory Bible studies; due to their hateful bringing up for looking down other non-followers of the Bible as heathens. The whole world is watching and yet the Bible followers are backing up such cheap works through missionaries to force people to bring them under their subjection of stone age mentalities. This kind of situation is very rewarding to the majority of Christians living in U.S.A. They are just getting many advantages under its cover like eat 'soul food' and get welfare to non-deservings. Once they get used to of free things, they want it to receive continuously and if you don't give them, they will become wild and aggressive. Like cocaine dependency! Freedom has a price and if people go overboard to misuse the freedom they are deprived of such freedoms either by manmade laws or by laws of nature.

Many people have accepted Christianity as a religion of convenience. It is definitely the cause of their own 'self' destruction. Nothing Else! Galileo was sentenced to life imprisonment who contradicted the Bible's teachings and the world has been advancing ever since in space research. If the entire Bible is banned, what will be the ultimate result? : A WORLD OF PEACEFUL SOCIETY.

**Galileo**, an astronomer, mathematician and physicist, lived from 1564 to 1642. There were many noble men, scientists who were persecuted by Catholic Church (inquisition) for holding



similar views and after 350 years later Pope admits the Bible was wrong. IT IS ALSO A FACT THAT THE BIBLE STUDIES HAVE SERIOUSLY CONTRIBUTED TO CRIMES EVER SINCE ITS FOUNDATION. Example: Six-million Jews were sent into gas-chambers because Jews (Bible consists of two parts, Old Testament and New Testament and Jews follow the same Bible except the New Testament) do not believe in Jesus Christ or to say the words he spoke in the New Testament. Their Old Treatment also contributed the Jews' displacement from the Middle East by Islam's prophet Mohammed who had copied the Old Testament and named it the Koran with more additions. A hate breeds insensitivity and breeds nothing else but hate.

New Twist: The Old Testament had further increased the breeding of criminal violence and hate, not now under the instructions of Jehovah and Moses but under the instructions of Allah and Mohammed of the Koran which caused the displacement of Jews from their land. If they want their future generations not to go through what they have gone through in the past, they must surrender to the complete understanding of the *Vedic* texts and spread their teachings throughout this globe as soon as possible. We can improve by examples of the past. When a child goes out of his way, a mama tries to explain him not to be indulged into wrong activities which can hurt the child, eventuality. If the child still persists with bad behavior, the mama may repeat the same explanations 3-4 times to correct him and if he still continues to maintain wrong habits, then the mama must spank him and later might give a harsh punishment to correct her child. Jews still follow the Old Testament which was the leading cause of their displacement from the Middle-East. They must give it up their bad taste. That is a fact! Christians believe in the creation science of the Bible and without the creation science their religion will be considered incomplete. So the creation science is part of the Bible's science as well. Christians try to dissociate from the Old Testament when they are reminded the horrible murders of children under Jehovah's

commands. Then, what is the meaning of following the creation science?

## USE OF THE BIBLE FOR ASINITY AND OBSCENITY:

Adam's words about Eve are cited in the Bible: "And Adam said, This is now bone of my bones and flesh of my flesh." (*Genesis 2.23*). This teaches that Adam had intercourse with every beast and animal but found no satisfaction until he cohabited with Eve. "It is time that some great people of the United States of America file the petition in the Supreme Court to ban the Holy Bible and the Koran."

**GEORGE BERNARD SHAW:** "AS TO THE BIBLE SCIENCE, IT IS HOPELESSLY PRE-EVOLUTIONARY, ITS DESCRIPTIONS OF THE ORIGIN OF LIFE AND MORALS ARE OBVIOUSLY FAIRY TALES; ITS NOTIONS OF THE STARRY UNIVERSE ARE CHILDISH; ITS HISTORY IS EPICAL AND LEGENDARY; IN SHORT PEOPLE WHOSE EDUCATION IN THESE DEPARTMENTS IS DERIVED FROM THE BIBLE ARE SO ABSURDLY MISINFORMED AS TO BE UNFIT FOR PUBLIC EMPLOYMENT: THEREFORE THE BIBLE MUST BE SHELVED WITH THE 1<sup>ST</sup>. EDITION OF *THE ENCYCLOPEDIA BRITANNICA* AS A RECORD OF WHAT MEN ONCE BELIEVED, AND A MEASURE OF HOW FAR THEY HAVE LEFT THEIR OBSOLETE BELIEFS BEHIND."

"IT IS THE BIBLE EDUCATED HUMAN WHO IS NOW THE IGNORAMUS. IF YOU DOUBT, TRY TO PASS AN EXAMINATION FOR ANY PRACTICAL EMPLOYMENT BY GIVING BIBLE ANSWERS TO THE EXAMINERS' QUESTIONS. YOU WILL BE FORTUNATE IF YOU ARE MERELY PLUCKED AND NOT CERTIFIED AS A LUNATIC." ... From the book '*Adventures of the Black Girl in her search for God*', page 68.

## **THE WORLD'S MOST SELF DESTRUCTIVE FORCE ORGANIZED UNDER THE NAME OF RELIGION:**

\* Millions of acres of trees are cut each year to celebrate Christmas worldwide. Bigger the better tree for Christmas - like a Texas size. They are very proud to demonstrate the largest tree planted outside the White House in Washington, D.C. People are unable to breathe, because of not sufficient oxygen in the air. They are opposing everything there is to it in the creation. Carbon Dioxide molecules, not having enough trees to filter them to oxygen, are hitting the ozone layers and started causing the depletion of ozone. One carbon molecule can destroy millions of ozone molecules and therefore it is necessary to have trees in abundance. Once ozone layers are gone, cancer death will be in abundance, blindness due to ultraviolet rays will be extremely high. These problems have already started to multiply. Upper respiratory problems in human bodies have quadrupled in the last ten years and these medical doctors are out there to treat the patients through advance technology of chemicals in a money-minting profiteering scheme.

\* Millions of acres of land are planted to raise pumpkins for Christian's festival of Halloween. This is the single cause for the depletion of ground for further growth of vegetations. Many of these pumpkins are carved into jack-o'-lanterns on October 31 of each year. Most of these pumpkins end up in garbage next day.

\* During Easter Christian festival, millions of eggs are destroyed worldwide. They, parents, hide the eggs in different make-believe nests around the house and expect their children to find them as a joy of celebration. Have you ever seen a mama bird? How much hardship she goes through in making a nest? She would fly from place to place to collect dry grass and leaves

to make a nice nest in order to lay the eggs. These criminals go out to steal the birds' eggs and call it a nice celebration. Let us see, what Mr. Johnson says if an intruder entered into his house: "He would kill that SOB", as discussed earlier. While the bird's eggs are stolen from the nest for the fun and game of Easter (A Christian celebration), the mama bird flies helplessly, up and down, crying chee-chee-chee, to get them back during the process of her eggs being stolen by demons. No mercy! No compassion! But this helpless bird has no control because non-compassionate, merciless Christians are trained to have a control over this planet. Everything according to the Bible was sent by Jesus for Christians to enjoy including animals and in the process they are at a rampage of destruction from its core of their self evolution. The very starting of the Bible is continuously blaring and training: "To have dominion over the sky, sea and earth."

\* Millions of cows and other animals are slaughtered under teachings of the Bible. They have been constantly brainwashing the congregations in churches that animals are sent by Jesus for their food. This itself is the serious cause of worldwide human population. Those who are slaughtered for food, their souls' transmigration process toward human bodies speeds up before time in the evolutionary cycle. These souls, entered the human bodies - in the final stage of the evolutionary cycle, are very disturbed by the criminal violence imposed upon them by either slowly cutting their throats (Jewish Kosher, Muslim Halal) or other kinds of mass slaughter when they were in animal bodies. Due to their disturbance, they are pressured psychologically to revenge back from the society. Society must pay the price. Millions of armed robberies each year in U.S.A., raping, murders etc. are the continuous results of these wrong-activities trained under the Bible's methods. When things do not get solved, they go to war to kill each other or blame constantly other societies. They will never look into their wrong habits and activities which have caused serious turmoils. They are so well trapped by Christians' clergy that they cannot see through beyond the Bible. FOR EXAMPLE, THEY CONSTANTLY TALK OF JESUS

MAKING WATER INTO WINE, AS ONE OF THE MAJOR FEASTS OF MIRACLE. ACCORDING TO THE **VEDAS**, IF A PERSON IS INTOXICATED, HOW CAN HE HAVE A CONTROL ON HIS MIND AND HIS SENSES. **BHAGAVAD GITA** DISCUSSES IN DETAIL ABOUT THE CONTROL OF SENSES, MIND AND THE SOUL (DRIVER OF THE CAR). IF A DRIVER IS INTOXICATED, HE WOULD NOT FOLLOW THE STREET SIGNS, HE MIGHT PUT FULL ACCELERATION TO THE CAR, HE MIGHT NOT BE ABLE TO STEER IT STRAIGHT ON THE ROAD. WHAT ARE THE CHANCES OF CRASHING HIS VEHICLE? 100%! SO MAN WHO IS INTOXICATED SPECIALLY UNDER THE INSTRUCTIONS OF JESUS, IT IS NOT HIS FAULT BUT THE ONE WHO TRANSFORMED WATER INTO WINE. HE IS RESPONSIBLE FOR MANY DEATHS DUE TO DRUNK DRIVERS HERE IN THE U.S.A. God or His pure devotee never compromises for wrong actions. Man can do many mistakes under illusion but when the scriptures advise one to do such activities then it has the worst repercussions for the society. All the doors to reach the main town are shut down for those who are trapped in the jungle. In other words, The True God Book (The Map) cannot be contaminated. We all know everyone is not perfect and each soul is going through learning stages but they will never have a chance if they continue to follow imperfect teachings.

\*THANKSGIVING: Cutting of millions of Turkey birds itself is the most disturbing in the evolutionary process of consciousness.

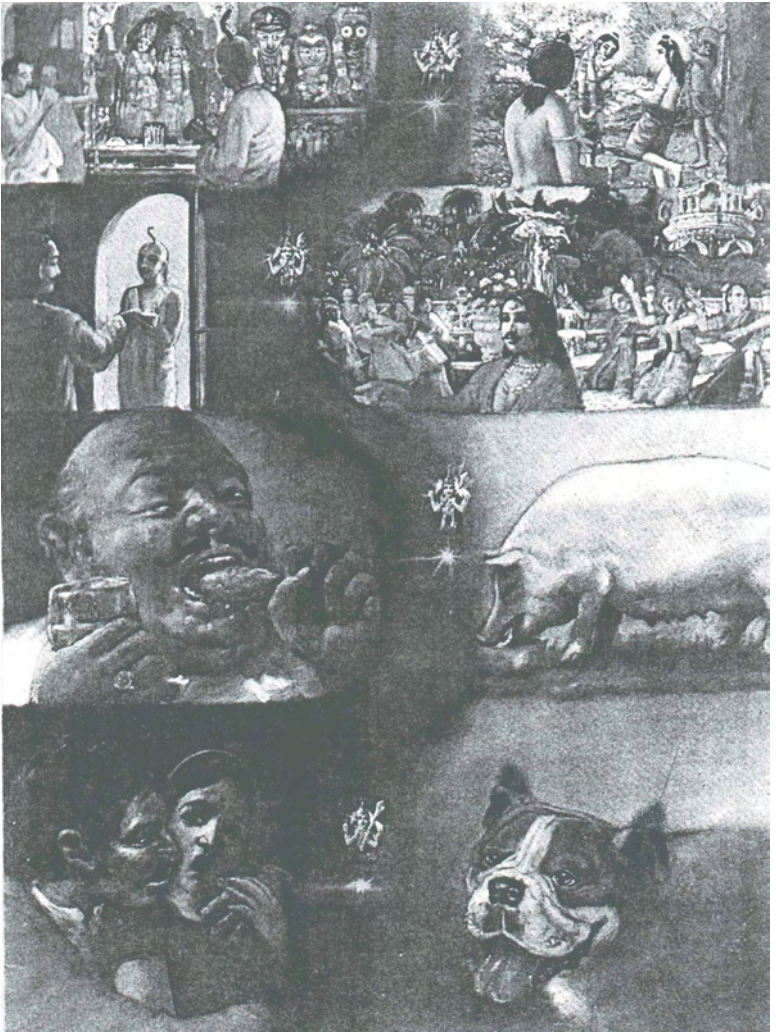
Well-known Russian Scholar, editor of Sacred Books, **P. A. Boulager**, of the East in Russian language writes: "I find, unfortunately that if the Russian Public is to make its acquaintance with the **Vedas** through Max Muller's translations, the interest of the public will not be aroused in the **Vedas**. What struck in Max Muller's translation was a lot of absurdities, obscene passages, and lot of what is not lucid. As far as I grasp the teachings of the **Vedas**, it is sublime that I would look upon it

as a crime on my part if the Russian public becomes acquainted with it through the medium of a confused and distorted translation, thus not deriving for its soul that benefit which this should give to the people.”

Though Max Muller made it the worst for the future generations to know the top secrets of the highest science of the Self-Realization by being bribed by the British Christians’ agent but *Vedas* teachings made him a non-eater of animals. **God Krishn** confirms in *Bhagavad Gita*:

“Whosoever glorifies My teachings, I reward such souls.” Max Muller is a well-known example who got purified. Just by the mere association with *Vedic* texts, he was induced to stop his habits of eating dead bodies of the murdered animals and thereby his stomach did not remain any longer the graveyard of the murdered dead bodies of his dumb brothers and sisters. Soul has a consciousness and the consciousness is what evolves, to higher degrees. By this process of evolution of consciousness, the soul finally reaches to the human form of life. These topics will be discussed in the later part of this book.

**WHATEVER THE CONSCIOUSNESS CREATED BY THE  
LIVING BEING WILL CARRY HIM TO THE NEXT  
BODY**



Anyone, can understand that we are not our bodies but something different from these bodies. ***Bhagavad Gita*** confirms this statement in the following verses, *Chapter 2*, regarding the soul as spoken by **God Krishn** to His dear friend **Arjun**:

- “Never was there a time when I did not exist, nor you, nor all these kings; nor in the future shall any of us cease to be.” (***Bg. Gita 2:12***)
- “As the embodied soul continuously passes, in this body, from childhood to boyhood to youth and then to old age, similarly the soul passes into another body at the time of death.” ..(***Bg. Gita 2:13***)

The next body could be human or animal body according to the sum of one’s activities and desires. We are not this body. As long as the driver is inside the car, the car can be driven but as soon as the driver comes out of the car the car is dead. Similarly, at the time of death you (driver) give up the material clothes made of 5-elements: water, fire, earth, air and ether and change to different body. Just as a person puts on new garments, giving up the old ones, similarly, the soul accepts new material bodies giving up the old and useless ones. The body changes but the soul remains the same. Although there are many movie frames, when seen consecutively they appear as one picture. Similarly, although one’s body is changing at every second, it appears to be the same body (***Bhagavad Gita***). You might have seen a blind man, so he is not his eyes; you might have seen a person with no legs, so he is not his legs; or you might have seen the person with no hands, so he is not his two hands. So these conclude that we are different than this body, we are not the hands, legs, eyes etc., then who are we? Can you point out to yourself? WHO ARE YOU? Because of this true understanding of the concept, yet dead bodies in India are cremated by the followers of the ***Vedas*** – like Vice President of the United States of America Rockefeller had desired in his will to be cremated. Ashes to ashes into true sense. This way it does not infertile, infest with



bacteria, viral germs of the dead bodies and specially who died of cancer, AIDS, and many such fatal diseases. Fire cleanses the environment and destroys the diseased virus on our planet.

If we further investigate and examine ourselves without outside help, we find that no one speaks: “I hands, I eyes, I legs, I body.” One always says my hands, my eyes, my legs, my body. Who is this my person sitting in your body? According to *Bhagavad Gita* that you “Self” is called sprit-soul.

Ignorance of consciousness itself is the greatest cause of self-spiritual suicide. From this ignorance alone have arisen multiple stupidities, many, out of context, learnings like: ‘The frog of a tiny well.’ A frog of a tiny well thinks there is no ocean beyond the four walled boundaries of his tiny well and from such kind(s) of concepts arose what is the so-called modern day prejudice; in order words: “Fools’ Phenomena.” An arrogant dog is extremely prejudiced that he is always barking and growling at the passers-by. By this arrogant dog’s behavior, things do not materialize naturally, we have the duty to train this unnecessary barking dog. If we do not then these problems of hate and violence increase a million folds by leaps and bounds similar to an oil soaked rolling-ball down a hill which will accumulate more and more dirt particles on its path. So we must do every thing to stop that machine which endangers souls and increases the accumulation of dirt more and more in its path. So we must have the clear-cut knowledge to understand ourselves first ‘Who we are’ before we go in the field to train others. If there is no understanding, there can’t be true love because everything is on material bodily concept.

Artificial and fake love to prove man’s ego, mastery of colonization over other human bodies, under the pretext of the Bible, the so-called holy book.

Keep on pushing and supporting the ‘Hoax’ and you will continue to suffer its consequences indefinitely, Wise decision: Stop pushing this notorious book. **God Krishn** further speaks in *Bhagavad Gita* to His dear friend:

“That which pervades the entire body is indestructible. No one is able to destroy the imperishable soul.” .... (**Bh. Gita 2:17**)

“The soul can never be cut into pieces by any weapon, nor can be burned by fire, nor moistened by water, nor withered by the wind. This individual soul is unbreakable and insoluble and can never be dried. He is everlasting, all-pervading, unchangeable, immovable and eternally the same.” ... (**Bg. Gita 2:23,24**)

“The soul is invisible, inconceivable, immutable and unchangeable.” .. (**Bg. Gita 2:25**)

According to the *Vedas* the size of the soul is 1/10,000 times the tip of the hair so even the most powerful microscope cannot detect the soul. One can feel the presence of soul by a simple test.:

Anyone, can understand what is spread all over the body – IT IS THE CONSCIOUSNESS. Everybody is conscious about the pains and pleasures of the body in part or as a whole. This spreading of consciousness is limited within one’s own body. The pains and pleasures of one’s body are unknown to another. Just like you cannot feel the pains and pleasures of a cow going through a slaughter house, similarly your pains and pleasures are confined to you. If you are suffering from cancer that pain is confined to you not even to your dearest loved ones except they can sympathetic toward your miseries. You have to pay the price. No one else, no matter what your beliefs are? Therefore, it proves beyond any reasonable doubt that each and everybody contains an individual soul; the symptom of the soul’s presence is perceived as an individual consciousness as stated in **Bhagavad Gita**. ONLY THE MATERIAL BODY OF THE INDESTRUCTIBLE LIVING ENTITY IS SUBJECT TO DESTRUCTION. We can see the dogs, cats, pigs, snakes, and many other shapes and sizes of different bodies. According to the **Bhagavad Gita**, there are 8,400,000 species of life. Each body (human or animal) is going through birth, disease, old age and death. They all follow the same four principles that are basically eating, mating, sleeping and defending. We are

defending our borders by creating atom-bombs while dogs are protecting their food(s) from the next door neighbors' dogs by growling. Similarly, hoarders of wealth are constantly in anxiety. They do not want to comprehend that whatever they have accumulated must be given up by discarding the present human dress upon death. The house they live in — sooner or later has to be given up, simply by changing hands. No one is able to control any material possession indefinitely. Yet these hoarders continue to hoard God's resources: land, wealth, and other valuables. Even after acquiring all these possessions, they are constantly thinking that something more must be done for their future generation by sucking the rights of those who are still alive, by making 500 years of planning for their future generation and in the process hurting millions of souls who do not belong to their groupism/ideology.

Presently you might be living in an American body, can you guarantee that won't be born in a dog's body? Nobody has dropped dogs from the blue sky or from the top of a cliff. What is the fuss? One life you could be born in a Chinese body and the next life you could transmigrate to a Briton's body. In California one American Hypnotist examined the cases of 1,000 Americans, mostly bodies dressed in white clothes. Under the influence of hypnotism, they were transgressed to their past lives. Some were living in China, and some were living in Korea. 90% of them had different bodily looks than they were born into. So this phenomenon describes that human bodies, out of ignorance are killing their own sons, daughters, brothers etc. left in past lives to transmigrate to other lives in different countries or different bodies. Present Dalai Lama, exiled in India, is a prime example. He is a reincarnation of the previous **Dalai Lama of Tibet.**

What is the difference between a living body and a dead body? You can see the presence of eyes, legs, veins, blood, heart, ears in the dead dog but something does not move the dead body at his material death. So you can very well see that the person who was living one time in a human body or a dog body

has left the lump of bag of flesh, bones, including stool, saliva, mucus, and all sort of bodily germs. In just about two to three hours later, the gross body of dog, cow or human starts to smell fowl. The cow has got two eyes, two ears, two nostrils, a mouth, an anus and genital exactly nine openings of the body same number of openings as found on dog's body or human's body. When you call doggy, doggy, come — doggy comes. So he has to have real ears which can make him listens. If somebody still thinks that dogs live on instincts, what does it prove? This person mind needs to be examined in a mental asylum. Any logical person can understand this above simple explanation about the presence of soul in animals or humans. As explained earlier, maybe animal consciousness level is lower than most of human bodies except mentally retarded grown ups, murderers, rapists and other wrongdoers. The ***Bhagavad Gita*** very clearly instructs us that one must not hanker after material gains except whatever is necessary. This planet earth is moving for billions of years and trillions of souls entered into the planet of earth through mothers' wombs (animals or humans), yet this planet earth continues to go round and round. As to this date, yet, no one is able to take the gross body with the self at the time of material death. Not even a single cent! Only thing one can take are good deeds as their greatest possession for better life. NOT THE BIBLE'S KIND OF CONSCIOUSNESS. They have continued to add sufferings on this planet earth ever since its inception. These bodily designations: white or black, Mexican or American, Christian or Muslim, dog or human are temporary phases of the soul. These all material bodies are made of five elements as discussed earlier. The temperature of the body is 98.5 degrees (Heat); Due to hot climate or hard work, the body perspires (Water); one breathes the air which moves the cell in one's body (human or animal), i.e., air; at the time of death, the body turned into ashes (earth). Therefore, according the ***Vedic*** texts, the souls can take birth in fire, or extreme cold climates, not only on our planets but different planets. The ***Vedas*** say that soul can never be burned. God **Krishn** has stated about the

constitution of soul to his dear friend Arjun. So different compositions of these five elements can provide a material dress for the soul (driver of the car) to live in different parts of the universe. For example our senses are limited. We cannot even recognize a person just a thousand feet away. We also don't have the proper eyes to see our own soul. We can perceive its presence through *Vedic* texts and by proper recitations of the *mantras*. Due to our limited senses, we are handicapped to see the life in other planets. Recently the scientists have shown that there is an existence of life in high temperatures. The mission went to the moon and came up with the answer: "No Life", i.e., Void- finish and concluded. If we seek the help of the *Vedas*, we find that God has created these planets for some purpose(s). DO YOU EVER CREATE ANYTHING FOR NOTHING? Unless one is a fool! From perfection comes perfection. Nothing else! But from imperfect human senses come out many imaginations, guess works, theories which later are speculating to be different from as found originally. *Vedic* texts give us the information to put us on the right track, right frame of mind. They give us the direction to lead us into correct findings for those who are inquisitive. *Vedic* science never taught us to block our logical progress for further evolution in any field: science and spiritual searches within. From deceits and lies one cannot reach to truthfulness. Only from truth, one can reach to the ultimate truth. So lies and conceits will never make your experiment successful.

WHAT HAPPENS TO THE SOUL AT THE TIME OF MATERIAL DEATH?

DOES IT CLING TO THE ASHES UNTIL THE COMING OF UNKNOWN MESSIAH?

These questions are very important for people to understand.

As mentioned earlier that within 2-3 hours of material death, the body starts smelling fowl. The question is raised to the SOUL (THE DRIVER OF THE CAR): WOULD YOU LIKE TO STAY NEXT TO THE GARBAGE?

While you are living in your present body, you (soul) want to make sure that your kitchen and bathrooms are kept cleaned, so how can you (soul) be sticking to the rotting-smelling dead body? Though advancement of science, the cosmoses are not the part of the Bible science— because according to them earth is flat but they boast themselves as if they are the greatest contributors in this world for the development of science and in furtherance of cosmos studies. Even if they got this much perception of advancement in the cosmos etc., yet the Bible followers are sticking to the belief that one-day the messiah would come and raise them (their souls) with their dead bodies to take them to heaven. The beliefs are something which may not be true. It is normally developed out of person's ignorance, country of birth, or from a family heritage pass down from grandfather to father to son, or due to historical beliefs, but eternal truth is one and the same for every living entity regardless of one's beliefs, place of birth or his/her teachings from the parents.

Christians, Jews and Muslims are very expert in decorating the dead bodies. Today, in a materially advanced country like America, we find almost everyone is decorating the deads with tuxedos and very costly coffins, and then they bury them into the ground with the understanding that one day an unknown incoming messiah shall come and pick them from the coffin with the body and soul. Unfortunately, these people keep on occupying more and more land for their baseless pursuits. This, such land, can be utilized for the cultivation, but they add up more and more land worldwide for burying their deads. Also, these dead bodies are eaten by insects which further develop into the breeding ground for millions of insects and germs causing all sorts of viral and bacterial infections in the present living bodies. Therefore, body must be cremated as soon as possible for preventing further spread of diseases. This way one can maintain hygienic conditions rather add up more disease. At the current time, the entire medical system is working very hard in minting wealth from common masses for the outrageous incomes. This is all happening, in the absence of 'Science of

Self-Realization'. They have made a big business by selling parts of humans' bodies. Each year, research to tackle unwanted diseases have increased tremendously yet there is a constant failure as more and more diseases have sprung up. Ten years ago nobody heard of AIDS, but this is becoming the most difficult disease to tackle by scientists here in the U.S.A.

AIDS is a disease related to sex. Everybody knows this by now. By adding chemicals to the human bodies of an AIDS' victims, it might temporally keep him alive but yet more and more people continue to add on the AIDS' virus list. We definitely need doctors but many of them are on a rampage to loot money legally from the common masses under the name of their skilled-profession. This is a service -- just like any other human being is involved into. WHY IS A FARMER, LOOKED DOWN OR PUT DOWN? WHAT WILL HAPPEN TO THE DOCTORS IF THE FOOD IS TAKEN AWAY FROM THEIR TABLES AFTER MAKING TONS OF MONEY? WHO IS MORE IMPORTANT?

I feel that both are equally important and every one of us are important in the society whatever professions we are involved into as long as it is not cutting someone's throat, or making people to become intoxicated etc. or any such professions which are linked to illicit activities.

SHOULD THE FARMER CHARGE MILLION DOLLARS TO RAISE FRUITS AND VEGETABLES - WHO IS A DOCTOR OF THE LAND - BY FORMING A FARMER-ASSOCIATION LIKE MEDICAL SYNDICATED ASSOCIATION?

So coming back to AIDS' question, we find that deficiency in one's immunity causes to acquire AIDS (ACQUIRE IMMUNE DEFICIENCY) DISEASE. *Vedas* have explained that the human body must be kept balanced through proper diets, through control of senses, through control of mind etc. Above all, man's mind cannot be controlled if he is having uncontrolled sex. Just like a precise chemical balance to measure the finest chemical to its millionth of an ounce, similarly, the human body

is made very precise. The animals have mating seasons by the control of nature but the humans can exercise their free will in positive or negative directions. When a human's body is indulged in too much sex and wrong activities like drugs etc., the cells in the body give up to fight the germs due to the loss of control of body's balance. One of the main factors the *Vedas* explain above the importance of the semen (seed). THE SEMEN IS THE BALANCE OF THE BODY, WHICH KEEPS THIS BODY UNDER THE CONTROL OF THE 'SELF'. The *Vedas* explain that 64 drops of blood make a drop of the semen which is the integral force for body's organs to function properly. All the elements needed to sustain the human body are present in the semen. Though people are taking artificially many elements in the form of vitamins but they are not very effective.

The semen is the centrifugal force for sustaining body, mind and soul. In a proper balance. SO EXCESSIVE SEX LEADS INTO IMMUNE DEFICIENCY. Once the immunity is weakened to fight back the virus, the body's functions surrender and then the actual deterioration of the body sets-in. So it is extremely necessary for humans to have control on their bodies through senses and mind as stated in the *Bhagavad Gita* by THE PERSONALITY OF GODHEAD SRI KRISHN. None of the applications change when we read Physic's laws, Chemistry's equations, Mathematics from China to U.S.A., from Russia to Brazil or from Iran to France, but when it comes to religion everyone has invented his/her own religion with all sorts of concocted ideas. The *Vedas* relate to the true science of 'Self-Realization' which is in harmony with laws of nature and present day science of the cosmos. *Vedic* teachings are absolutely non-sectarian. Due to confusion, people are led into such kind of beliefs: This is our Christian God; this is our Jew God; or this is our Muslim God. What a shame? They all share one sun, one planet, their bodies function in the same manners like eating and discharging feces. Laws of Chemistry and Mathematics do not change when the Iranian students go for higher studies in India, America, or Europe. But when it comes to religions, this is my



God, and this is your God; I believe in what I believe in, you believe in what you believe in and then fight.

This simply means if the laws of Chemistry, Mathematics and Physics are not applied properly, what will happen? The laboratory will explode including the people. In other words, some would like to kill under the injunctions of the Koran's *Jihad* and some are there to impose the Bible's teaching thereby spreading more confusions and inconsistencies but yet very few out of millions follow a book which is THE GUIDE for the human life to remove all the illusions and imperfections. Majority of people, out of ignorance, or intentionally, or emotional sickness, continue to confuse the real truth by lumping 'as your and my beliefs' by speaking such loose words: "My Bible says that animals have no soul and were sent by Jesus Christ for food."

THIS IS A FORCED KILLING FOR THE SATISFACTION OF TONGUE. NOTHING ELSE!

The *Vedas* make it very simple for the souls to realize that they are directly responsible for their right or wrong actions. Not like the Christian breed. When it comes to benefits, they do not want anyone to share but when it comes to their wrong actions, they want to pass the buck on Jesus Christ, caretaker of their past, present and future sins.

DO YOU WANT A POLICE OFFICER TO ARREST SOMEONE ELSE WHO DID NOT COMMIT A CRIME ON BEHALF OF A MURDERER? WHAT HAPPENS IF YOU WERE TO BE ARRESTED IN THE SAME SCENARIO? WHAT WOULD YOU DO THEN? SOME PEOPLE BELIEVE THAT CHRISTIANITY IS A BREAK FROM JUDAISM BUT THAT IS A BLUNDER. AS A MATTER OF FACT, CHRISTIANITY IS THE FULFILMENT OF JUDAISM AS THE APOSTLES AND THE EVANGELISTS AND EARLY CHURCH FATHERS USED TO REPEAT. There is a deep affinity between the Old Testament and the New, taken together, form the complete Bible. As St. Augustine truly but ominously

observes, “The New Testament lies hidden in the Old and the Old is made manifest in the New.”

In many ways, Christianity gave the Old Testament a new lease of life. While the Jewish scholars and Rabbis were trying to tame its excess through reinterpretation, Christianity took it over in all its exclusiveness and literalness. Similarly, the Christian God turns out to be more cruel at heart than the Judaic God. Jehovah of the Old Testament thundered a good deal and pitilessly smote his adversaries and very often even his own chosen people but that was the end of it all. The Christian God, on the contrary, pursued his enemies, the unbelievers, beyond the grave and caused them to roast in eternal fires. The Jews had only sheol, an abode of the dead, and no proper Hell in the Christian sense of the term. THE HELL OF ETERNAL PUNISHMENT AND FIRE WAS A CHRISTIAN CONTRIBUTION WHICH WAS LATER ADOPTED BY ISLAM TOO IN ALL THE FULLNESS OF ITS VENGEANCE.

The Semitic religions have done the most destructive disservice to the cause of spiritual life throughout this planet. By offering an offensive theology leading to a cruel and fervent ethics of persecution of other people, they repel men and women of reason and sensitivity and bring the very concept of religion into disrepute. This accounts for the Rational Movement of Europe of the last two or three hundred years and its temper of distrust and even denial of all religions. The pioneers of this movement read their Bible closely and they discovered that it abounded in brutal superstitions and preached degraded ethics, and they, therefore, rejected it. Many western writers have provided a rationalist critique(s) of Semitic religions; but the time has come that right solutions are provided in light of *Vedic* texts. According to *Vedic* texts, Semitic texts violate not only ordinary reason and ethics but also deeper truths of the spirit. They lack larger charity. Their claim to exclusive revelations and favored Sons, or nephews, or Prophets of God, is absolutely a make-believe concocted ideas, developed out of man’s foolish

brain cells. They have no *Yoga*, no methodology of inner exploration. They have merely certain fanatic beliefs, misguided zeal, and deluded ideas, useful for imperialist expansion but of no avail for inner growth. Their continuing oppression of other people for centuries is no chance happening. On the contrary, it is rooted in their false theology, in their shallow and narrow conception of the Godhead.

Christianity was an artificial graft on the soil of Europe. Here we need not go into the question how it was foisted on its pagan people. But as Christianity triumphed, these people lost their Gods and their spiritual roots. Their contact with *Bharat* (presently known as India) was snapped and for a thousand years they lived in isolation behind an intellectual Iron Curtain.

But now for some time, things have been changing. Europe's spirit has been awakening. Reason has played a big role. The spirit of the Western youths is seeking a new dimension, and it finds itself naturally attracted by the *SANATAN DHARM, OR AGE-OLD WISDOM OF THE VEDAS*. The work is peaceful and silent. There are no armies of soldiers, no crusaders and might is right type preachers, no budget, no language studies, no paraphernalia of hired missionaries. In this work, the spiritual land of the *Aryans (Bharat-mata)* claims nothing for itself, no empire, no earthly glory, not even spiritual leadership. How can an eternal mother ask anything from the child? She is out there to distribute knowledge and true understanding of higher consciousness. In its teaching, it offers no ready-made salvation, so reach-me-down saviors, and no dogmas. *Vedic* message is simple. It merely says: "You are secretly divine. Know yourself first, be open minded in your search; give up false dogmas that have poisoned your mind so long; your salvation is within you."

In the same context, the Jews must explore their inner-self in the light of *Vedic* texts if they feel that they had enough of their persecution throughout history. It is time they realize for their own good for their own future generations. The world is getting closer and closer every day. Most of the people know

what is contained in the Old Testament. This itself is the reason to get persecuted by others whom they have persecuted either by physical wounds or by pushing the teachings of the Bible through the help of the Bible thumpers (priests, pastors, ministers, Jesuits, and missionaries all alike). Good deeds are always rewarded but one's filth multiplies in a trillion folds. This is the law of nature - "**THE KARMA.**"

In the English language there is a great saying: "What is good for the goose is good for the gander."

Though the meaning has shallow understanding but it is a good layman term to understand the very basic principles of life. In other words a person living in sense-gratifications, must suffer its consequences.

## ***Chapter 2***

# **THE KORAN, THE BIBLE AND *VEDIC* CONCEPTS**

Neither we are a conversion group of any kind nor we are a fanatic society to impose false ideas and/or to kill the so-called nonbelievers which have been performed by the world's most disgrace, inhumane, barbaric and criminal teachings labeled under the names of the religions.

Why do you send your children to school?

I am sure, you want your children to learn good things.  
Example: Not to speak lies; Not to cheat anyone; Do good to others; Not to hurt others.

How would you be able to teach your children a perfection of these teachings when they are taught side by side the stories of the Bible, stories filled with hate and violence of sectarian nature in Sunday's Christian schools? In the same fashion, Islam teaches the fanaticism, "How to kill Christians, Jews, and people of other religions".

The Bible Good Jehovah says to Moses: "Kill the Egyptians including women and children for no good reason". Allah, of the Koran, instructs: "Kill the Jews, Christians and other non-Believers of Islam".

FOR WHAT?

None of the sects has the answers for higher values in life and in the absence of true virtues, they have no concept of God. The Semitic God, Jehovah or Allah, is jealous, wrathful, vengeful and egocentric. He has a gang of "Chosen People" who are directed by his book of commandments to hurt each others.

In the last 2,900 years of Old Testament's history, it would be almost impossible for someone to count a single moment of peaceful coexistence in the Middle-East. Hate breeds hate and insensitivity. War will continue if the followers continue to be clinging to the books spreading hate and war. They are now being imposed on the American televisions by showing Rocky type series to make American youths more violent. These all trashy ideas are coming from the Bible and the Koran, i.e., to prove themselves the biggest demons: "Arrogant, puffed-up with full of macho personality".

The past President Zia of Pakistan, who died in an air-crash, had forced the idea of teaching in Pakistani school hate books toward non-Islamic society. How can they be better, if they are involved into many undesirable activities through the teachings of the Koran? : "A SELF-DESTRUCTIVE SOCIETY" Pakistani children are bred into hate for their own future destruction and spiritual-suicide.

'THE KORAN' IS A SERIOUS CASE OF HATE-VOMITING BOOK LABELED UNDER THE NAME OF GOD. The Jews passed their Semitic heritage through Christianity in Europe and in the second place through their cousins of the Koran'. The Koranic people followed combined crude methods of conversion from Christianity. Mohammed led many blood thirsty expeditions against the Jews and the Christians. Ironically, Mohammed and his followers had continued to follow the same activities as prescribed in the Old Testament labeled under the term 'THE KORAN'. One and the same thing: "More crude and more demoniac activities worldwide".

Here is why the sword of Islam went into action by the faithful for the humans' plight of torture, pain, distress etc.

We are listing only a few of the important sayings from the Koran, dealing with anyone who does not belong to their kind of thinking of loot, rape, arson, hate and murder. The following quotations are translated in English by Dr. N. J. Dawood in the book '*The Koran*', published by Penguin Books. These instructions are commanded by the god of the Koran for the faithful:

VIII/12: *When thy Lord inspired the angels, (saying:) I am with you. So make those who believe stand firm. I will, throw fear into the hearts of those who disbelieve. Then smite the necks and smite of them each finger<sup>1</sup>.*

(1. N. J. Dawood translates in his "The Koran": '*Strike off their heads, maim them in every limb*').

VIII/36: *Lo! Those who disbelieve spend their wealth in order that they may debar (men) from the way of Allah. They will spend it, then it will become an anguish for them, then they will be conquered. And those who disbelieve will be gathered unto hell.*

LXIX/30-37: (It will be said):

*Take him and fetter him  
And then expose him to hell-fire  
And then insert him in a chain whereof the length is  
seventy cubits.  
Lo! he used not to believe in Allah the Tremendous,  
And urged not on the feeding of the wretched,  
Therefor hath he no lover here this day,  
Nor any food save filth  
Which none but sinners eat.*

From this verse of Allah, one can find out that Allah has misguided these followers to become sinners. According to Moslem *Halal* rites, when any animal is slaughtered, the man who kills him/her must face toward Mecca, and say a prayer when he cuts his/her throat. It is essential for the animal to bleed to death, and he or she must be fully conscious, and cannot be tranquilized or stunned.

In the first Chapter, it is discussed that animal eating is extremely dangerous to health. It is absolutely not clean food. But Allah of the Koran instructs the faithful to eat such unclean food and thereby making them more sinners under the Koran's verse LXIX/30-37.

*IX/5: Then, when the sacred months have passed, slay the idolaters wherever ye find them, and take them (captive), and besiege them, and prepare for them each ambush. But if they repent and establish worship and pay the poor-due, then leave their way free. Lo! Allah is Forgiving, Merciful.*

This verse alone had justified the mass butcher of small children, infants, mothers, and old men and women. Surprise *Jihads* were attempted on the innocents while they were in the compounds of the temples during the worship time. In the modern time, they have continued to do the same Islamic *Jihad* on the innocents while traveling on airplanes.

PASTOR W. E. BEST OF SOUTH BELT GRACE CHURCH HAD PUT A HOT ADVERTISEMENT CONSISTING OF TWO FULL PAGES IN THE HOUSTON POST, SUNDAY, NOVEMBER 15, 1987, STARTING PAGE 12A: "GOD IS DISHONORED BY THE FOLLOWING MAN-MADE DOCTRINES".

HE WRITES IN 3<sup>RD</sup>, PARAGRAPH: "SCRIPTURES PROVE THAT THE FALSE GODS MANUFACTURED BY RELIGIONISTS WITHIN PROFESSING CHRISTENDOM DO NOT DIFFER FROM THE GODS OF WOOD AND



STONE WORSHIPED BY THE HEATHEN OUTSIDE OF PROFESSING CHRISTENDOM. AT THE SAME TIME HE IS TALKING OF THE OMNIPRESENT GOD".

First of all, Omnipresent, Omnipotent, and Omniscient teachings are strictly from *Vedic* texts. In recent years, many Semitic-based teachings have incorporated God being omnipresent, omnipotent and omniscient, without having the slightest understanding about these terms. It has great spiritual understanding. The Bible never believed in Omnipresent God. But again to keep the Christianity alive, they continue to add few things here and there out of context without any logical and spiritual understanding of any kind. Like a barking dog has no meaning. *Vedas* have been teaching, ever since time immemorial, that God is present everywhere and in everyone and that is the very first reason why the followers of *Vedas* do not believe in killing of animals or killing or burning human beings because they did not believe in the inconsistent teachings of the Bible. Saint Xavier burned live human beings in South India for his forced conversions into Christianity under the instructions of Pope of the Vatican. Bruno was burned alive for teaching the true science which had opposed the Bible's creation science, absolutely a baseless theory with no head or tail. THE U. S. A. IS NOT ADVANCED SCIENTIFICALLY BECAUSE OF THE BIBLE'S TEACHINGS BUT BECAUSE OF THOSE SCIENTISTS (LIKE GALILEO) WHO WENT AGAINST THE IMMORAL, THE ILLOGICAL TEACHINGS OF THE BIBLE.

If God is omnipresent, why is God presents only in Church as is taught by Christianity? The Omnipresent God is present in everyone and everywhere. Why did God of the Bible, Jehovah, tell Moses and the high priest Aaron to kill all the people of Egypt, including children and women? The Moslem's Koran also instructs in the same manners to murder and to force women of other faiths to become the faithful's concubines. THE *VEDIC* TEXTS TEACH US NOBLE THOUGHTS THAT EVERY MOMENT OF EACH ATOM IS OF GOD'S

BENEVOLENT ACTION AND WE STRIVE TO SEE GOD EVERYWHERE AND IN EVERYONE.

IF THE KORAN'S AND THE BIBLE'S GODS WERE REALLY OMNISCIENT GOD, NONE OF THE FOLLOWERS COULD DO SUCH IMMORAL ACTS AND YET NONE OF THEIR FOLLOWERS HAVE STOPPED.

Since the followers of *Vedas* do understand that God is the knower of everything (Omniscient), they have very well concluded that one's wrong action will cause bad *karma* and right action will have positive *karma*. In other words bad actions, by words of mouth, deeds, and through mind, or supporting evil books under the name of religion by any means to go to hellish conditions of life and good actions means, the rewards.

IF GOD IS OMNIPRESENT THEN ONE CAN WORSHIP HIM ANYWHERE AND EVERYWHERE (IN HOUSE OR JUNGLE) AS HAD BEEN EXPLAINED IN *VEDAS*. WHY ARE THE PREACHERS/PASTORS PROVING FROM THE BIBLE FOR THE LAST 2,000 YEARS THAT GOD IS PRESENT IN CHURCHES ALONE OR REPEATING SUCH WORDS? : "CHRIST FLEW UP INTO THE SKY AND SAT DOWN NEXT TO HIS FATHER'S RIGHT SIDE OF GOD IS BOTH ONE AND THREE, ONE YET THREE?"

IF GOD IS OMNIPOTENT - THE MOST POWERFUL AS STATED IN *VEDAS* AND THE PREACHERS OF THE BIBLE HAD TRULY UNDERSTOOD THIS DOCTRINE, THEY WON'T BE IMPOSING OR FORCING SUCH VIEWS TO THE WORLD'S SOCIETY TO MURDER DEFENSELESS AND INNOCENT ANIMALS LIKE MOTHER COWS BY SAYING SUCH WORDS: "HEY YOU EAT COW OR PIG SINCE THEY WERE SENT BY JESUS CHRIST FOR YOUR FOOD AS RECORDED IN THE BIBLE". IS THIS REALLY A SIGN OF AN OMNIPRESENT GOD? NOT AT ALL. THIS IS A SIGN OF COWARDICE NATURE AND AN INHUMANE ACT. THIS IS AN ACT OF VIOLENCE IMPOSED ON THE INNOCENTS. THE MOST POWERFUL

PERSON WOULD NOT TOLERATE SUCH CRIMINAL ACTS IMPOSED ON THE INNOCENTS RATHER HE WOULD DO EVERYTHING TO DEFEND AND PROTECT WOMEN, CHILDREN, AND INNOCENT AND DEFENSELESS ANIMALS WHO DO NOT EVEN HAVE CLAWS AND PAWS. OMNIPOTENT GOD IS A PROTECTOR OF ALL INNOCENT LIVES LIKE CHILDREN, WOMEN, COWS, OTHER INNOCENT ANIMALS, PIOUS SOCIETY. A POLICE OFFICER IN AMERICA IS EMPLOYED TO DO THIS SORT OF PROTECTIONS AND SOMETIME THE OFFICER IS FORCED TO SHOOT AND KILL SOMEONE IN DEFENSE OF OTHERS. GOD **KRISHN** INSTRUCTS US THAT IT IS THE DUTY OF THE **ARYANS** (NOBLEMEN) TO FIGHT AND PROTECT "*DHARM*" AND IF YOU DON'T GET UP AND FIGHT AGAINST SUCH WRONG DOERS, THEN YOU WOULD ALSO BECOME THE CAUSE OF UNWANTED PROGENIES AS HAVE BEEN SPREAD AT THE PRESENT TIME THROUGHOUT U. S. A. AND OTHER PARTS OF THE WORLD.

Mr. Best in his hot advertisement makes God Omnipresent (means present everywhere and in everyone), a noble *Vedic* conception -- in other words God of the Bible is present outside the Church which he himself contradicts its teaching for the last 2,000 years. The *Vedas* always stated that God is our Father and as well as our Mother. About 8-9 years ago the Catholics were arguing to bring the concept of God to be both male and female and their fight went on for years to prove: "Who was right?" Finally, they brought this noble *Vedic* concept into Catholicism. It took them almost 2,000 years to agree to this simple concept. Who were fooled in this tug of power hungry war? Millions of innocent souls! Just simply satisfying their personal heroic powers of puffed-up egoism and continuously disturbing the peace of "SENTIENT BEINGS". Nothing Else!

GOD **KRISHN** IN *BHAGAVAD GITA* SPEAKS: "I AM THE FATHER, MOTHER, MAINTAINER AND GRANDSIRE OF ALL THIS UNIVERSE".

GOD AS FATHER AND MOTHER: "**OUR FATHER WHO IS ALL-CREATING GOD WHO IS THE DISPENSER OF JUSTICE, KNOWETH ALL THE WORLDS AND ALL THINGS EXISTING . . .**" (*Rig Ved 10.83, 3 Yajur Ved.*)

**GOD IS OUR FRIEND, OUR FATHER AND ORDAINER OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE. IT IS IN HIM THAT ENLIGHTENED PERSONS OBTAINING SALVATION MOVE FREELY, AS HE IS ABOVE WORLDLY PLEASURE AND PAIN AND IS THE SUSTAINER OF ALL . . .** (*Yajur Ved 32:20*)

**"O SELF-REFULGENT GOD, THOU ART GIVER OF WISDOM TO US AND THOU ART OUR FATHER. THOU ART OUR SOURCE OF LIFE AND WE ARE THY CHILDREN. ..."** (*Rig Ved 1.101.2*)

**"O GOD! MEN GLORIFY THEE EXCEEDINGLY AND THE RICHES (THAT IS MATERIAL AND SPIRITUAL) BELONGING TO MANKIND MAGNIFY THEE, THOU**

**ART OUR PROJECTOR AND THOU ART THE ONLY SUPREME BEING TO BE REMEMBERED FOR CROSSING THE RIVER OF SORROW, O GOD! THOU ART FATHER AND MOTHER OF ALL MANKIND FOREVER. ..."** (*Rg Ved 6.1.5*)

In *Rig Ved (8.9.9.11)* and *Sama Ved (1170)* the same idea has been expressed in such unmistakable and clear terms.

**"THOU ART OUR ALMIGHTY FATHER,  
THOU ART OUR MOTHER DIVINE,  
TO THEE ALONE WE PRAY FOR PEACE.  
WE ARE CHILDREN ALWAYS THINE . . ."** (*Rig Ved 8.9, 9, 11; Sam Ved 1170*).

This sublime *Vedic* idea of the Fatherhood and Motherhood of God is the first and foremost spiritual and moral motivation for all social work, as we are all brothers spiritually and is our duty to help our fellow-brothers and sisters to be pulled out from the quicksand. Therefore, we must understand that the Almighty

Father has trillions of sons and daughters and not just the only one. Some sons are good and some sons are involved into wrong activities and not behaving. Father tries to train the rascal sons with various methods, i.e., by love, by harsh methods, or sometime has to spank him and so on so forth. This does not mean that your father did not care because he was forced to spank you due to your continuous wrong-activities. If someone in spirituality offers you wine to heal as blood of Jesus, he is a bad bad son. No good son! Watch for bad sons and good sons!

IF GOD IS PRESENT EVERYWHERE AND IN EVERYTHING, THE ARTIST CAN CARVE BEAUTIFUL DEITY TO SEE THE BEAUTY OF GOD WORKING EVERYWHERE AND IN EVERYTHING.

When in the morning we see beautiful flowers blooming, we simply do not conclude that they are automatically blooming rather we say that it is the God's nature behind it - Just like an artist takes the paint and brush and draws a beautiful picture of a flower but there is someone behind who had drawn the nice beautiful flower's picture hanging on the wall, Definitely, one cannot say that the picture had been painted automatically. Similarly, behind the bud turning into a rose flower there is The Greatest Artist behind it, the energy of God. *Vedic* texts reveal that name of God is **Krishn** - The Father and Mother of all living entities. DEITY HAS TO BE MADE OF WOOD OR STONE - JUST LIKE THE FOUR WALLS OF THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH OR MOSLEM MOSQUE HAVE TO BE EITHER DESIGNED WITH LUMBER OR STONE. Accordingly to the Bible, the God is only present within the compound of church. This means that Mr. Best is telling us that they teach in church their followers, how to worship empty space in church sitting on chairs made with wood and worshipping the four walls of the church made either by stone or wood. It actually sounds even worse than what they claim others to be heathens outside their Christendom.

Spiritual values are a trillion times richer than unnecessary large accumulation of material riches. Any puffed-up/egoist

must not think that India could not possibly offer the highest spiritual values to the whole world by looking down the propagated bad material conditions through the American newspapers in comparison to the artificial (absolutely false) plastic economy. As a matter of fact, it is from India the sciences of atomic power, airplanes, etheralisation, anti-gravity, radium, electricity and many more were taken to Oxford University, England in the middle of the 19<sup>th</sup> century. Giving away free charity in the form of welfare to those who are non-deserving, drinking wine, having fun of sexual orgies, and producing unlimited children are developing into serious hellish conditions. An empty mind is the cause of 'Self-destruction'. These mercy lovers who do not have the slightest idea of mercy are misusing under the banner of Christianity as a way of seducing the society. They, The Bible Pushers, are taking, eventually, the United States of America into the path of final destruction. The missionaries, pastors, ministers and whole gang of looters are doing everything possible just to keep the name of Christianity alive.

Jews need both of them (Christianity and Islam) to have their mission of the Old Testament to continue for their personal gains. In this vicious cycle of hoarding, evil game of manipulation, other society wakes up and finally the war breaks down. Many people get persecuted by those who are deprived of their daily needs.

A beggar asking alms on the street of Calcutta is at least a million times better than those unwanted welfare recipients here in the USA. At least, it gives a beggar a chance to think for improving the conditions of his life by being insulted and humiliated constantly by realization of people's harsh words that it is not worth begging. What about those who are getting bulky on the government's welfare here in the USA who are non-deserving and well-built people? It is absolutely O.K. to help those who are helpless, disabled, or having genuine need for benefit. Many of these welfare recipients have wild parties and many related deaths because the mind is not equipped in the

right direction. It is an empty mind which creates many evil thoughts because they don't know anything better. This system has been created by Economic-Manipulators and it is kicking them back in the rear so bad that has created 3-trillion budget-deficit here in the USA. The Medical lobby is so great that they are seducing the wealth by charging enormous amount of fees for their services and medical bills. Medicaid (free medical) is sucked out by doctors through the process of unreasonable charges. The whole society is out there to suck each other on different levels. The attorneys are advertising to plant different vicious ideas in the minds of common masses to find business and creating cases which are baseless, hopeless. Heavy television commercials are adding false cases. The whole system is on the verge of collapse. No faith on fellow Americans. The whole society is out there to find ways to make millions as quickly without any proper qualifications. There is nothing wrong in making millions but it should be within certain guidelines. Those morals have disappeared and money is being made by creating confusions and outrageous charges both by skilled labors and others as discussed above. These are all the effects of partial, shallow, baseless, confused, half-hazardous, distorted ideologies labeled under the most foolish books The "Koran" and "The Bible".

SO IT MAY BE VERY DECEIVING FOR THOSE WHO ARE TRUE SEEKERS OF SPIRITUAL UNDERSTANDING TO READ BETWEEN LINES AS PROPAGATED BY THE WESTERN NEWS MEDIA ABOUT INDIA'S POVERTIES. THE MATERIAL LOOTING IN ANY FORM AND SHAPE IS AUTOMATICALLY CURTAILED ONCE A PERSON COMES IN TOUCH WITH THE SUPERIOR SPIRITUAL CULTURE.

One must draw a line here to go forward in one's further quest of higher science. He must not be swindled by hoarders and manipulators. It is your life! Don't be misled by those cheaters who are constantly proving that *Vedic* culture cannot be superior because of lesser material luxuries of gadgets. HOW

LONG CAN YOU, ENJOY DRIVING MILES AND MILES ON AMERICAN CROWDED HIGHWAYS FOR HOURS PER DAY? IS THIS A REAL HAPPINESS? This saying: "Cut your coat according to your cloth" does not apply here. Another reason to fall apart from each other, here in USA, that people are too much demanding and greedy. No genuine love! All are artificial shows under the name of Jesus for the sake of large enrollment and their business of combined loot and dominion over the world, the very basis of the Bible's creation science.

This is one of the most important verses from **Bhagavad Gita**, spoken by **God Krishn**: "One who is beyond duality and doubt, whose mind is engaged within, who is always busy working for the welfare of all sentient beings, and who is free from all sins, achieves liberation in the supreme . . ." *Chapter 5, verse 25.*

Pastor Best calls everyone heathens who does not believe in the forced views of inconsistent ignorant teachings of the Bible. At the same time trying to ponder such words: "Thou shall love thy neighbor". How can there be any love in thy neighbor when there is constant teachings of hate side by side in the Bible? First manufacture criminals and then cultivate by such forced views: "Thou shall not kill". Let us say your father is a noble person who has never killed even an ant, would you tell him unnecessarily: "Thou shall not kill". Your father will laugh on you by such words: "Am I a criminal?" That my daughter speaks such harsh words on her noble father who had done nothing but served the family. He will advice you to tell such words to criminals who have been murderers. So the Bible was written for murderers and women-hunters in the Middle-east desert. Man has a right to condemn the wrong actions and is the utmost duty of noble people to defend the *Dharm*. Due to ignorance, one develops demoniac qualities and from such demoniac qualities "HATE GROUPS" are formed. If these Hate Groups are racially advance, they have been claiming, why did they need to be potty- trained? Why did they have to learn to add  $2 + 2 = 4$ ?



Ever since the foundation of Christianity, these hate groups are formed one after another and have been responsible for the murders of millions of humans throughout Europe, and other continents. Whom are they killing?

IF THE EXTREMIST NAZI KNEW THAT HIS FATHER'S SOUL IN THE PAST LIFE HAS TAKEN THE BODY OF A BLACK DOG, WOULD HE KILL HIS FATHER WHO IS IN THE BODY OF A FAT BLACK DOG? Out of ignorance, he might kill this dog not accepting the fact that dog's soul once had been in his father's body. This is ignorance, and from ignorance comes stupidities and stupidities are the biggest cause of "BELIEFS PREJUDICES". ONE MAY; BELIEVE IN ANY THING, YET THE EARTH IS ROTATING AROUND THE SUN; ONE MAY BELIEVE TO BE THE SMARTEST KNOWER OF THE BIBLE LITERALLY, YET HIS BODY WILL NOT FLY TO HEAVEN AT THE TIME OF DEATH; ONE MAY TRY TO PROVE THAT MAN CAN LIVE FOREVER, YET SINCE TIME IMMEMORIAL NONE HAS EXISTED INDEFINITELY; ONE MIGHT PROVE THAT BECAUSE OF HIS LIGHTER COMPLEXION, HE/SHE AUTOMATICALLY FALLS UNDER THE CATEGORY OF SUPERIOR RACE BUT MANY HAVE BORN AMONG THEM WITH INSANITIES AND RETARDATIONS. IF YOU DON'T BELIEVE, GO TO MENTAL HOSPITALS. THE FACT STILL REMAINS THAT ALL HUMANS ARE GOING THROUGH BIRTH, DISEASE, OLD AGE, AND DEATH. ONE'S SUFFERINGS ARE HIGHER THAN OTHERS REGARDLESS OF COLOR OF ONE'S OUTER COVERING OF THE FLESH. IF THE "HATE GROUPS" ARE ADVANCED RACIALLY (DIFFERENT FORM OF CHRISTIAN ORGANIZATION), WHY ARE THEY THEMSELVES SUFFERING WITH SO MUCH HATE, REVENGE, IGNORANCE OF THE "SELF"? WAKE UP SOUL, WHERE IS THE CONSCIOUSNESS! WHY ARE THEY DISRESPECTING OTHERS ON THE BODILY PLATFORM? BECAUSE THEY HAVE NO KNOWLEDGE AND THEY

ARE THE SYMPTOMS OF THE BIBLE'S ARROGANCE IN A SMALLER LEVEL (BY-PRODUCTS)

The fact is that we all are in the learning stages and nobody can claim to be the most perfect human or superior from one to another. THE SUPERIORS ARE THOSE WHOSE ACTIONS ARE SUPERIOR, WHOSE THOUGHTS ARE SUPERIOR, AND WHOSE WORDS OF MOUTH ARE PLEASING NOT DISTURBING OTHERWISE HE/SHE IS A WASTE OF TIME. EVEN WE LEARN MANY THINGS FROM ANIMALS. FOR EXAMPLE: WHEN YOU SPREAD SOME RICE IN YOUR GARDEN, THE BIRDS SIMPLY EAT THEIR SHARE AND FLY AWAY BUT YOU WILL NEVER SEE THE BIRDS EVER HOARDING. Animals have mating sessions and they are not constantly involved in sexual pleasures like present day, the so-called, humans. Their entire human's life is being wasted just to find ways to have more and more sex pleasures. They are exercising their free will into reverse directions. If man is a logical animal, why is he going against nature ( worse than animals in his constant search for sexual pleasures)? Every possible gadget has been designed here in the USA to fulfill sexual pleasures and ultimately the result is frustration and no happiness.

In **Rigved**, the Omnipresence and Omnipotence of God have been described as follows: HE WHOSE EYES ARE EVERYWHERE, WHOSE MOUTH IS IN ALL SIDES, WHOSE ARMS ARE ALL AROUND AND WHOSE FEET ARE IN ALL DIRECTIONS IS ONE AND ONLY ONE DIVINE BEING, WHO IS THE CREATOR OF THE HEAVEN AND THE EARTH AND WHO BY MEANS OF ALL SPREADING ARMS INFUSES LIFE INTO ALL BEINGS.

If an artist reads this verse, he will draw a picture, for children to comprehend and understand to visualize God, with several hands and several heads or whatever but the real understanding is much different. A GREAT SAGE OF INDIA SPOKE: "A PICTURE IS WORTH A THOUSAND WORDS". We see all over the world that the children are always interested

with some kind of toys, and specially among girls in America who are fond of decorating dolls. These young girls like to play and put these dolls next to their beds while going to sleep. They feel that their dolls are absolutely part and parcel of their lives but they eventually grow out of it once they got older. Similarly, a child's imagination is not properly developed regarding God unless he/she is not involved with some tangible item. When we talk about God as Omnipotent, Omnipresent, and Omniscient, normally many children may not understand these verbal philosophical discourses. So an artist helps the child to understand the psychology behind the picture of the Almighty with many heads, faces, arms. In ***Rigved, verse 6, 45, and 16:*** "O man! Praise God who is One and One only and who is the Omnipotent and Omniscient Lord of all beings"

Pastor Best writes that anyone outside the Christendom is a heathen. Answer: Mr. Best must hear what he himself professing from the Bible. If he does not follow what he professes, this simply means he is misleading and cheating innocent souls and thereby keeping the society in the darkness.

Even Jesus Christ said, "THOU shall not kill". If he meant the killing only applicable to humans, he could have used the right word, murder - rather than killing. Hope, the Bible pushers don't come up with a new statement that Jesus was wrong by using jugglery of words. They are very expert when it comes to play with words. The killing applies for animals and humans alike. The right word for killing human is 'Murder'.

MR. BEST DOES NOT FOLLOW THE VERY FIRST COMMANDMENT OF WHAT HE HIMSELF HAD BEEN PREACHING. SO WHO HAS TO BE HEATHEN NUMBER 1?

Mr. Best writes that there are many gods of wood and outside Christendom.

WHY IS THE CROSS MADE OF WOOD OR STONE OR PAINTED ON THE WALL WITH COLORS?

If God made man in his image, deities in *Vedic* temples carved in God's image will be the most appropriate with any

sense or logic than the idol of mere cross. Basically, the sign of cross has become an obsession for the followers to take the revenge from the Jews. This vicious cycle is going on ever since Jesus was hanged. On the other hand, deities are emitting pure love of God in *Vedic* temples which are being carved artistically in God's image. IF GOD MADE MAN IN HIS IMAGE, WHY CAN'T MAN CARVE THE DEITIES IN HIS IMAGE? NATURALLY, THEY MUST REPRESENT GOD BY ANY LOGIC, MR. BEST IN HIS HOT ADVERTISEMENT IS TRYING TO TEACH GENERAL PUBLIC THE HATE TOWARD THE PROFESSIONS OF ARCHITECT, DESIGNER, ARTIST, AND SCULPTOR.

In other words no one should draw any picture of one's father otherwise they will be considered heathens according to the Bible studies.

Just like an Artist has got the eyes to draw the picture of one's mother, similarly, the pure devotee of the Lord has vision to see God's image. So one must not try to conclude and make judgement based on the limited boundaries within its confinement of prejudicial teachings of the Bible and the Koran.

IF GOD OF THE BIBLE PROFESSED OF BEING AN OMNISCIENT AND OMNIPRESENT GOD, MEANS THE KNOWER OF EVERYTHING AND HIS PRESENCE IN EVERYONE AND EVERYWHERE, THE CHRISTIAN COLONIZERS COULD NOT POSSIBLY DO THE BLOODSHED OF MILLIONS OF INNOCENTS, WORLDWIDE.

THE KORAN DESCRIBES THE FOLLOWING ACTIVITIES FOR THE FAITHFUL:

IXXVI/4: Lo! We have prepared for disbelievers manacles and carcans and a raging fire.

IX/123: O ye who believe! Fight those of the disbelievers who are near to you, and let them

find harshness in you, and know that Allah is with those who keep their duty (unto Him).

IV/144: O ye who believe! Choose not disbelievers for (your) friends in place of believers. Would you give Allah a clear warrant against you?

V/51: O ye who believe! Take not the Jews and Christians for friends. They are friends one to another. He among you who taketh them for friends is (one) of them. Lo! Allah guideth not wrongdoing folk.

III/118: O ye who believe! Take not for intimates others than your own folk, who would spare no pains to ruin you; love to hamper you. Hatred is revealed by (the utterance of) their mouths, but that which their breasts hide is greater. We have made plain for you the revelations if ye will understand.

IX/122: And the believers should not all go out to fight. Of every troop of them, a party only should go forth, that they (who are left behind) may gain sound knowledge in religion, and that they may warn their folk when they return to them, so that they may beware.

IV/160-161: Because of the wrongdoing of the Jews We forbade them good things which were (before) made lawful unto them, and because of their much hindering from Allah's way, and of their taking usury when they were forbidden it and of their devouring people's wealth by false pretenses. We have prepared for those of them who disbelieve a painful doom.

VI/147: Unto those who are Jews We forbade every animal with claws. And of the oxen and the sheep forbade. We unto them the fat thereof save that upon the backs or the entrails, or that which is mixed with the bone. That We awarded them for their rebellion. And lo! We verily are Truthful.

THE KORANIC TEACHINGS AND THE DESTRUCTION CAUSED BY ITS INFLUENCE WORLDWIDE WILL BE DISCUSSED IN A LATER CHAPTER OF THIS BOOK.

**THE MURDERS OF SIKHS' GURUS UNDER THE  
KORAN'S INJUNCTIONS:**



**MURDER OF GURU TEGH BAHADUR**



**GURU'S SONS BEING BRICKED-UP ALIVE**

**ALL THAT AN INFIDEL NEEDS TO KNOW  
ABOUT THE KORAN BUT IS EMBARRASSED  
TO ASK**



**ISLAMIC ATROCITIES FOR THEIR  
FORCEFUL CONVERSION TO ISLAM**

**A SIKH DISCIPLE BEING BURNT ALIVE**

**COULD YOU FORCE SOMEONE TO LOVE  
SOMETHING AND SPECIALLY HATE  
AND VIOLENCE? LOVE IS A RECIPROCAL  
ARRANGEMENT.**



From leading US Newspapers - 2A/Houston Post/Sun., Sept. 18, 1983.

2A/The Houston Post/Sun., Sept. 18, 1983

# Feast of Sacrifice Moslem holy day coincides with Yom Kippur Turkey's annual ritual of animal slaughter under way

ANKARA (UPI) — Turkey's Moslem faithful are sharpening their knives — and wits — for the Feast of Sacrifice that began this weekend.

The 5-day festival features animal slaughter to commemorate Abraham's sacrifice of his son. But butchers are few in Turkey and expensive when they can be found.

So the faithful go straight to the animal sellers — in a market that favors neither customer nor beast. It is only the sellers who profit.

Three years of military rule have guaranteed the feast will proceed in peace and mutual harmony. Gone are the communal fights that were a fixture of feast days before the coup of Sept. 12, 1980.

But military rule has failed to prevent a runaway black market for animals of sacrifice — sheep, goats, cows and calves.

The traditional bloodletting does seem strange in a government committed to the secular ideals of Mustafa Kemal Ataturk, patriarch of modern Turkey, and oriented toward Europe rather than Turkey's Islamic neighbors in the Middle East.

Official doctrine explains that the government is not committed to Islamic practice, but does not restrict it either.

So the feast is on in a big way, though many middle-class families have abandoned the practice of sacrificing animals to re-live Abraham's sacrifice as related in the Koran.

A sheep that cost 15,000 liras (1982 three years ago now sells for 100,000 liras (\$500).

"Who are the people sacrificing animals?" demanded a civil servant. "Not us civil servants — but traders, military officers and rich bureaucrats."

Others maintain the tradition. While the feast was still several weeks away, truckloads of animals clogged highways and pulled up on fashionable streets in towns big and small.

This began the bargaining between rich but rough-looking peasants and hard-pressed city people.

The peasants usually set the bargaining terms and the prices as well — unless last-minute airplanes force them to sell cheap.

Inflation has cut deep into the pockets of those Turks who still sacrifice.

The faithful who cannot afford to buy animals are content with a morning trip to the mosque for 30 minutes of homage to Abraham — and then a long drive into the country for a quiet holiday.

"Turkey is changing so fast — it isn't European but it isn't quite Eastern either," an Ankara university professor said. "The feast may seem an oddity in such society, but we must let it be — until social change determines its fate."

CAIRO (UPI) — Moslems around the world Saturday celebrated Eid Al-Adha, one of the holiest days of Islam, with a day-long feast to mark Abraham's readiness to sacrifice his son at God's behest.

In a rare coincidence, the start of the Feast of Sacrifice fell on the same day as Yom Kippur, the holiest day of the Jewish calendar marking the Day of Atonement.

On the eve of Yom Kippur, Israel pledged readiness to discuss an end to the "lengthy and bloody" Middle East conflict. In Cairo, the Islamic world's most renowned educational and cultural institution — Al-Azhar — marked the feast with an appeal for an end to bickering among Islamic nations.

"The Islamic world's unity is now shattered because the peoples of this world are fighting against each other not heeding the command of God," said Sheikh Gad El-Haq Ali, Grand Imam of Al-Azhar.

"May you rush to distance your countries from positions that would turn them into testing grounds for weapons of devastation by those seeking to siphon off money resources," he said.

The Feast of Sacrifice marks the willingness of Abraham to sacrifice his son at God's request. While the Bible identifies the son as Isaac, the Koran says it was Ismail.

Moslems mark the occasion by slaughtering sheep and giving the meat to the poor.

The feast also marks the climax of the pilgrimage season when hundreds of thousands of Moslems converge on the holy shrines in Mecca and Medina in Saudi Arabia.

Pilgrimage is one of the five pillars of Islam and is intended for the atonement of sins.

In Cairo and other cities in the Islamic world, government offices close for five days and families unite for grand feasts to mark the holy day.

The normally bustling, crowded streets of Cairo are deserted, save for children in brightly colored clothes who play in the streets exploding firecrackers and enjoying the company of friends and relatives.

The Islamic and Jewish holy days come just two weeks shy of the 10th anniversary of the Oct. 6, 1973, war when Egyptian and Syrian forces launched a surprise attack on Israeli positions at the Suez Canal and the Golan Heights.

The Yom Kippur War indirectly led to the rise to power of Prime Minister Menachem Begin, the historic Egyptian-Israeli peace treaty of 1979 and the assassination of President Anwar Sadat on the eighth anniversary of the war in 1981.

What a nice feast under the guidelines of merciful forgiving Allah as stated in Holy Koran!  
Really?

Krishn is same, Allah is same, Jehovah is same. Koran is Holy, Bhagavad Gita is Holy,  
Bible is Holy... Is that so? We just want to be very nice guys - Not to offend anyone.

Very nice, Very nice. You just simply follow your scriptures.

*Vedic* Texts have always taught the eternal religion called the *Sanatan Dharm* meaning without beginning and without end. There are many faiths and beliefs based on different religions but they are temporary. The faith may change from one object to another object but "**SANATAN DHARM**" will always remain eternal and fixed. It cannot be changed. Example: Heat cannot be separated from fire; Similarly, liquidity cannot be taken away from water. In the same mode, *Sanatan Dharm* cannot be taken away from the living entities. It is important to know the eternal function of the eternal living entities in order to know what the *Sanatan Dharm* is. According to great sage **Ramanujacarya**: "The one without beginning and without end. It is the business of all the people of the world. It is absolutely not a sectarian concept".

Now a particular religion faith may have some beginning in the history of human society, but *SANATAN DHARM* lies outside of history, for it belongs to the living beings, who have no birth and who never die, who continue to live after the destruction of the material body, just as they lived before its formation. This also can be understood by this example: All people and animals have soul and the consciousness level of each SELF is evolving from the lowest specie of life to a higher specie of life. Evolving of the consciousness of one's soul is absolutely one directional that is from the lowest conscious specie of life to the highest specie (human); once one is in human form of life, one can exercise one's freewill, that is either to evolve his/her consciousness to higher level by simply surrendering to **God Krishn** with the proper understanding as stated by THE GOD HIMSELF in *Bhagavad Gita*, or revert back into animal kingdom due to one's filthy habits and animality behaviors. You can well see that many people around us behave like dogs, some are very poisonous like snakes, some people are always ready to kill others like ferocious animals - like wolves, hounds, tigers etc.. One cannot deny the existence of these different species. We see every day, the existence of various species around us, yet the people do not want to understand that they could have a

driver of the car (soul) in them because their intelligence is being taken away by trapping them through the books of the Bible and the Koran. This is a fact! The nature continues to play its role. It has not stopped because the Bible followers have decided differently. **God Krishn** says in *Bhagavad Gita* that one's own activities and desires lead the soul to accept a different material body, in the next life, for the satisfaction and fulfillment of certain behaviors suited by that particular body. Those souls in humans' bodies who are vicious like poisonous snakes by their nature, the nature, automatically, rewards such souls with the bodies of snakes in the next life cycle in accordance to the degree of their viciousness. One cannot fight the nature. If one tries to conquer the nature, without being harmonious, the mother nature simply slaps back - in other way to look at it that he/she gets a reward of a particular body well facilitating soul's desires while in the human form of life. That is the reason, we got all sorts of vicious animals. Tigers, snakes are the products due to human's fight against humans' nature for higher consciousness. Those women and men constantly involved in orgies of sex are provided the perfect bodies of dogs and bitches for the fulfillment of their desires inconsistent to human ways. Human is the highest specie in this kingdom so he/she has to be an example to other rather than a gross body of senses. Sometime it has been debated that if a dog is better than a human, who has nothing but nonstop orgies of sex with low/cheap women. At least a dog has a mating season, well controlled by the nature's arrangement. What about lusty humans? Such humans are misusing their freewill; the nature has provided after going through unlimited cycles of birth and death from the lowest specie of life to the highest. God does not interfere in one's desires. There are many humans whose only aim in life is to simply hoard the entire world's wealth. The mice and rats are the prime examples of hoarding food in their mouse-holes. The same very hoarders become mice and rats in their next body cycle by the laws of nature.

The Atomic soul of the living entity is infinitesimal in comparison to God's infinite soul. In quality, we can be similar to **God Krishn** but in quantity we are minute just like the droplets of an ocean. Ask yourself: "Am I God?" If so, why are you suffering with material anxieties and various bondages of this life?

After the second World War, the whole world experienced the baby boom. Where did they come from? Here it is confirmed from ***Bhagavad Gita's verse 22 in chapter 2***: "As a person puts on new garments, giving up old one, similarly, the soul accepts new material bodies, giving up old and useless ones". As we have discussed earlier, a carpenter using an electric saw to cut a piece of lumber does not become the electric saw. He still remains the carpenter. Similarly, soul accepting various bodies do not make him a Christian or a Jew or a Dog or an American body. He will always remain an infinitesimal soul with varying degrees of consciousness. All 4-legged or 2-legged bodies are absolutely temporary in nature (the soul remains the same even after passing through so many forms of bodies); therefore, for the "Self", it is the utmost duty of each individual to respect all living entities regardless of one's situation of birth. Humans are not designed to eat animals. Only the animals eating animals are provided carnivorous bodies to facilitate their desires. Naturally, one is not simply going to stand and watch one's family to be consumed by an invading ferocious animal or bitten by a snake. Again, nature has provided tigers or lions to stay in jungles and they rarely infringe in the town. They know the limitations of their boundaries but most humans do not understand this simple point. By the arrangements of the Almighty, they live in dense forests in order to satisfy their propensities. Have you seen a dog pray? But humans do. Why? So that they can advance to higher planets or back to the REAL HOME (***VAIKUNTH***) right after giving up the material human dress. There is no way of one' advancing to the higher planets beyond this material kingdom if one continues to be involved into lower sensual activities, which further binds one in many

material entanglements. According to the *Vedic* injunctions there are six kinds of aggressors:

- 1) THE POISON GIVER,
- 2) THE ONE WHO SETS FIRE TO THE HOUSE,
- 3) THE ONE WHO ATTACKS WITH DEADLY WEAPON OR SUPPORTS THE KILLING OF ANIMALS,
- 4) ONE WHO PLUNDERS RICHES,
- 5) ONE WHO OCCUPIES ANOTHER'S LAND, AND
- 6) ONE WHO KIDNAPS OTHER'S WIFE.

One must do everything possible to stop such aggressors and help in the establishment of the *Sanatan Dharm* - Universal Science for the ultimate peace on our planet and as well as for upgrading the consciousness among people in general.

In this world, every one of us knows somebody lesser than us, somebody equal to us, somebody greater than us. But as far as the Supreme Personality of Godhead is concerned, great sages of *Bharat* have concluded by research and experiment that none is equal to Him or greater. God's energies are multifarious and they are working automatically, according to His desire. Suppose you are an artist. To paint a picture of a nice flower, one has to take a piece of paper, brush, mix the colors and then one must draw and paint. Do you think that the painted flower has just come out automatically? Similarly, when one goes in the garden, one can see many beautiful flowers blooming. They have been artistically painted by nature. What is a nature? Nature is a working instrument, an energy. Without the energy working, how could the rose bloom so beautifully from the bud? There has to be some energy, and this energy is called the **Krishn's** energy. **God Krishn** is Omnipotent, Omniscient, and Omnipresent. We become amazed when we see a small sputnik flying in the sky. If you expand your vision from the small things to the great things rather than to remain limited in tiny

surrounding, then the hidden experiences of God's entire creation are exposed to you. The Absolute Truth is He, from whom everything is generated. In *Bhagavad Gita, Chapter 10, verse 8*, **God Krishn** says: I am the source of every thing; from the entire creation flows out of My energy. So we must understand that **Krishn** is the origin of everything and He is the Supreme Controller. Just look up one night in the clear sky, and you can well see unlimited planets on just a tiny spot. On this planet earth which is insignificant in size in comparison to our immediate universe, we have many oceans, many mountains, many skyscrapers. If one travels 2-3 million miles above our planet earth, this planet would look like a tiny spot. Our earth would look just like other millions of planets floating in the sky like the swabs of cotton balls. Now we are trying to understand the planetary system, yet we are not able to finish the study of our nearest planet, the moon. What to talk of millions and billions of planets! This is all big show off, man's ego and absolutely wasted resources with billions of dollars expenditure at the cost of increased human sufferings. Recently, several books are written by the top most scientists on the evolution of mind's consciousness but all these books will not lead people back to the original source because the writers have systematically avoided to mention the origin of all the origins'. These puffed-up egoists want to write volumes of books to prove themselves that they are the authority when they have borrowed every bit of these ideas from the original source of *Vedic* texts. If people follow *Vedas*, we can get the entire knowledge of His cosmic manifestation. From *Brahmasamhita*, we get this knowledge: "By the glaring effulgence emanating from **Krishn**'s body (called *Brahmajyoti*) innumerable universes are created consisting of innumerable suns, innumerable moons, and innumerable planets. So **Krishn** is the Supreme Artist, the Miracle of all the Miracles. **Krishn** is the Supreme controller. Now a days, it has become a cheap business to call oneself as 'God'. The one who claims oneself to be God, one's authenticity

can be verified by a simple test if one is really a God. If one is controlled by someone else, one can't be a 'God'."

LET US FIND OUT HERE: In this material world we have experience of many controllers. Every one of us is some what a controller of something. You are a controller; I am a controller. But above us there is another controller, and above him there is another controller. You may go on searching for controller after controller, and when you come to the Supreme controller - He who is not controlled by anyone but who controls everyone else - His name is **Krishn**. Sometimes a dog starts thinking that he is also a controller, sometimes barks, sometimes jumps, sometimes sticks his tongue out and then all of a sudden his master pulls the lace and immediately this stupid dog knows that he is controlled by his master. Once this dog is reminded who is his boss, for time being, he starts walking straight without any fuss. Great sage **Swami Prabhupadjee**, world authority in the final knowledge of spiritual science, spoke: "Those who have developed love of God are enjoying transcendental pleasures at every moment by seeing the artistic work of **Krishn** everywhere". How can one talk about love of God, when one is contradicting oneself by having so much hate toward those who do not belong to their enrolled group or toward defenseless cows and other animals?

*Vedic* teachings do discriminate with the wrongdoers regardless of their birth or even if they are born to the same parents who are following the *Vedic* system. There is no such thing as 'automatic'. It is a science and it must be applied in our day to day activity after one is guided under the proper instructions of a qualified teacher. These days it has become a cheap business to write a book without the qualification. Just because somebody becomes a Nobel-prize winner do not make him the authority in the knowledge of the 'Evolution of Mind'. They just simply write books to confuse the real meaning and issues.

The teachings of the Bible and the Koran are constantly protecting their followers just for keeping them in a large

enrollment group(s). He just has to speak such mere words: "Oh, I am a good Christian, or I am a Muslim" regardless of their activities which are absolutely against the laws of nature. Many will say that they have seen many Hindus who have been involved in similar activities like the Christians and the Muslims. How many people got a chance to study mathematics to the fullest extent? Not whole lot! Similarly, many souls are born to Hindu parents who are kept absolutely ignorant to *Vedic* knowledge. They have not even open the first page of *Bhagavad Gita*. So it would be misleading and deceiving those who are looking for right answers by turning it down this great valuable knowledge of *Vedas*, seeing some ignorants are born in the families of Hindu ancestors. The *Vedas* always have taught that the magistrate's son cannot be a magistrate automatically. He has to study. So anyone who gets the understanding in proper perspective of *Vedic* knowledge within the context is a qualified *Arya*. IN OTHER WORDS IF SOME HINDUS ARE DOING WRONG, *VEDAS* DON'T BECOME WRONG. *VEDAS* STILL REMAIN INTACT. *Vedas* do not teach such inferior ideas as contained in the poisonous books the Koran and the Bible, absolutely sectarian views. The "Koran" and the "Bible" are demonizing humans' existence and trapping them into deeper down to the material sufferings.

IF ONE HAS GOT POISON IN ONE'S TOE AND AFTER ALL SORTS OF TREATMENTS, POISON CONTINUES TO SPREAD TO OTHER PARTS OF THE BODY, WHICH LATER COULD KILL, IT WOULD BE BETTER TO CUT THIS TOE RIGHT AWAY. SO WELL MY FRIENDS, THAT TIME HAS COME. THESE TWO BOOKS THE KORAN AND THE BIBLE, HAVE BEEN SPREADING THE POISON OF HATE AMONGALL THE PEOPLE FOR A LONG TIME. THIS POISON HAS BECOME UNBEARABLE THROUGHOUT THIS GLOBE SO IT WOULD BE IN THE INTEREST OF THE WORLD SOCIETY TO GET RID OF THESE TWO MOST POISONOUS/HEINOUS BOOKS BEFORE WORLD FACES FURTHER DESTRUCTION UNDER THE NAMES



OF HOLY BOOKS, RATHER IT WILL BE SAFE TO CALL THEM THE MOST "MISCHIEVOUS BOOKS". THIS ALL STARTED FROM THE LAND OF ISRAEL. MANY **VEDIC** FOLLOWERS SWITCHED TO SUCH BETRAYED TEACHINGS OF THE BIBLE AND THE KORAN BY THEIR FORCEFUL IMPOSITIONS, SWORD AND WRONG AND CONTINUOUS HAMPERING PROPAGANDAS AND IN THE PROCESS, THEY LOST THE ENTIRE FAITH, "VOID".

*Vedas* instruct us about the activities of demons like *Ravan*, *Kans* and *Hiranyakasipu*. They were all very rich. No one among *Vedic* followers appreciates their evil acts. The *Vedic* texts condemn such rascals. If you look into the activities of the Koran's and the Bible's caste, they have listed worse than *Ravan* as the Heroes of the Bible and the Koran. Mr. Jack Bays of the "*Truth Seeker*" news writes: How are we to stop the crime wave that is sweeping the country?

*"David did that  
which was right in  
the eyes of the  
Lord all the days  
of His life" (1 Kl.  
15.5)*



"DAVID, TYPE OF CHRIST"

**The Bible reader can visit David and watch him as he takes any woman that he wants - just orders her brought to his room.**

The Bible students can visit Ammon while he was practicing incest with his sister (*Genesis*); the student can go down to Sodom and see Lot as he tries to give his two daughters to a mob of sex fiends (*Genesis 19:8*) and then see the great friend of Jehovah whom the angels were sent down to protect as he practices incest with his two daughters in the *cave* (*Genesis 19:32*). As nowhere in the world today the Bible student can get thrills and sex stimulation as he goes out with the army of those wonderful chosen people and watches them round up the people from a great district; robbing their homes and farms and driving the people before them to their camp where they are ordered by Jehovah's spokesman, Moses to kill all of the fathers and mothers and brothers then examine all the girls, and kill all who are not virgins and divide the virgins (32,000) among the soldiers and Rabbis to be raped and used as concubines. WHERE IN THE WORLD COULD HE WITNESS A SCENE LIKE THE EXAMINATION OF ALL THESE FRIGHTENED GIRLS (*BIBLE NUM. 31:8-42*). THERE MUST HAVE BEEN AT LEAST 100,000 WOMEN SO THE WHOLE ARMY MUST HAVE TAKEN PART IN THIS ORGY OF EXAMINATION, KILLING, RAPING, AND DIVIDING - A HEAVEN APPROVED AFFAIR. By the way, these were all done under the instructions of Moses and Great Jehovah.

It is a shame to know that such cheap activities were performed under the guidance of the Bible's God, Jehovah. *Vedas* teach strictly to respect all women as mothers and sisters which are absolutely not common in the Koran and the Bible. **Livi**, Arabic Poet writes: "Blessed the land of Hind (India), thou art worthy of reverence, for in thee has God revealed true knowledge of Himself". What a pure light does these four revealed books afford to our mind's eyes like the charming and

cool luster of the dawn! These four, God revealed upon His prophets (*Riches*) in Hind. Those treasures are the *Sama* and *Yajur* which God has preached. O my brothers, revere these, for they all tell us the good news of salvation. The next two of these four, the *Rig* and *Atharva*, teach us lessons of "Universal Brotherhood". These two (*Vedas*) are the beacons that warn us to turn toward that goal of universal brotherhood.

You do not find any of the universal brotherhood in the Bible and the Koran. *Vedas* are talking of universal brotherhood on the platform of "Spirit-soul" with "clear-crystal" understanding rather than on bodily-platform(s) presented in two books. Therefore, it is absolutely imperative, in order to achieve the ultimate peace and God's Kingdom, one must not kill cows or other animals like goats, pigs and must not support their killings by eating them. Unfortunately, the definition of human brotherhood among the Koranic and Biblical egoistic societies are limited and confined only among their kinds and to them others are either "Heathens" or "Infidels". They continue to impose their views, on each others as well, and continue to prove their point that they are the perfect religious order because of their strength in the number regardless of quality. The skinheads in the USA are the by-products through the Bible's impositions. They are criminals and are trained by the Bible backed parents. *Vedas* go after those who are criminals and it is the duty of a *Vedic* follower to stop such rascals for their further spread. **Lord Krishn** instructed Arjun to fight back with criminals and they must be destroyed at every cost otherwise the rascals will finish the society of good people as they have done in the last 1200 years of destructions in the land of *Aryavart* (presently called India) and Europe. Go after the skinheads till they are properly trained to learn to live in harmony to the laws of nature. Their game plan: It is a shouting match like standing, on two opposite corners of the street calling each other: You "Infidel" or You "Heathen". What do they gain? Nothing! Again they continue to hold their demoniac qualities under the pretext of the Koran and the Bible. Sometime a Christian woman may convert

to Islam thinking that she has achieved the paradise but the fact remains that her situation becomes worse. Afro-Americans are extremely in a revengeful condition from the whites as they are also the by-products of hate, caused during the good Christians' slavery. 1<sup>st</sup> kidnapping took place by Afros of their own Afros who were rounded up to take to wholesale slave markets ran by Moslems, of the Middle East, who then in turn sold to Christians who brought them to USA on ships owned by Jews.

GOD ESTABLISHES SLAVERY . . . *Bible. Lev. 25:44-6, Ex 2:1:2-6.*

A MAN MAY SELL HIS DAUGHTERS . . . *Bible Ex 21:7*

GOD ORDERS SLAVE-CAPTURING EXPEDITIONS . . .  
. *Deut. 20:10-15*

GOD DIRECTS SLAVE-BRANDING . . . *Bible Ex. 21:6*

THE NEW TESTAMENT SANCTIONS SLAVERY.1  
*Tim. 6:1. Titus 2:9. Eph 6:5, 1 Pet. 2:18*

Rejecting the Bible, the French Revolutionists abolished slavery in the colonies. Regarding control, the Church reintroduced the Bible and slavery. The most Christian king, George III, abhorred abolition; the Infidels, Paine and Jefferson, favored it, but were frustrated by Christian slave-owners. The Declaration of Independence, as drafted by President Thomas Jefferson, condemned slavery.

**PLEASE NOTE:** THE MOST ZEALOUS DEFENDERS OF SLAVERY IN AMERICA WERE THE BIBLE MORALISTS. THE REV. ALEXANDER CAMPBELL: "THERE IS NOT ONE VERSE IN THE BIBLE INHIBITING SLAVERY, BUT MANY REGULATING IT. IT IS NOT THEN, WE CONCLUDE, IMMORAL".

According to many good white Christians: "The abolitionists were infidels". They still believe that Abraham Lincoln's Emancipation Proclamation nullified "God's law". According to the white complexion good Christians: "The Civil War was a contest between the Bible morality and social morality. Jefferson Davis was a Christian. Lincoln was not". Instead of looking into their criminal activities like hoarding, jealousy for control as a racist group, they have not even spared, great Apostles for peace, **Mahatma Gandhi** and **Dr. Radhakrishnan** by lumping them either the Jews or the agents of the Jews. Ironically, the Afro-Americans are now taking the Bible more seriously than those who imposed upon them, initially. They as a group have started doing their forceful ways to achieve their rights, "Might is Right". Many youths, among Afro-Americans, are involved in drug-trafficking, robbing Convenient Stores out of hopelessness. These are the multiplications of criminal activities through the inconsistent teachings of the Bible and the Koran. The confusions have been created long before by the cheaters and those who want to be cheated and those continue to follow hoaxes. Any society, must face such type of sad demise because not knowing the absolute meaning of "Thyself". As long as the driver of the car is inside the car, the car can be driven but as soon as the driver comes out of the car, the car is dead. So the soul ("Self" or the driver of the automobile) is the same whether in a pig body or a human body. It does not mean that we kill our less intelligent brothers and sisters.

**Sri Swami Prabhjupadjee** spoke: "Whenever there is mass of clouds, there is certainly going to have torrents of rain, and due to such rain falls a new scenery of vegetation, flowers and many other beautiful change of scenes takes place. Such creation takes place due to such rain falls which are temporary in nature. Manifestations of greenery etc. are all temporary, which is caused due to **Krishn's** inferior energies, called material energy. When the season is over, everything fades away into different situations and the temporary manifestation comes to an

end. THEREFORE, THE MATERIAL WORLD IS CALLED THREE PHASES OF EXISTENCE NAMELY CREATION, SUSTENANCE, AND DISILLUSION AT LAST. THIS CREATION AND DISILLUSION ARE GOING ON PERPETUALLY LIKE SEASONAL CHANGES IN MATERIAL WORLD AND BEYOND THIS MATERIAL MANIFESTATION OF VARIEGATION THERE IS WORLD OF SPIRITUAL SKY WHERE EVERYTHING IS ETERNAL, FULL OF BLISSFUL LIFE AND KNOWLEDGE, DISTINCT FROM NON-ETERNAL MISERABLE EXISTENCE OF IGNORANCE. IN THE MATERIAL WORLD EVERYTHING IS STRUGGLING HARD FOR EXISTENCE BUT THE CRUEL LAWS OF MATERIAL NATURE WILL NOT ALLOW ANYBODY TO EXIST ALTHOUGH EVERYONE OF US ASPIRE TO EXIST ETERNALLY IN FULL BLISSFUL LIFE OR PERFECT KNOWLEDGE".

From above we can very well prove the entire equation of God's energy. In each universe there are three deities of energies called **Brahma, Vishnu, and Shiv**.

**1. CREATOR: BRAHMA**

**2. SUSTAINER (PRESERVER): VISHNU**

**3. DESTROYER: SHIV**

**KRISHN ' VISHNU + BRAHMA + SHIV**

**(A) ' (B) + (C) + (D)**

These expansions are discussed in detail in *Vedic* literature **Brahm SMRTI** and *Bhagavad Gita 9.24*

**(B)** by itself cannot be equal to **(A)**, **(C)** by itself cannot be equal to **(A)**, and **(D)** by itself cannot be equal to **(A)**. So God is one but His energies are various. So it will be foolish to consider everyone in the same category as the God. The

English word god was meant for *Devata*. Anytime, the small 'g' was written, we all understood that it was used for *Devata*. How about when we speak capital G or small g - God or god? Which one does it sound? Isn't it big confusion? Both are pronounced God even though we may be talking about god, "*Devatas*". So just to remove this confusion, a great sage, used the word 'Demigod' which means not exactly the God but one with lesser powers than Him. In one tiny planet in comparison to the whole universe, we have many countries with many Presidents and many Secretaries of various departments, For example in USA, here the President is the highest power but under him there are, Secretary of State, Secretary of Finance, Secretary of Agriculture who are helping to carry his mission of the government affairs. The President's mission is further carried through the appointments of ambassadors to various countries. Many Senators and Congressmen are working in the system of his government. Similarly, God has many demigods who look after many duties at the direction of **God Krishn**. "Those whose minds are distorted by material desires surrender unto the demigods and follow the particular rules and regulations of worship according to their own natures . . ." *Bg. Gita Ch. 7. Verse 20*

**God Krishn** speaks in *Bhagavad Gita, Chapter 7, Verse 21*: "I am in everyone's heart as the Supersoul, and as soon as one desire to worship the demigods, I make his faith steady so that he can devote himself to some particular deity". The demigods are empowered administrators of material affairs. The supply of air, light, water and all other benedictions for maintenance of the body and soul of every living entity is entrusted to the demigods, who are innumerable assistants in different affairs of the Supreme Personality of Godhead.

*Bg. Gita, Chapter 3, Verse 11 and 12*: "The demigods, being pleased by sacrifices, will also please you; thus, nourishing one another, there will reign general prosperity for all". "In charge of the various necessities of life, the demigods, being satisfied by the performance of *yagna*, supply all needs to man. But he who

enjoys these gifts, without offering them to the demigods in return, is certainly a thief".

In a university, one can find that there are many teachers on the same subject. Some may be very good teachers and some may be lesser effective than others. Regardless of their effectiveness in teaching, all teachers must follow the basic principles of Physics or Mathematics. If a student is enrolled to study mathematics and he is not kept within the logic of mathematics, would he be able to progress in the subject? The equations would not be solved. Similarly, Jesus tried to misuse his powers of miracles by compromising. He learned high spiritual science from the *Brahmins* of *Vedas* in India from his age 13 through 29 while visiting there. For example making water into wine as Jesus performing his miracles resulted into "Drunkard Society".

In the USA, Mothers Against Drunk Drivers (MADD): "No, no it was just a symbolic."

"He was the only son of God"

I asked her: "Does anyone create anything for nothing?"

The woman at MADD: "No". An insane person will create something for nothing, specially, if one is a God or a son of God, He is not going to create anything for nothing. He must have a purpose.

The woman at MADD; "That is correct"

I asked her: "What is the purpose of Jesus making water into wine?"

I further spoke out; "MADD is trying hard to stop the alcohol use among drivers artificially. When a new born child is given a spoon of wine as the blood of Jesus Christ as a symbolic jester, he or she develops the habit



of chronic alcoholism once grows up. There are more than 48 million chronic alcoholics in USA".

**Mahatma Gandhi** once said: "If you do not want to drink, do not drink for the first time . . ." SO I TOLD HER THAT GO BACK TO THE SOURCE OF REAL PROBLEM IF SHE WANTED TO TACKLE THE DWI SITUATION(S) ONCE AND FOR EVER. DESTROY THE POISONOUS ROOTS/THE VOMITING SOURCE.

So we get various teachers who are sent by God from time to time and this is well confirmed in *Bhagavad Gita Chapter4, Verse 8*: "I advent Myself millennium after millennium to annihilate the miscreants, or as well as to reestablish the principles of religion and also to deliver the pious".

One retired Colonel from the US Air Force asked me a question. "Is Jesus the only son of God? "

I asked the Colonel, "Was he the only Colonel and there could not be any Colonel replacing him? "

Somebody will question, how could He be born? The soul once created is created and the Super Soul is the Creator of all the souls. Planet earth is not the only place of existence. Anyone, who believes that the life is present only on our planet earth does not know about God and His vast universe(s) surrounding us. As explained earlier **Lord Krishn** speaks to Arjun: "For the soul there is never birth nor death - the body changes but the soul remains the same - therefore, the soul is unborn": As long as the driver is inside the car, the car can be driven but as soon as the driver comes out of the car, the car is dead. The body, made of dead matter, is dead as soon as the soul leaves the human's, dog's or Muslim's body. If one can come back and forth in material planets according to one's desire, why God cannot appear and disappear on His own planet in full

potencies? This is the part of God's Kingdom but of inferior material energies. Examine yourself by asking: "Where did I come from when I entered into this planet through by mother's womb?" You did not go to the hell or heaven, as preached in the Bible.

How would you possibly come back on this planet? But, you came back. Example. In case of a catastrophe, President will go personally to see the devastations caused by flood or civil war. In case of a small fire, ordinary fire-fighters can put off the fire. If the fire becomes uncontrollable then the "Chief" of Fire Fighters may go on the scene to help out to extinguish. Normally, the Chief would wear special fireproof clothes before helping to extinguish the fire. But when **Krishn** comes He manifests Himself in the original form but He displays Himself sometime as an ordinary cowherd boy *Gopal* - caretaker and protector of the mother cows. IS IT NOT COWARDLY TO KILL A COW WHO HAS NOTHING TO DEPEND FROM? SHE DOES NOT HAVE EITHER CLAWS OR PAWS TO DEFEND FROM CRIMINALS WHO KILL HER FOR THE "VULTURES" TO EAT HER DEAD BODIES, LATER, AS TV DINNERS? IS THIS REALLY A CIVILIZATION? LET US SEE IF, THE SO CALLED, COW BOYS COULD FIGHT WITH LIONS AND TIGERS WITHOUT THE HELP OF GUNS AND KNIVES! Here in America, rodeos constantly displaying the cowboys' macho nature by jumping out of the horse on a running fearful baby cow to tie baby-cow legs with a rope. This is their pastime to make poor defenseless animals to suffer. Mother cows provide us with milk from infancy to old age. Out of this milk, we can make butter, cheese, yogurt - a complete meal by itself. Any intelligent person can understand that cows are more valuable than those wasted societies who are just simply drinking and womanizing and bugging passers-by for a quarter or a dollar. Specially in Chicago and New York, beggars approach you in a forceful manner, like this: "A man, do you have a quarter?" Then they use this money for drinking wine all day long. Sometimes they can become dangerous if you

do not meet their aggressive demand. Everybody has right to beg but with humble ways but not the forceful demanding ways. DOES THE COW ASK FOR A QUARTER LIKE THIS PERSON AS DISCUSSED ABOVE?

By God's arrangement, she gives plenty of milk not only limited to an infant in the case of Human-mama's milk but to the entire family, infants or grown-up, day in and day out by simply eating the free grass, no cost to the egoist humans, grown wild into the pasture. ISN'T IT INCREDIBLE? NO COST TO ANY HUMAN BEINGS FOR RAISING A POOR DEFENSELESS MOTHER COW. COW IS DEFINITELY MOTHER TO ALL BECAUSE WE ALL ARE RAISED ON HER MILK FROM INFANCY. How merciful is our Father, **God Krishn!** Sometimes street beggars can abuse you for not meeting their demands, Who is more valuable? Cow or this nonsense bum? How do you know that the mother who raised you from the infancy is your real mother? Because she could breast-feed you. Can a human-mama continue to give milk?

As a matter of fact, human-mama's milk is limited to an infant and is for a very short duration. Mother cow milk is not limited to an infant but unlimited to the entire family day in and day out. The thankless uncivilized, the so-called human beings, support the most abominable act of violence under the injunction of the Bible and the Koran by murdering her for their stomachs and the leaders of this world call such injunctions as part of different religious beliefs. What a shame, disgrace!

**IF YOU ARE SO MUCH CONCERNED ABOUT PROTEIN, WHY DON'T YOU ALL JUST SIMPLY WAIT UNTIL THEY DIE OF THEIR NATURAL DEATH AND THEN YOU ALL CAN SHARE THE CARCASS. THIS WAY YOU WON'T INCUR ANY SIN AND THEREBY YOUR NATIONAL COMBINED KARMA WOULD BE REDUCED OTHERWISE IT WILL CONTINUE TO HOUND YOU IN CONSTANT WARS.**

There are eight kinds of aggressors according to *Manu*, Chapter V, Shloka 51, and the ninth aggressor is well explained

in *Bhagavad Gita* by **God Krishn**. They are equally sharing in the sinful activities. They are:

1. The one who raises the cows and other animals on the farm for slaughter.
2. One who transports the cattle from the farm to the slaughter house.
3. One who runs a slaughter house.
4. One who slaughters the animals.
5. One who sells the dead bodies and organs to restaurants/grocery stores after being slaughtered.
6. One who cooks it.
7. One who serves it.
8. One who eats it.

In this *Kali-Yuga*, we have 9<sup>th</sup> kind of aggressor.

One who supports such religious societies who are constantly preaching that the animals were sent by Jesus, Jehovah or Allah as explained in the Bible and later copied in the Koran (The Koran basic theory is derived from the Bible's Old Testament). Very important: Watch this 9<sup>th</sup> kind aggressor. They are slick and very dangerous. They infiltrate into a pure Godly system to break them by diluting and confusing. Do we kill the cow when we drink her milk? Just like, we did not kill our human-mama after we were breast-fed. Did we? When we receive apples, oranges, mangoes, do we kill the trees? If we don't pluck the oranges, they will fall themselves eventually. So it is a nature and we must understand the laws of nature with the eyes of *Vedic* texts. **God Krishn** speaks in *Bhagavad Gita, Chapter 9, Verse 26*: "If one offers Me with love and devotion a leaf, a flower, a fruit, or water, I will accept it". He did not ask in this verse to offer Him animals for food. Some people might be surprised: "How will he accept these offerings?"

We all know by observations that everything is provided to us by the arrangement of the Almighty, so everything must

belong to God. Whatever we got accumulations, it is temporary. Even Howard Hughes, who was claimed to be the richest man in American, could not take with him a cent. Does a dog sign up a court document to stay at a certain territory? People are so much in illusion thinking that this planet of death is their permanent abode. Oh, I got a good permanent job. They do not realize that at any flickering moment they have to give up their present bodies. Like the dew on the lily flowers may tilt at any moment. We must understand positively that this miserable place is not our permanent home. Sometime lived in New York, sometime moved to Los Angeles and so on so forth and very soon we find that our bodies become old and useless. Just like someone catches the train from New York to go to Los Angeles. During this train journey, one may watch others talking, sleeping and some may be watching ever-changing scenery outside the moving train. But sooner or later, one has to get down at Los Angeles. Getting on the train from New York is like taking birth (entrance to planet of death, earth) and reaching to Los Angeles is like the end of journey (bodily death) after going through many sceneries on the way to the end of journey. If a person starts killing somebody, or beat someone to have more claim than he is assigned a space during this small journey, there is definitely a problem with this person. Naturally, a sane society will do everything possible to apprehend this person. THE MAIN PURPOSE IS TO GO BACK TO THE REAL HOME. IN ORDER TO ACHIEVE THIS GOAL, WE ALL LIKE TO WORSHIP THE ALMIGHTY. IF SOMEBODY KNIFES A HUMAN BODY, YOU WILL MAKE SURE THAT THE CULPRIT IS GIVEN PROPER PUNISHMENT. WHEN IT COMES TO KILLING OF ANIMALS AND HUMANS, WHO DO NOT BELIEVE IN THEIR SECTARIAN IDEOLOGY ( Heathens, Infidels and among each), then their followers try to get away by speaking such words of disharmony: "This is my belief and you may have your belief", "you have your religion and I have mine". Sir, sun gives the heat and light to every individual without any favoritism. *Vedas* instruct us to

fight with those who are criminals, hoarders, and continue to maintain an arrogance toward good people by imposing the Koran's or the Bible's methods. Today, the large growth of population in many countries, giving births on the streets with multiple diseases, is because of many sinful followers of the Bible and the Koran, in previous lives, due to the process called "Transmigration of Soul". Quite a number of good Christians in previous lives are also born in the land of *Bharat* to cleanse consciousness of the soul by going through intense poverties on the streets of Calcutta. Then God makes arrangement for the good Christians to watch movies like "*Oh Calcutta*" etc. to show the preview of their future sufferings.

A person, under poverty, may not feel the intensity of pain as much as those, in material sense gratification, watching the preview of their suffering on television. Example: A dog does not feel anything bad about being a dog. Similarly, God has made fine arrangements for souls to be comfortable in whatever shape or size they may be. God is very kind. He is ever-ready, giving chance to souls to improve their life's conditions. Some look at them as a form of punishment. Some look at them sinful. But the fact is that they are put into circumstances to be pressured themselves to evolve out of the miserable situations. As long as priests, sisters and Mullahs do not interfere with God's work by providing them with the murdered bodies of animals (in other words adding back more bad karma), they have better chance to improve. It is a pious birth to be born in Aryavart. MOTHER THERESA HAS TRIED TO CHANGE GOD'S LAWS BY ARTIFICIALLY CURING PEOPLE. THOSE RECEIVING TEMPORARY MATERIAL CURE ARE BEING FED ANIMALS' DEAD BODIES AS PART OF THE CHRISTIAN PROPAGANDA AND THEN THE FOOLS GIVE HER NOBEL PRIZE FOR HER VALUABLE SERVICES. THEY DON'T REALIZE THAT SHE IS MURDERING ONE LIFE TO FEED OTHER LIFE. SHE HAS NO UNDERSTANDING WHATSOEVER BECAUSE HER HELP TO LEOPARDS IS AN ABSOLUTELY ARTIFICIAL, BIG

SHOW AND EMOTIONAL BECAUSE THE END RESULTS ARE STILL DANGEROUS TO SOULS.

LORD KRISHN DID NOT ASK ANIMALS TO BE OFFERED. HOW COULD HE ASK ANIMALS TO BE MURDERED? THEY ARE PART OF HIS KINGDOM BUT OF LESSER CONSCIOUS SOULS, LIVING IN LESSER PRIVILEGED BODIES. THEY DON'T KNOW IT BUT AS A HUMAN WE MUST KNOW IT.

So it is the duty of the civilized society to help in developing the understanding of *Vedic* texts to eradicate the binding nature of *Karma* from the underprivileged brothers and sisters. Without it, all other services are futile, big show and fulfillment of puffed-up (egocentric qualities) nature for cultivating the society into positive direction. A prime example is Mother Theresa of Calcutta who, out of ignorance, has done more disservice to souls' higher consciousness by feeding dead bodies of other lives (animals) residing in lesser conscious state and thereby disturbing the laws of the entire nature. It is our duty to lift them up morally by teaching them to respect other lives. They fall victim of such diseased conditions (leprosy etc.) from the beginning of birth because of activities in their past lives when they were kept ignorant due to the imposition and influence of confused, distorted religions' texts by pastors, priests, Mullahs. Why to let them continue in the same diseased cycle of sufferings, life after life? We can break this cycle once and forever if we work on it. If human mind can send the rocket on the moon, they can stop these unnecessary sufferings and make this planet a better place to live. Those people who are suffering with leprosy etc. due to bad *karma*, but they must be kept off from the hands of fools, missionaries and *Mullahs*. The vultures are out there to offer the dead bodies. They are victimized in the hands of the demoniac missionaries B just eat little chicken, some cows, and drink some wine, it is all good. This is called the mercy of Jesus Christ. Let us not be stupid and ignorant! They are the basic qualities of an individual to be demoniac. **Lord Krishn** speaks in *Bhagavad Gita* about demoniac

qualities: "Pride, arrogance, conceit, anger, harshness and ignorance - these qualities belong to those of demoniac nature". This verse explains the royal road to hell. The demoniac wants to make a show of religion and advancement in spiritual science, although they do not follow the principles. They are always arrogant or proud in possessing some type of education or so much wealth. They desire to be worshiped by others, and demand respectability, although they do not command respect. Over trifles they become very angry and speak harshly, not gently. They do not know what should be done and what should not be done. They do everything whimsically, according to their own desire, **AND THEY DO NOT RECOGNIZE ANY AUTHORITY**. This is their biggest problem. They keep on falling victims of wrong activities due to confused, the so-called, religion. They continue to manifest all the inauspicious qualities life after life unless the cycle is broken. The followers of the Koran and the Bible are not only dangerous to the so-called nonbelievers but to themselves. In the process, they are going through their own spiritual suicide, eventually.





## **SRI KRISHN 'SRIMURTHI'**

**LORD KRISHN SPEAKS IN *BHAGAVAD GITA*, CHAPTER 18, VERSE 31 & 32: THE UNDERSTANDING WHICH CONSIDERS IRRELIGION TO BE RELIGION AND RELIGION TO BE IRRELIGION, UNDER THE SPELL OF ILLUSION AND DARKNESS, THAT IMPERFECT UNDERSTANDING WHICH CANNOT DISTINGUISH**

BETWEEN RELIGION AND IRRELIGION AND WHICH THEREFORE MISTAKES ACTION TO BE DONE WITH ACTION NOT TO BE DONE IS SAID TO BE IN THE MODES OF PASSION AND IGNORANCE. *Chapter 16, Verse 4* explains the demoniac qualities, as discussed earlier. THE SUPREME; PERSONALITY OF GODHEAD SAID: FEARLESSNESS; PURIFICATION OF ONE'S EXISTENCE; CULTIVATION OF SPIRITUAL KNOWLEDGE; CHARITY; SELF-CONTROL; PERFORMED OF SACRIFICE; STUDY OF THE **VEDAS**; AUSTERITY; SIMPLICITY; NONVIOLENCE; TRUTHFULNESS; FREEDOM FROM ANGER; RENUNCIATION; TRANQUILITY; AVERSION TO FAULTFINDING; COMPASSION FOR ALL LIVING ENTITIES; FREEDOM FROM COVETOUSNESS; GENTLENESS; MODESTY; STEADY DETERMINATION; VIGOR; FORGIVENESS; FORTITUDE; CLEANLINESS; AND FREEDOM FROM ENVY AND FROM THE PASSION FOR HONOR - THESE TRANSCENDENTAL QUALITIES, O SON OF BHARAT, BELONG TO GODLY MEN ENDOWED WITH DIVINE NATURE . . . *Bhagavad Gita, Chapter 16, verses 1-3.*

So one must be truthful, and fearless in identifying the real religion from wrong religion. Today, almost everyone wants to be the part of a particular religious group to keep the identity. Since they maintain some common beliefs, they stick together. They don't realize, beliefs have no meaning - it is the action and the activities which differentiate the soul for the reward or the suffering. It is not like a blind leading a blind when it comes to the 'Eternal Religion'. Naturally, there is no help to those who continue to be cheated by those who are in the mood of cheating. WATCH THEM VERY CLOSELY!

A great sage of India **Sri Bhaktisiddhant Sarasvati Gosvami Maharaj** spoke: "The darkness of this present age is not due to lack of material advancement, but that we have lost the clue to our spiritual understanding. If one understands that throwing bombs from airplanes to kill their enemies as

comparison to the primitive uncivilized way of dropping stones on the heads from the top of the mountain is an advancement of civilization, he is a fool number 1. Killing people by the new technological advanced machine guns and by means of poisonous gases is certainly no human advancement from stone aged primitive barbaric methods of killing by bows and arrows. It does not prove any sense of pride/ego but pure animalism. While others were yet in the womb of historical oblivion, the sages of *Aryavarta* had developed a different type of civilization which enables us to know ourselves. They had discovered that we are not material entities, but we all are spiritual permanent and nondestructive. This does not give anyone the right to kill other material bodies, otherwise they are punishable by state or nature law".

One time, Africans were sold by Muslims to Christians of Britons' descendants and Jews, *Elizabeth Donnan, 4 vols. "Documents Illustrative of the History of the Slave Trade of America" - Washington, D.C. 1930-1935. "Carnegie Institute of Technology, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania has above referenced documentation How Slaves Were Brought to America? "*

These ignorants, based on the Bible teachings, thought that the blacks of Africa did not have soul. The owners of these slaves made them mate like taking a heifer to the bull in order to have better breed of slaves. They were brought on the ships to U. S. A. Some of the ships' names are listed here: *Abigail, Crown, Nassau, Four Sisters, Anne & Eliza, Prudent Betty, Hester, Elizabeth, Antigua, Betsy, Polly, White Horse, Expedition, Charlotte, Caracoa* and many more. The biggest surprise is that the ones who were murders, thieves, liars, and the men who practice whore-mongering and sadistic brutalities were praised as the Bible's and Koran's heroes and their activities were considered heavenly approved. In the Old Testament (1<sup>st</sup> Part of the Bible), the reader associates with the lowest possible class of people. No place on earth today one can find such low class except in the Koran and the Bible. These books were

written by and for an age of semi-barbarians more than two thousand years behind civilization.

The Sunday school boy can go with his great hero, Samson, down to Gaza (*Ju. 16:1*) where Samson lies with the harlot until midnight and then carries off the gates of the city so he will not have trouble getting to the harlot next time. And the lad can go with Samson on the raid where he kills 30 people just to get their clothes "while the spirit of the Lord (Jehovah) is upon him . . ." (*Ju. 14:19*). The spirit of the Lord was a driving urge to kill . . . (*Ju 11:29*) "David did that which was right in the eyes of the Lord all the days of the life . . ." (*1 Ki 15:5*)

The Bible reader can visit David and watch him as he takes any woman that he wants B just orders her brought to his room as he did with Bethsheba (*11 Sam. 11:4*) and Phaltill's wife who was brought to David as the husband followed weeping (*11 Sam. 3:15-16*)- Just like bringing a mare to the stud. He can go with David as he took the Ammorite cities and forced "all of the children of Ammon to march through hot brick kilns and put them under saws of iron and rakes of iron" and tortured the children in many other inhuman ways (*1 Chron. 20:3*), (*11 Sam. 12:31*). Then the student can hear the Jehovah saying "David did that which is right in the eyes of the Lord Jehovah, all the days of his life. ..." (*1 Ki. 15:5*)

The Koran is a continuous teachings of similar activities of the Bible's Old Testament but in more crude ways. Around 627 A. D. Mohammed raided the Jewish tribe of Ourayza. The Jews were defeated in the fight and many prisoners were taken. They were either sold or assassinated. In one place alone some 800 Jews were beheaded in cold blood. One Jew was let go as he renounced his ancestral religion and accepted Islam. In the year 629 A. D. same play was enacted. All the Jews were put to the sword. The raids undertaken by the prophet and the methods followed became the guidelines for the Muslim Chiefs (*Caliphs*) that followed Prophet Mohammed. The blood that flowed in Persia when Caliph Umar conquered that land still horrifies the present-day Iranians. To indicate their happiness at the demise

of Umar, Iranians dress themselves up in festive clothing on the death anniversary of this caliph, even to this day. When the conquering Moslem invaders arrived in Alexandria and stood in front of the famous library there, the Moslem general did not know if he should destroy such a renowned storehouse of knowledge. The Moslem general sent his horseman to caliph Umar for his instructions. The caliph replied: If these writings of the Greeks agree with the books of Allah, they are useless and need not be preserved: If they disagree, they are pernicious and ought to be destroyed. There was thus only one fate for the infidels' (Koran teaches nonbelievers of Allah as the infidels) seat of learning. The library of Ptolemies was thus burnt down and the episode settled for all time, in the minds of the Moslems, the method of dealing with libraries, universities, schools, colleges and temples, which had nothing to do with warfare, but belonged to the infidels.

Such books gave rise to extremely crude and criminal society and their whose entire aim was to destroy anything which did not match up with their psyche. These confused ideologies in the names of religion led to the destructions of the **Vedic** society. Thus they deliberately wrote off a 2,500 year period of their own history by systematically stamping out and snapping all links with the past. Accordingly to *Encyclopedia of Britannica* and *Encyclopedia Islamia* the Arabs are ignorant of their own history of the pre-Muslim era. By a strange euphemism they call it a period of ignorance and darkness. They have wiped the memories of pre-Muslim Era off their minds. So while they chose to remain ignorant of their past ironically enough it is they who dub the pre-Muslim era as a period of ignorance. Arabia is an abbreviation. The original word even today is *Arbasthan*. It originates in *Arvasthan*; Sanskrit V' changes into "B". *Arva* in Sanskrit means horse. *Arvasthan* signifies land of horses. Fortunately we can still trace the history of that pre-Islamic Arabia. It is a well-known adage that there is no such thing as foolproof destruction of all evidence. The pre-Islamic history of Arabia is the history of India's *Kahatriyas*

over that land, with the people following the *Vedic* way of life. As explained earlier, the name is fully *Sanskrit*. Its central pilgrim center, Mecca is also a *Sanskrit* name. Mekha in *Sanskrit* signifies a sacrificial fire. Since *Vedic* fire worship was prevalent all over West Asia in pre-Islamic day, Makha signifies the place which had an important shrine of fire worship. Coinciding with the annual pilgrimage of huge bazaars used to spring up in Makha, i.e., Mecca since time immemorial. The annual pilgrimage of Muslims to Mecca is not at all an innovation but a continuation of the ancient pilgrimage. This fact is mentioned in Encyclopedias. In the 6<sup>th</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> centuries A. D. a wave of effecting a complete break with the past spread over West Asia. All links with the past were broken, deities smashed, scriptures destroyed, education discontinued and the entire West Asian region took a plunge in abysmal ignorance which is even continued today. Evidence is now available that the whole of Arabia was part of the great *Aryan King Vikramaditya's* vast empire. Another intriguing aspect is the existence of a *Shivling* of the *Mahadev* emblem in the Kaaba shrine in Mecca. The anthology of ancient poetry, Sayar-Ul-Okul describes about a pre-Islamic era in Arabia. In Istanbul, Turkey, there is a famous library called Makteb-e-Sultania which is reputed to have the largest collection of ancient West Asian literature. In the Arabic Section of that Library is an anthology of ancient Arabic poetry. That anthology was compiled from an earlier work in A. D. 1742 under the orders of the Turkish ruler Sultan Salim. The pages' of that volume are made of *HAREER* - a kind of silk used for writing on. Each page has a decorative gilded border. It may be recalled that gilding pages of sacred books is an ancient custom associated with old *Sanskrit* scriptures found in Java and other places. The anthology itself is known as *SAYAR-ul-okul*. It is divided into three parts, the first part contains biographic details and the poetic compositions of pre-Islamic Arabian poets, the second part embodies accounts and verses of poets of the period beginning just after Prophet Mohammed up to the end of *Banee-Ummayya* dynasty. The

third part deals with later poets up to the end of *Khalifa Harun-al-Rashid's* times. Incidentally "*Banee*" means "*Vanee*" and *Ummayya* as in *Krishnayya* are Sanskrit names. According to the Koran, Music and Islam do not go together. Prophet Mohammed used to give punishment to those who played music. So the poetry could not be part of the Islamic system. According to Islam and the Koran music and poetry are considered very definitely "*Kufer*", infidels' work. Though it is considered "*Kufer*" according to the Koran, Allah, and Mohammed but these present day Islamic *Mullahs* give loud *Azan* on loudspeakers five times a day in the "*RAAG*" (Song) sound by using blaring loud speakers.

Abu Amir Abdul Asamai, a distinguished Arabian bard who was the poet Laureate of Harun-al-Rashid's court has compiled and edited the anthology. The first modern edition of *Sayar-ul-Okul* Anthology was printed and published in Berlin in A.D. 1864. A subsequent edition was published in Beirut in A.D. 1932. This work is regarded as the most important and authoritative anthology of ancient Arabic poetry. It throws considerable light on the social life, customs, manners and entertainment forms in ancient Arabia. The book also contains an elaborate description of the ancient Mecca shrine, the town and the annual fair known as *OKAJ* which used to be held there every year. The annual Haj of the Muslims to the Kaaba is only a continuation of the old fair and not a new practice. But the *OKAJ* fair was far from a carnival.

It provided a forum for the elite and learned to discuss the social, religious, moral-political, literary and other aspects of the *Vedic* culture then pervading Arabia. *Sayar-ul-Okul* asserts that the conclusions reached at those discussions were widely respected throughout Arabia. Mecca, therefore, followed the *Varanasi* (Jesus went to worship **Lord Shiv** in *Varanasi*, India) tradition of providing a seat for important discussions among the learned while the masses congregated there for knowledge and spiritual blissful life. The principal shrines at both *Varanasi* in India and at Mecca in *Arvasthan* were *Shiv* temples. Even to this

day, the central object of veneration at both Mecca and *Varanasi* continues to be ancient *Mahadev* Emblem. It is the *Shankar* stone which Muslim pilgrims reverently touch and kiss in the *Kaaba*. A few miles away from Mecca is a big signboard which forbids entry to any non-Muslim in the area. This is a reminder of the days when the Shrine was stormed and captured solely for the newly established faith of Islam. The object obviously was to prevent its capture.

As the pilgrim proceeds toward Mecca he is asked to shave his head and beard and to don a special sacred attire. This consists of two seamless sheets of white cloth. One is to be worn round the waist and the other over the shoulders. Both these rites are remnants of the old *Vedic* practice of entering Hindu shrines, clean shaven and with holy seamless spotless white sheets. The main shrine in Mecca which houses the *Shiv* emblem is known as the *Kaaba*. It is clothed in a black shroud. This custom had also originated from the days when it was thought necessary to discourage its recapture. According to *Encyclopedia Britannica and Islamia*, the *Kaaba* had 360 images. Traditional accounts mention that one of the deities among the 360 images destroyed, when the shrine was stormed, was that of Saturn, another was the moon and yet another one called Allah. In India, the practice of *Navagraha Puja* that is worship of the nine planets is still in vogue. Two of these nine are the Saturn and the moon. Besides, the moon is always associated with *Lord Shankar*. A Crescent is always painted across the forehead of the *Shiv* emblem. Since the presiding deity at the *Kaaba* shrine was *Lord Shiv*, i.e., *Shankar* the crescent was also painted on it. It is that crescent which is now adopted as a religious symbol of Islam. Another Hindu tradition is that wherever there is a *Shiv shrine* the sacred stream of *Ganga* that is the *Ganges* must also coexist. True to that tradition a sacred fount exists near the *Kaaba*. Its water is held sacred because it was regarded as but another *Ganga* since pre-Islamic times. Muslim pilgrims visiting the *Kaaba* shrine go around it seven times; in no other mosque does this



perambulation prevail. Hindu invariably perambulate is still meticulously observed.

Allah is a *Sanskrit* word. In *Sanskrit Allah, Akka and Amba* are synonymous. They signify a goddess or mother. The term Allah appears in *Sanskrit* chants while invoking goddess *Durga*, i.e., *Bhavani*. The Islamic word Allah for God is therefore not an innovation but the ancient *Sanskrit* appellation retained and continued to be used by Islam.

The seven perambulations too are significant. At Hindu wedding ceremonies the bride and bridegroom go round the sacred fire seven times. The practice of seven perambulations around the *Kaaba* shrine in Mecca is, therefore, a Hindu *Vedic* custom. It is also a proof that Mecca was Makha or the shrine of sacred fire around which worshipers made seven perambulations. Later, I will discuss a pan-Arabic poetic symposium which used to be held in Mecca at the annual *Okaj* fair before the storming of the *Kaaba* by prophet Mohammed's forces.

These Islamic forces went forward for vast destruction throughout this globe under the name of Allah's sword.

In *Vedic* culture, we find *King Kans* killed seven of his own sisters' children. He had ordered to kill the entire infant population just to make sure that no one is ever born to destroy this evil king. *King Hiranyakakasipyu* considered himself as the God, and did similar activities as were done by Jehovah God of the Bible. **God Krishn** annihilated such miscreants. **God Krishn** never spoke such words that it was all right - what *King Ravan, Kans, and Hiranyakakasipu* did in the eyes of the Lord. IT IS ABSOLUTELY IMPORTANT FOR THE SOULS TO KNOW THE CLEAR DISTINCTION ON THE SUBJECT OF THE **SCIENCE OF SELF REALIZATION** FOR BETTER AND HIGHER SPIRITUAL GROWTH.

*Vedas* and its followers have condemned such rascals and each year celebrates their annihilation by God Himself. The Bible glorifies such rascals as heroes of the Bible and tells the world that these were the acts of God. THIS IS WHERE THE SERIOUS DIFFERENCE LIES IN ONE'S UNDERSTANDING

TO HELP IN ACHIEVING THE ULTIMATE PEACE AND TO REESTABLISH THE PRINCIPLES OF RELIGION ON THE PLANET EARTH. NO POWER ON EARTH CAN OPPOSE **GOD KRISHN** AND HIS LAWS. WE CAN ONLY WORK IN HARMONY TO THE LAWS OF NATURE. The Bible studies emphasize on the presence of intrinsic hell (belonging to the real nature). They believe in an eternal hell and in a devil/Satan. According to the *Vedic* followers, they have well understood that every movement of each atom is of God's benevolent action and we strive to see God everywhere. We speak of one's own activities which make one either low class (demoniac in nature) or godly (divine in nature). According to *Vedic* culture: Jehovah's, David's, Moses', Mohammed's, *Kans'*, *Hiranyakakasipu's* acts are considered very dangerous, heinous. If David was born say within the last 40 years and did exactly what he did in the eyes of Jehovah, the entire United States FBI would be looking to trace him. Once arrested this kind of person now could be given a death sentence by State law or at least minimum of a life sentence. Ironically, many among them continue to call the Bible as the word of God. This is another reason many people in America and other parts of the world are going insane. Six million insanities alone in the U.S.A. Their bringing up in the Bible studies right from childhood play an extreme psychological contradiction to the United States of America's laws which are made for the people and by the people. Their personal ignorance (so to call prejudices due to stupidities) as imposed on them through the forced Bible studies, play a major psychological problems in large numbers.

They don't know, what is correct to follow? Whether to follow their country laws or the Bible teachings as explained here. And Lord Jehovah spake unto Moses and Aaron (High Priest, in the land of Egypt, saying: "This month shall be unto you the beginning of months; It shall be the first month of the year to you. Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male of the 1<sup>st</sup>. Year: ye shall take it out from the sheep, or from the goats: and ye shall keep it up until fourteenth day of the same day: and

the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it in the evening. AND THEY SHALL TAKE OF THE BLOOD, AND STRIKE IT ON THE TWO SIDE POSTS AND ON THE UPPER DOOR POST OF THE HOUSES, WHEREIN THEY SHALL EAT IT. MOSES ADDED BY SAYING TO THE ELDERS OF ISRAEL, AND YE SHALL TAKE A BUNCH OF HYSSOP, AND DIP IT IN THE BLOOD THAT IS IN THE BASON, AND STRIKE THE LINTEL AND THE TWO SIDE POSTS WITH THE BLOOD THAT IS IN THE BASON: AND NONE OF YOU SHALL GO OUT AT THE DOOR OF HIS HOUSE UNTIL THE MORNING. FOR THE LORD JEHOVAH WILL PASS THROUGH TO SMITE EGYPTIANS: AND WHEN HE SEETH THE BLOOD UPON LINTEL, AND THE TWO SIDE POSTS, THE LORD WILL PASSOVER THE DOOR, AND WILL NOT SUFFER THE DESTROYER TO COME IN UNTO YOUR HOUSES TO SMITE YOU. THAT YE SHALL SAY, IT IS THE SACRIFICE OF THE LORD'S PASSOVER, WHO PASSED OVER THE HOUSES OF THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL IN EGYPT WHEN HE SMOTE THE EGYPTIANS " . . . BIBLE, Exodus, Chapter 12:1, 5,6,7,21,22, 23 27.

IS GOD PARTIAL TO JEWS AND IMPARTIAL TO THE ENTIRE POPULATION OF EGYPT - NO MATTER HOW MUCH SOME JEWS MAY BE WRONG AND SOME EGYPTIANS MAY BE RIGHT?

In the *Chapter of Number in Bible, 31:1,2,9,17* - and Lord Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, "avenge the children of Israel of the Mid'ianites", And Moses spake unto the people, saying, "Arm some of yourselves unto the war, and let them go against the Mid'i-an-ites, and avenge the Lord of Mid'i-an". AND THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL TOOK ALL WOMEN OF MID'IAN CAPTIVES, AND THEIR LITTLE ONES, AND TOOK THE SPOIL OF ALL THEIR CATTLE, AND ALL THEIR FLOCKS, AND ALL THEIR GOODS. AND MOSES SAID UNTO THEM: "NOW THEREFORE KILL EVERY MALE AMONG

LITTLE ONES (CHILDREN), AND KILL EVERY WOMAN THAT HATH KNOWN MAN BY LIVING WITH HIM".

These informations will be discussed in the end for the "**Solution**" to make this world a better place to live.

In America, almost every marriage ends up in divorce, and most good Christians' women lie with several men before picking up a suitable bridegroom. American laws protect the lives of children and women regardless of caste and creed but God Jehovah's instructions to Moses - Allow the killings of children and women. So American judges, whose faiths are based on the Bible, are normally confused whether to protect the State laws or protect the Bible laws. The police officer arrests the bums all day long. Same police officer is well confused when he listens to the preachers/pastors/ministers during Church services, glorifying and justifying the activities of Jehovah and David type of Christ. Every Sunday the Church serves nice and tender bull, a baby cow (veal) or cow as a barbecue, a special feast for attracting more members. Thereby the sufferings of birth, disease, old age, and death caused by such barbaric activities become more and more intensified. State and federal laws require to arrest those whose actions like "Christ type David" but a church going police officer finds such teachings as the words of God. So the officer is confused and eventually he jumps from the top of the roof for unable to make head or tail. Isn't it a very big confusion? Same thing with the judges, medical doctors, and scientists who continue to be attached to the inconsistent, illogical Biblical teachings even after gaining the consistent high education.

When it comes to all sorts of material funs like hoarding, mating with unlimited sex-partners, etc., then one simply wants to enjoy exclusively and won't let anyone to share in one's personal enjoyments, but when it comes to sin it becomes the easiest proposition to lump it on Jesus Christ. What a nice scapegoat! What a nice deal! This is called the cheating mentality and such ideas as literally accepted by all church going crowds. This is the most misleading attitude of the Bible

followers. If they come to know that no one can die for their sins, they would change their attitude for better human life. Unfortunately, this is the way these missionaries, ministers, pastors continue to keep the enrollment high. They have blocked their thinking process. They are not given a chance to improve their conditions by proper and systemic techniques of *Yoga*. Since one does not want to change, he/she simply makes Jesus a play "toy" for taking care of his/her sins. They continue to cheat and be cheated through the invention of the play toy as long they can satisfy their senses. If one tries to interfere in followers' nuisance bodily enjoyments (women running 90% naked on the entire western beaches to attract the studs through their bodily-exposures), they are ready to kill you like maniacs. When it comes to sin, they simply want to lump on Jesus, the babysitter or care taker of the sins, or their play/bouncing toy for their fun, game and anarchist's behavior.

To illustrate what has been stated about the Biblical conception of God and His son, here are some extracts from a religious discussion which **Mahatma Gandhi** held with a hot Gospeler-Lady Emily belonging to England, aged about 86 years. This was published in the *Harijan Weekly* dated August 4, 1940. The discussion took place at *Savagram, Wardh, Madhya Pradesh, India* on July 27, 1940 and was reproduced in *Christian Mission* published by *Navajivan Trust Ahmedabad P. 212 to 217*.

Lady Emily – Jesus Christ was the Son of God.

**Mahatma Gandhi** – And so are we.

No, protested Lady Emily. "He was the only Son of God."

**Gandhiji** – The mother (she) and son (Gandhi) must differ. "With you Jesus was the only begotten son of God. With me he was a son of God, no matter how much purer than all of us, but every one of us is a son of God and capable of

doing what Jesus did, if we but endeavor to express the Divine in us".

That gave Lady Emily the cue for her sermon. "Yes, that is where I think you are wrong. If you accepted Christ in your heart and appealed to your people to do like wise, you could deliver your message with greater ease and far better effect. He (Christ) is our salvation and without receiving Him in our hearts, we cannot be saved", she added.

**Gandhiji** – So those who accept the Christ, are all saved. They need do nothing more?

"We are sinners all", said Lady Emily and we have but to accept Him to be saved. "And then may continue to be sinners."

"Is that what you mean?" Asked **Gandhiji** laughing heartily.

So one can well see the contradiction stated in such type of societies. We can well analyze the above conversation as below:

Q1 - If he saved you, how can you continue to be a sinner?

Q2 - If he is a savior and you have accepted him as your savior, naturally you do not need to do any thing except to stay at home. What is the sense in going to repent your past/present sins in front of a priest in order to wash them off from your back?

Q3 - If you are still a sinner, this simply means Jesus did not save or you got a license to sin.

Q4 -. If He died for your sin and saved you, why are you still suffering?

Since you are making so much efforts to go to this church or attend this or that religious services and functions, or do everything to see that your priest wash away your sins, why don't you utilize this much wasted energy in the right direction by performing the actions (conscious or subconscious) C like you go to school, pass the examination; eat your food to satisfy your own stomach; sleep to satisfy your bodily rest; take a shower to clean your body; all by yourself. **SO, WHY CAN'T YOU TAKE CARE OF YOUR SINS BY YOURSELF?**

**Q5 - WHO GETS CLEANSED WHEN YOUR MOTHER TAKES THE SHOWER?**

Similarly, you have to cleanse your sins. You must be fully assured that nobody can die for your sins except you yourself. **BELIEVE IT OR NOT! THIS IS A FACT THAT LAW OF KARMA APPLIES IN OUR DAILY LIVES. CAUSE AND EFFECT!** Even if you talk to a dog in a bad manner, the dog is not going to respect you. The same dog may turn around and bite you. If you abuse someone what would you receive in reverse? Love or Hate? Cause and effect are taking place in every moment in one's life. You are what you yourself have caused. So there is no interference of God. Since one can exercise one's free will, then one must achieve the desired results at one's determination. There is no interference of the Almighty. Accordingly, one is punished or rewarded.

**SRI PRABHUPADJEE, WORLD'S AUTHORITY IN THE SCIENCE OF SELF REALIZATION, EXPLAINED THE ABOVE CONCEPT IN SIMPLE WORDS ABOUT "JESUS CHRIST, THE ONLY SON OF GOD" ... AS FOLLOWS:**

**"YES, HE WAS A SON OF GOD, YOU ARE A SON OF GOD, AND SO IS A DOG AND A DOG EATER."**

The Bible teachings are limited to the life of humans and only belonging to the group of Judaic-Christianity. They think

humans have some sort of logic and based on such conclusions, the Bible's stickers have decided to claim soul's presence in humans only. Beyond reasonable doubt, ever since their inceptions, they are considered the most confused, illogical and an irrational group by any standard. If the scientists had gone along with the Bible's creation science, the world would have been in dark ages, specially the western world. The Bible's claim: "Earth is flat; Sun revolves around the earth; light and heat came before the Sun."



New Week, Page 51, September 5, 1988

## Q: Why can't this veal calf walk?



## A: He has only two feet.

Actually, less than two feet. Twenty-two inches to be exact. His entire life is spent chained in a wooden box measuring only 22 inches wide and 56 inches long. The box is so small the calf can't walk or even turn around.

Most people think animal abuse is illegal. It isn't. In veal factories, it's business as usual. "Milk-fed" veal is obtained by making a calf anemic. The calf is *not* fed mother's milk. He's fed an antibiotic-laced formula that causes severe diarrhea. He must lie in his own excrement — choking on the ammonia gases. He's chained in a darkened building with hundreds of other baby calves suffering the same fate. They are immobilized, sick, and anemic.



### Toxic Veal

The reckless use of oxytetracycline, mold-inhibiting chemicals, nitrofurazone, neomycin, penicillin, and other drugs is not just bad for calves. It is toxic to you.

But doesn't the USDA prevent tainted veal from being sold? Absolutely not. The USDA itself admits that most veal is never checked for toxic residues.

Antibiotics in veal and other factory farm products create virulent strains of bacteria that wreak havoc on human health. *Salmonella* poisoning is reaching epidemic proportions.

Veal factories maximize profits for agribusiness drug companies because they are a breeding ground for disease. To keep calves alive under such torturous conditions, they are continually given drugs which can be passed on to customers.

It doesn't have to be this way. And with your help, it won't be. Please join us.

### THE HUMANE FARMING ASSOCIATION

1550 California Street • Suite 19 • San Francisco, CA 94109

Page 79

I personally guarantee for those who are trapped, due to their beliefs whatsoever, into these activities eating them will suffer in hell time immemorial.

I personally guarantee for those who are trapped, due to their beliefs whatsoever, into these activities eating them will suffer in hell time immemorial.

*Vedas* say the opposite. The question is that, what soul has to do with the logic? The animal eats to maintain his body; you also eat in order to maintain your body. The cow eats grass in the field, and the human eats meat from a huge slaughterhouse,

artificially ending lives of poor defenseless animals by modern gadgets. Since you got big machines in slaughter houses and this poor helpless cow is simply eating plain grass C does not mean that you got the presence of soul and this helpless animal does not have the presence of soul. Because you say so or the Bible says so. Also discussed earlier, if the scientists had adhered to the Bible's Creation science, the world would have been in the dark ages. Normally people say that there is no logic in bums. Do you find any logic in the Bible science? Bible science has been proven by the present scientific world that it is the most illogical and, therefore, contradictory to any human's logic. Since the Bible's followers deny the existence of soul in animal's body because the animal has no logic and human, of the Bible faith, is rational, proves itself the basis of their illogical, irrational behaviors in light of *Vedas*, modern science and by any logic. Based on this analogy, one can, very safely, conclude that the Bible's followers are soulless creatures, based on the Bible's conclusions.

# Holy Cow

May, 1996



**TRENDS: DEADLY TAMPERING**

---

***Above: Venerated grain-fed Indian cow  
being decorated during Pongal.***

---

***Inset right: A abused, dying meat-fed  
British cow with infected brain.***

---

Christians or Muslims shall argue that only in human beings do we find a meta physical search for the meaning of life (naturally, human here means confined to their type).

Sri Prabhupadjee speaks: "Yes. So metaphysically search out why you believe that there is no soul within the animal - that is metaphysic. If you are thinking metaphysically, that is all right. But if you are thinking like an animal, then what is the use of your metaphysical study? Metaphysical means - 'Above the physical' or, in other words 'spiritual." In the *Bhagavad Gita*, **Krishn** says, "In every living being there is a spirit-soul". That is metaphysical understanding. Now either you accept **Krishn**'s teachings as metaphysical, or you have to take a third class fool's opinion as metaphysical. Which do you accept?"

The argument of Christians or Muslims: "Why does God create some animals who eat? other animals? There is a fault in the creation, it seems". (Please note: Ironically, the question is raised by those who are trained to eat animals.) It is not a fault. God is very kind. If you want to eat animals, then He will give you full facility. God will give you the body of a tiger or wolf in your next life so that you can eat flesh very freely . . . "Why are you maintaining slaughterhouses? I will give you fangs and claws. Now eat". So the meat-eaters are awaiting such fulfilment of their desires to the complete satisfaction and so the animal-eaters become tigers, wolves, cats, and dogs in their next lives in order to get natural facilities by the laws of nature. FOR EXAMPLES: HUMAN COLONIZERS BECOME FIRE-ANTS AND BUILD THE SAME VICIOUS COLONIES IN FIRE ANTS MOUNT THROUGHOUT STATE OF TEXAS. BY NATURE, THESE ANTS ARE EXTREMELY VICIOUS - SAME AS HUMAN COLONIZERS. If one is not careful with the fire-ants' mount, the fire ants' bite can turn very fatal to the human bodies. We must learn by examples, why do we have so

many fire-ants now? Because a larger segment of human population is trying to follow the Britons' custom of colonization everywhere. When they die, they definitely must accept the physical bodies of vicious fire-ants befitting their need of colonization and humans are trying their best to destroy these mounts with all kinds of chemicals, yet their numbers are on the increase. Why? Laws of Nature! We can learn by these live examples. Nature does slap us in different ways if we are not careful. Believe it or not! THIS IS EXACTLY TAKING PLACE:

The followers are so unfaithful that they have decided, "Let Christ suffer for us, and we'll go on committing sin". They love Christ so much that they think, "My dear Christ, we are very weak; We cannot give up our sinful activities. So you please suffer for us". If there is any sin, Christ will suffer for us. This is a most abominable conclusion. Let us suppose that your favorite son one day commits a murder and he thinks like this: "If there is any punishment coming to me, my father can suffer for me since your favorite son thinks that he believes in the father". DOES IT MAKE SENSE? WILL THE LAW ALLOW IT? When this murderer is arrested and says, No, no, you can release me and arrest my father? The son committed the murder but he thinks his father should suffer the punishment. IS THIS A SANE PROPOSAL? You have committed the murder, and you must be hanged. Similarly, when you commit sinful activities, you must suffer - not Jesus Christ. This is God's law. If you keep on spoiling the reputation of your father by bad deeds, one day your father shall hit you on your head with a stick. Just simple words have no meaning in believing your father or mother. They must be carried out in right actions - done in the mode of goodness. Talk has no meaning, even a child knows it very well. So, who are you fooling? Not me, not your family, not God, but you yourself. A world of cheaters and be cheated! If a Spanish-speaking person driving on an American highway at 90 miles an hour on a speed zone of 55 miles per hour, the police is going to issue him a speeding ticket regardless of his

innocence in reading highway signs written in English. So my friend's ignorance has no excuse in the eyes of the law either by State laws or by God's nature laws.

**MARTIN LUTHER (TABLE TALKS):** "HE THAT SAYS THE GOSPEL REQUIRES WORKS OF SALVATION. I SAY FLAT AND PLAIN HE IS A LIAR. IF MEN ONLY BELIEVE ENOUGH IN CHRIST, THEY CAN COMMIT ADULTERY AND MURDER A THOUSAND TIMES A DAY WITHOUT PERILING THEIR SALVATION". This kind of thinking gave rise to many criminal societies throughout the world. The Bible contains 2,000 contradictions.

## **THE CONTRADICTIONS FROM THE HOLY BIBLE:**

*Satan provokes David to number Israel . . . 1 Chron. 21:1.*

*God moves him to number them . . . 2 Sam. 24:1*

**IF BOTH ACCOUNTS ARE TRUE, GOD AND SATAN ARE THE SAME PERSON ACCORDING TO THE BIBLE.**

*The Bible God punishes neither Satan nor David, but slays 70,000 Israelis for being counted C at his own instigation, according to one version. David justly remonstrates with his deity (2 Sam. 24:17): Lo, I have sinned . . . but these sheep, what have they done?*

*"Thou shalt not steal" . . . Ex. 20:15.*

*"Ye shall spoil the Egyptians". ... Ex. 3:22.*

*The wicked prosper . . . Job 21:7. Not so. Ec. 8:13.*

*"With God all things are possible." Matt. 19:26.*

*"God could not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had chariots of iron." Jud. 1:19.*

*"There is no respect of persons with God." ... Rom. 2:11. He authorizes selling diseased meat to aliens ... Deut. 14:21.*

*Image-making forbidden . . . Ex. 20:4. Commanded . . . Ex. 25:18.*

**TWO FLOOD STORIES;** *Two contradictory reports of the Flood are intermingled in Chapters 6, 7 and 8 of Genesis. According to one (7:2), clean beasts went into the Ark by sevens; the other, by twos (7:8-9).*

*Flooding the world to destroy men is like burning a barn to kill ants.*

*A ship of 150 yards long, 25 yards wide, and 15 yards high (Gen. 6:15) holds pairs, or sevens, fourteen, or every living thing. The Ark has three storeys, but only one window (27") for ventilation (Gen. 6:16). The Black Hole of Calcutta was nothing compared to the Ark. "The water was five and one-half miles high over all the earth." ... Gen 7:20. Where did it go? Eight persons handled the world's greatest menagerie. The carnivorous animals required tons of flesh daily. The flood story was copied from an old Babylonian myth.*

Bishop Colenso, translating the Bible for savages, was jolted out of Orthodoxy by the honest question of his native assistant. This limerick immortalizes the event:

*"To the heretic Bishop of Natal,  
Whose doubts of the Deluge were fatal*

*Said on Infidel Zulu.*

*'Do you believe that, you fool, you?'*

*No, 'I don't,' said the Bishop of Natal."*

*Confess, O Priests, the Flood is fiction.*

Mr. Ted Turner is right when he spoke: "**Bible Law Obsolete.**" ... appeared in the *Houston Post, Friday, October 27, 1989 on page A-4.*



## **Bible law obsolete: TV Mogul**

Cable's Turner says humanity in trouble, offers his own rules

### **ASSOCIATED PRESS**

ATLANTA – Cable TV mogul Ted Turner proclaimed himself “news king” Thursday, declared the Ten Commandments obsolete and said he'd pay cold, hard cash for a happy way to end the world.

Turner – chairman of the Turner Broadcasting System, which includes WTBS, creator of Cable News Network and owner of two Atlanta sports teams – told members of the National Newspaper Association that the biblical Ten Commandments do not

relate to current global problems, such as overpopulation and the arms race.

“We're living with outmoded rules.” Turner said. “The rules we're living under is the Ten Commandments, and I bet nobody here even pays much attention to them, because they are too old.”

“When Moses went up on the mountain, there were no nuclear weapons, there was no poverty. Today, the commandments wouldn't go over. Nobody around likes to



be commanded. Commandments are out.”

So Turner listed 10 rules of his own.

He called them “the Ten Voluntary Initiatives” and said they would have people vowing, among other things, to help the downtrodden, “love and respect Planet Earth” and limit their families to two children.

“We are in deep, deep trouble as a species on this planet,” he said. “The tremendous challenge is: are we going to survive? Or are we going to collapse?”

Turner also said he wants somebody to come up with a positive way for the world to end.

*The first Ten Commandments is in Ex. 20; The second, Ex. 34; and the third, Deut. 5. They are contradictory. As a moral code, the Commandments are defective. The first four have no moral value. The first three deal with relations to God, not Man. The Bible God commanded the breaking of all the commandments, except those involving himself. He gave order to steal. (Ex. 3:21-2), kill (Ex.32:27), commit adultery (Hoses 1:2), and incited the Jews to appropriate the property of their neighbors (Deut 20:10-7).*

The first commandment reflects upon God as conceited: the second prohibits the arts of painting, sculpture, and photography; and the third says that God is jealous (jealously is a vice) and that he visits the iniquity of the fathers upon children - a manifest injustice; the fourth, establishing the Sabbath, because God rested on the seventh day (first Ten Commandments) or because he delivered his people on that day; the fifth gives a selfish and false reason for honoring parents; and the tenth classes wives with assess and other chattels, and recognizes slavery. The Hebrew word translated "servant" means "slave".

**THE TEN COMMANDMENTS DO NOT RESTRAIN WIFE, CHILD, AND SLAVE BEATERS, RELIGIOUS PERSECUTORS, LIARS, TYRANTS.**

*Genesis* contains two accounts of creation. The first includes Chapter 1 and the first three verses of Chapter 3; the second account comprises the remainder of Chapter 2. They contradict each other. In the first, trees are created before man; in the second, after man. In one, man and woman are made at the same time; in the other, woman is an afterthought. There are more than eighteen contradictions in the two accounts of, the so-called, Bible's Creation Science. Read the Bible.

**CANNIBALISM TAUGHT IN THE BIBLE:** *A strain of cannibalism appears in the Bible. See Jer. 19:9, Deut. 28:53-7, Lam. 4:10, and 2 Kings 6:28-9.*

"EXCEPT YE EAT THE FLESH OF THE SON OF MAN AND DRINK HIS BLOOD, YE HAVE NO LIFE IN YOU." ... John 6:53. Catholics take this literally and Protestants perpetuate the idea, if not practice. Just like Jesus making water into wine.

**THE DIABOLISM OF GOD:** Assassinate at midnight the first born of every Egyptian family . . . Bible. Ex. 12:29-30.

*Kills a baby to punish its father for murder . . . 2 Sam. 12:14-18.*

*Kills men for not worshiping him . . . Ex. 22:20.*

**HUMANS SACRIFICE:** God gives law governing human sacrifice, *Lev. 27:28-9*. The inhabitants of Jericho were thus devoted to the Lord. *Josh. 6:17. Jeremiah 7:30-1 and Neh. 10:35-6* make it obvious that the orthodox Jews burned their sons and daughters to Jehovah in comparatively late time. See also *Ezekiel 20:26 and Micah 6:7*.

*In obedience to this law of the Bible God, Jephthah burns his daughter (Judges 11:22-38), and David sacrifices the sons of Saul to stay a famine (2 Sam. 21:1-14).*

**God commands Abraham to sacrifice Isaac, Gen. 22:2. The order was revoked, but the text has driven thousands of insanity and murder.**

*Later, Islam's Mohammed followed the Old Testament teachings to strike back Jews. The book was transformed to The Koran*

### **CIRCUMCISION OF JEWS:**

JEWISH RABBI CUTS OFF THE FORESKIN OF THE GENITAL, THEN HE PUTS THIS BLEEDING FORESKIN INTO A JAR OF WINE. THIS SYSTEM WAS LATER ADOPTED BY MOSLEMS. The Jewish *Kosher* or Moslem's *Halal* where killings of animals are the same. According to both traditions, animals are bled to death by cutting slowly their throats while fully conscious. These activities have developed into their "no mercy", "crude" nature. According to the Koran, it is the duty of Moslems to continue to wage war(s) against non-Moslems whom they call them Infidels (Jews, Christians, Buddhists, Hindus, and others). The Koran's injunctions of looted property which includes women and children and those men that for some reason or the other were not killed in raids against the civilians and were taken as captives. **Please note that these are the instructions of Allah of the Koran.** In other words, the book of Koran is teaching them to do such activities. Such men, women and children were classed as slaves. The slaves are considered as merchandise that can be sold, maltreated or killed without compunction with or without valid reason, by the followers of Islam. Like in the case of Somnath Temple of Gujarat where more than 60,000 Gujarati Hindu women were taken as concubines by the Islamic attackers. These Gujarati women were then sold in Arabia for Sex-slaves.

The Koran states, as follows: *"Allah promiseth you much booty that ye will capture, and hath given you this in advance, and hath withheld man's hands from you, that it may be taken for the believers, and that he may guide you on the right path. And other (gain), which ye have not been able to achieve. Allah will compass it. Allah is able to do all things". ... XLIX/20-21.*

*"O Prophet: Exhort the believers to fight. If there be of you twenty steadfast they shall overcome two hundred, and if there*

*be of you a hundred steadfast they shall overcome a thousand of those who disbelieve, because they (the disbelievers) are a folk without intelligence. ... VIII/65."*

*"It is not for any Prophet to have captives until he hath made a slaughter in the land. Ye desire the lure of this world and Allah desiret (for you) the hereafter. Allah is mighty, wise."*

*"Had it not been for an ordinance of Allah which had gone before, an awful doom had come upon you on account of what ye took. Now enjoy what ye have won, as lawful and good, and keep your duty to Allah. Lo! Allah is forgiving, merciful." ... VIII/67-69.*

In other words, rape, arson, loot, and murder of the innocent civilians throughout this wide world is further added due to Allah's Koranic teachings in the last 1400 years. These Moslems from the Middle East and Turkey walked into the civilian populations of *Aryavart* nation and kidnaped women and children. The kings became helpless due to their evil tactics. They could not fight because these Islamic wolves were holding the women and children hostages in *Vedic* temples' compounds. Many Hindu women were raped inside the temples' compounds by the Moslem intruders while offering services. *'The Koran and The Kafir'* (Islam and the Infidel) list all the Islamic barbaric methods of murdering civilian population throughout this globe. The year was 629 A.D. and in exactly the same manner, the Jews of Khaybar were decimated and their women and children enslaved.

The barbaric massacres of Christian Armenians by the Moslem Turks that started in 1894 and culminated in the decimation of Armenian population of Turkey during World War I are the part of the Koran's teachings called *Jihad*.

The year was 1971 AD. . The Moslem army of Pakistan killed three million Hindus of East Pakistan. Thousands of Hindu women were raped and killed by the followers of Islam. The most attractive among them were captured to become sex slaves in the military cantonments. When the girls tried to hang themselves with their *saris* or garments, their clothing was taken

away from them leaving the girls stark naked in the barracks. Some were shaved bald to prevent them from strangling themselves with their long hair.

### **SODOMY AMONG THE BELIEVERS:**

The Koran tells us of boys graced with eternal youth who will attend faithful in paradise. The practice of sodomy is frowned upon in the Koran if the act takes place between two Moslems. There is nothing mentioned about a Moslem sodomizing nonbelievers.

During the Napoleonic war in Egypt, Marshall Jaubert wrote to General Bruix that the Arabs and the Mamelukes have used some of our men captured by them for Sodomy. It was a case of letting them do it or die.

After the Islamic invasion of many parts of Europe, the Islamic army went after the Christian European boys for sodomizing them. Many European travelers and Christian Missionaries, unfamiliar with sodomite propensities of many Moslems, suffered sexual molestation in Persia in the hands of even government officials. Sheik Nasr, the Governor of Bushire, once said to an English missionary: "I stopped a caravan of Jews bound for Afghanistan, penetrating all forty of their females in one night. They protested that such action as an outrage, but I said the outrage was justified in that all of their offspring would be Moslems."

### **ATTACK ON THE US EMBASSY IN PAKISTAN**

The diabolic nature of the attack on the US Embassy became apparent after the fact. Some Moslems had attacked the holy shrine at Mecca and this enraged the Moslems of Pakistan against all non-Moslems. They just assumed that the attack was organized by the Americans. The following extract from *Masurashrm Patrika of India* (newspaper) from India dated March 1982 will make one shudder in horror:

**"A TYPICAL PAKISTANI ISLAMIC REACTION REPORTED IN AMERICAN PAPERS WAS THAT WHILE**

SOME PAKISTANIS THEMSELVES MOUNTED AN ATTACK ON THE *KAABA*, THEIR COMPATRIOTS BACK HOME, APPARENTLY ANGERED BY THE ASSAULT, CAUGHT HOLD OF SOME HELPLESS AMERICAN WOMEN AND URINATED IN THEIR MOUTHS, OBVIOUSLY BELIEVING THAT THEY WERE IN FACT DISCHARGING AN ISLAMIC OBLIGATION AGAINST THE INFIDELS (*KAFIRS*) AND OBLATION TO ALLAH."

### **SLAVERY IN ISLAM:**

Slavery is permitted in Islam. Moslems of the Middle-east had great hand in supplying the black slaves of Africa to the United States of America. Many black Moslems have sprung-out in the United States to avenge the mistreatment to their ancestors by the white Christian owners. But the Afro-Americans must realize that the Moslems were also the cause of their forefather's sufferings. According to Allah of the Koran, slaves captured in war automatically became the property of the Victor. Just like any property, they could be sold or transferred. The owner has every right over the body and soul of his slave men and women. In Islamic countries slavery was practiced as late as only a few years ago. It was a flourishing trade. Christian and Jewish women were prized items. African slaves were good for labor. Many were castrated (although castration of Moslems is banned in Islam) and employed as eunuchs in the harems. The slave market of Mecca, located very near the shrines of Kaaba, was closed down very recently due to the pressure of public opinion abroad.

The Armenian had been massacred many times by the Turks in unspeakable butcheries. The survivors were taken as prisoners and sold in the slave markets of Aleppo. These captives were stripped naked, both men and women, lashed with whips and forced to run before the horses. Those who fell behind were stabbed to death on the way and the roads were covered with Armenian dead bodies.

Female slaves or concubines were kept in the harems' for sexual gratification. The codes of conduct of a Moslem vis-a-vis a woman that we often hear about, are really meant for Moslem women and absolutely have nothing to do with a Moslem's behavior with an infidel's wife or mother. Infidel women are beyond the limits set by the Koran. In Islamic societies even a wedded wife is treated as a personal property comparable to gold, silver and land. They are veiled and hidden from public view if they happen to be wives. But the concubines are circulated as gifts among the friends.

The afternoon siestas of the Sheikhs of Arab countries and their sexual escapades with slave women or concubines, are common knowledge. If the master, for whatever reason, takes the life of slave or maims his or her for life, there is no one to question him for the laws of Islam, the '*Sharia*', have given the believer unlimited right over the person of the slave.

The Chapter on the Koran and Moslem women gives us some idea and Islam's injunctions on Moslem women. They should cover their bodies from head to foot. Khomeini's Iran forced these women to go under the '*chador*'. They must not go outside to work where other men might see them. They may not be rulers or judges in an Islamic State. But such regulations are valid for Moslem women only. The non-Moslems are to be handled differently, as the Islamic codes are not binding on them. 'The infidel women are considered to be the property of Moslems; they are their slaves' and the wife or daughter of a '*zimmi*' can be molested by a Moslem with impunity in a Moslem state ruled by the '*Sharia*' or Islamic jurisprudence. The idea comes from the treatment meted out to infidel women who were captured in the battlefield. The first fifth of all booty went to the prophet or the *caliph* or whoever happened to hold the position of the '*amir-ul-mominin*'. It could be the Moslem king of the land or even a petty chieftain. This so-called leader examined' all booty, inspected and sometimes felt' by touching it. The women, all of them were paraded in front of the leader, naked or scantily clad, so that the leader could make his choice.

These women were NOT brought in front of the 'amir-ul-mominin' dressed in 'chadors'. It was thus that the prophet Mohammed himself used to inspect his captives and chose Rehana and Juwairiya, both Jewish women whose male relatives were all killed by the Moslems. Juwairiya eventually gave up her religion and married the prophet and became one of the ten or eleven wives of his harem. Rehana did not give up Jewish faith and so was turned into a concubine of the prophet. She thus took her place on the side of Mary, another slave woman, and a Christian, who after Khadija gave birth to a male child, fathered by the prophet Mohammed.

Although the number of legal wives for Moslems is limited to four, there is no limit to the number of concubines a faithful servant of Allah could have. The practice eventually gave rise to immense seraglios or harems' in Islamic lands. IN INDIA THE CAPTIVE WOMEN OF THE VEDIC FOLLOWERS WERE INSPECTED BY THE MOSLEM KINGS IN WOMEN'S MARKETS CALLED MINA BAZAARS (MARKETS OF PEARLS) WHERE NO MALES OTHER THAN THE KING AND HIS PALS WERE ALLOWED ENTRY. THEY USED TO CHOOSE THEIR FAVORITE GIRLS FOR THE NIGHT AND LET THEM CIRCULATE AMONG MOSLEM FRIENDS.

THESE UNFORTUNATE WOMEN HAD USUALLY A VERY SAD END. ANYONE WHO HAS VISITED THE MUGHAL (ISLAMIC) PALACES AND FORTS IN INDIA MUST HAVE SEEN THE STEEP TUNNELS FROM THE HAREM OPENING ONTO THE WATERWAY BELOW. THE WOMEN, ONCE THEY WERE NO LONGER REQUIRED, WERE DROPPED THROUGH THESE TUNNELS THE HEAD FIRST. NEAR THE BOTTOM OF THE TUNNEL, JUST ABOVE THE WATERLINE, IS A BIG BOULDER WHICH IS SUPPOSED TO BE STRUCK BY THE HEAD WHEN THE BODY GETS TO THE BOTTOM. THE SO-CALLED INFIDEL WOMAN DIED THEN AND THERE AND LATER THE BODY FLOATED OUT AT HIGH TIDE.



Most of the Islamic monuments are built by either tearing down *Vedic* temples or redesigning them to suit the Islamic looks.

**Taj Mahal is originally Tejo Mahalaya, a Lord Shiv temple.**

### **TAJ MAHAL - THE TRUE STORY,**

The Tale of a Temple Vandalized, by P.N. Oak published it in the United States of America (ISBN 0-9611614-4-2). This book documents many important historical palaces, temples, and Hindu monuments which were vandalized and later converted to Moslem mosques or forts. In 1169 A.D., the capital of Gujarat was attacked by Qutuddin Aibak and the famous Sanskrit College of Visaldev was destroyed and a mosque known as adhai din ka jhompada' was built on the same foundations. The world's famous university of Nalanda had the same fate, in the year 1200 A.D. when Muhammad Bakhtyar Khalji attacked the township and massacred the harmless Buddhist monks and violated the nuns. Ignorance in any form is a source of weakness. And self-inflicted ignorance is the worst of all. Therefore, it is important to know the Islamic psyche based on the book of the Koran. In the last 30 years, Americans and the rest of the world are exposed to the Koranic Jihad methods more so than ever before. The last two decades have shown, more so, Islamic psyche of Koranic followers lives on televisions here in the U.S.A. Hijacking of U. S. Airplanes and kidnaping of people, mainly United States' citizens, are not lesser barbaric methods than the medieval-time to sweep the world with the Islamic Sword. The prophet of Islam had proclaimed that Allah had assigned the whole world to the militant'. Not a patch was to be left for the infidels to dwell.

According to *Vedic* texts: The body changes but the soul remains the same. There are millions of cells in one's body which are changing constantly. Every moment new cells are generated and old cells die. The entire body cells have changed every seven years, so how could you call it to be the same body? One time you had a body of an infant, then a small boy, and then

a bigger body of a grown-up. Naturally, your grown-up body cannot fit into that crib where your mama used to put you to sleep. Can you fit in those clothes which were worn by your infant's body? So it can be well concluded that your body is different. You don't have the same tiny fingers; but you can well perceive that you (Self, soul) remain the same person.

## **ISLAMIC PSYCHE**

*The following extracts have been taken from the book 'The Quranic Concept of War' by Brig. S.K. Malik of Pakistan. The book's Foreword has been written by the late M. Zia-ul-Haq, President of Pakistan. The 159-page book was first published in Pakistan by Wajid Alis Limited. It is also available from the English Book Store, 17-L Connaught Place, New Delhi 110001, India*

## **TEACHING OF THE QURAN**

---

### **Relationship with non-Muslims**

---

1: Islam is the only right religion on the earth; all other religions are wrong. Non-Muslims are on the path of error.

(1)

(2) 2: It is the prime religious duty of every Muslim to convert all non-Muslims to Islam. This effort has to be continuous and nonstop. This continuous and nonstop effort is variously called ROAD TO HEAVEN. Muslim struggle for peace and justice, Jihad, etc. etc.

(3) 3: There are three stages for bringing peace and justice on this earth:

(a) Advice and inducements to non-Muslims to get converted to Islam or at least to work for or under Islam,

(b) Creation of an atmosphere of psychological demoralization and confusion in the minds of non-Muslims;

(c) Military attack on non-Muslims.

The Stage (b) mentioned above is the most important one, to be employed on a large scale in dealing with communities which are not likely to be converted to Islam on a mass scale at one time. It is preparatory to military attack when such

attacks become necessary. If this psychological warfare is made in an intelligent and planned manner, the final conflict may be won even with a military attack. If, however, a military onslaught becomes imperative, a very good ground for military success would have been prepared through such preparatory psychological demoralization.

This psychological warfare includes terrorism and treachery. Attack on non-Muslims is advised when they least suspect it, such as on their religious holy days, on *Yom Kippur* or on Sundays if the would-be victims are Christians. They are to be attacked when they are at play or at sleep, when they are most vulnerable.

**WHEN YE MUSLIMS ATTACK!**  
**CREATE TERROR IN THE HEARTS OF**  
**NON-MUSLIMS; ROB; BURN;**  
**SLAUGHTER ON A MASS SCALE SO AS**  
**TO TEACH THE SURVIVORS WHAT**  
**AWAITS THEM IF THEY DO NOT**  
**SURRENDER TO ISLAM**

If non-Muslims are prepared for a truce, Muslims must impose conditions so as to achieve their conversion to Islam smoothly at a future date. During this period of the truce, the non-Muslims are to live as second-class citizens under Muslim rule, paying special taxes for the privilege of living under Muslim protection’.

When Stage (c) comes and a war is declared, all Muslims, even the Muslim citizens of the invaded country are to support the invader, the Muslim attackers from outside and against the interest of the country of residence. Islam does

not recognize any nationality other than Islamic identity. If the Geneva Convention or any other Convention does not suit them, the Muslims must quote Islamic Law, which comes directly from Allah, the Muslim god and therefore supreme to every Muslim and superior to all other earthly laws made by non-Muslim men. The same holds good in the case of United Nations Declaration of Human Rights.

Not one word of the Quran can be changed ever or doubts cast on its contents and validity at any time and place. Punishment for such questioning is:

## **DEATH prescribed in the holy QURAN**

Stage by stage, march against the non-Muslims, hit them, offer them terms of peace, demoralize them, terrorize them ceaselessly in various forms, open or deceitful, infiltrate and create total confusion in the camp of non-Muslims. Then attack, and attack ruthlessly, as commanded by the holy Prophet in the holy Quran, slaughtering entire non-Muslim communities including their womenfolk and children.

**YE MARCH RUTHLESSLY  
CEASELESSLY TILL THE  
CONQUEST  
IS COMPLETE AND THERE IS LEFT NO  
NON-MUSLIM ON THIS EARTH TILL  
EVERYONE OBEYS SHARIAT LAW  
OF ISLAM**

No disobedience is tolerated inside Muslim territory. Slaughter the dissidents such that other shall not dare to raise voice of protest against a Muslin ruler. Carry on till there is strict observation of Islamic Law and Islamic Justice on this whole world.

4. To understand the teachings of Islam, read carefully the Holy Quran. Generous and excellent exposition of these teachings are given in that book.

**WE ARE NEITHER WHITE NOR BLACK; NEITHER MEXICAN NOR BRITISH; NEITHER CHRISTIAN NOR JEW; WE ARE A PURE SPRIT SOUL!**



Someone kills a human body then he may be electrocuted but when he kills the animals then it is your religion or my

religion. One time when people were cannibals, naturally, they must have not felt any big surprise or remorse in eating their fellow humans. After developing some consciousness one is able to, at least, distinguish that eating human brother or sister was wrong because of the similar material bodily structure of 2-legged body. Therefore, it is the responsibility of each government to protect the defenseless innocent citizens. Animals are born in the same land like any other human. So they are equal citizens of that particular land. If the government does not protect their murders from the hands of the criminals, the government is also a culprit in spreading barbaric acts in today's Modern Society. People are so much wrapped up in material selfish fulfillment that in its influence they are destroying themselves morally and spiritually. The large number of animals' murders is leading into intense humans' sufferings and murders in various ways . . . **"CAUSE AND EFFECT"**.

Allah demanded Ibrahim and His followers to sacrifice the most dear thing to please Allah. . So Ibrahim, instead of sacrificing himself, tried to sacrifice his son. Nervous Ibrahim could not see his son's sacrifice with his own hands so his fellow friends made him blind folded. During this process Ibrahim's son was replaced by a goat which was sacrificed by Ibrahim's sword. Ever since the Moslem brotherhood adopted the system of sacrificing the goats and cows. Anyone with some sense can understand that the most dear and the most valuable thing in one's life is one's own life. When one is driving, walking, or doing anything, who does he protect the most? Self or the dog! The Koranic people are doing *Halal* of the speechless and defenseless cows and other animals. The cow did not make such conditions that somebody cuts her throat, and the one who cuts her throat receives Allah's heaven. What a nice Proposition!

If a king orders you (Moslem) to jump out of the 20<sup>th</sup> floor and also give you a choice to push the goat you have fatten, the most dear thing to Allah - as wrongly believed by the faithful, who would you push out of the 20<sup>th</sup> floor? You or the Goat? The answer has to be the goat this pretender raised for the taste

of his tongue, a false sacrifice. According to any standard, the most dear thing to one's life is his/her life.

The Koran promises many desirable rewards for the Moslems in Allah's heaven: *Koran LXXVI/13-22*: There serve them youth of everlasting youth, whom, when thou seest, thou wouldst take for scattered pearls. When thou seest, thou will see there bliss and high estate. Their raiment will be fine green silk and gold embroidery. Bracelets of silver will they wear. Their Lord will slake their thirst with a pure drink. (And it will be said unto them): Lo! This is a reward for you. Your endeavor (upon earth) hath found acceptance.

*Koran LVI/11-24*:

Those are they who will be brought nigh in gardens of delight; A multitude of those of old and a few of those of later time, On lined couches, Reclining therein face to face.

There wait on them immortal youths With bowls and ewers and a cup from a pure spring

Wherefrom they get no aching of the head no any madness, and fruit that they prefer. And flesh of fowls that they desire.

And (there are) fair ones with wide, lovely eyes, like unto hidden pearls, Reward for what they used to do.

*Koran LXXXIII/22*:

Lo! The righteous verily are in delight, On couches, gazing.

Thou wilt know in their faces the radiance of delight.

They are given the drink of a pure wine sealed - called Allah drink.

**Please note:** Moslem is instructed to drink in the Allah's heaven while enjoying with unlimited women on recline couches.

It sure sounds like a nice romantic poem but the question is, why this poor cow/goat has to sacrifice her life for the Moslem



pretender? Allah made a condition with him not with the cow. Anyone, can very well understand that the most important thing in one's life is the Self for which one is making so much noise in hoarding; killing, the so-called, infidels; raping women (non-Moslems) under Allah's command; getting four wives and divorcing any one of them at any time by simply uttering the same word three times, i.e., "*Talaq, Talaq, Talaq*" (divorce, divorce, and divorce); treating the woman like cats and dogs. If the Moslem follower is in so much in material sense gratification, his life has to be the most dear to him otherwise he would be respecting other lives. It simply concludes that the Islamic men have been cheating Allah for the last 1400 years. Allah asked for the most dear sacrifice, instead of fattening themselves to be put to Moslem *Halal*, they have been betraying Allah by sacrificing poor cows and other animals. You can very well see the clear cut cheating propensities and specially to their own Allah who according to the Koran is forgiving, and merciful. What a shame! The Moslems have been fattening the cows and other animals for their, the so-called, sacred months for the last 1,400 years. If they are really faithful and truly believe in the Koranic injunctions, they must then offer themselves for their own *Halal* rites on the day of *Eid-Al-Adha*, an Islamic ceremony of cutting animals for Allah's sacrifice. This way, they won't cheat Allah anymore. LET THEIR WIVES CUT THE THROATS OF SUCH SEXUAL ORIENTED HUSBANDS - PLEASE NO TRANQUILIZER, LET HIM BLEED TO DEATH, ALLAH IS FORGIVING AND MERCIFUL. THIS WAY THE MOSLEMS SHALL BE CONSIDERED THE "FAITHFUL" TO ALLAH IN REAL SENSE AND THEN THEY MAY EXPECT TO GO TO SUCH HEAVENS AS DESCRIBED EARLIER WHERE ALLAH MAKES ARRANGEMENT FOR THE FAITHFUL TO PROVIDE HAREMS. IN OTHER WORDS, ALLAH PROMISES TO BECOME A PIMP FOR THE FAITHFUL. IF THE MOSLEMS KEEP ON DOING *HALAL* TO COWS AND GOATS WHO HAVE MADE NO CONDITION TO ALLAH,

THEN THEY ARE SIMPLY BETRAYING ALLAH AS ANIMALS ARE NOT THE MOST DEAR LIVES, IN THE EYES OF ALLAH, FOR THE FAITHFUL FOLLOWERS. SO IT PROVES BEYOND DOUBT THAT, THE SO-CALLED, FAITHFUL ARE ACTUALLY THE REAL INFIDELS WHO HAVE BEEN CHEATING ALLAH FOR THE LAST FOURTEEN HUNDRED YEARS. ALTHOUGH ALLAH WANTS REAL SACRIFICE OF PURE LOVE (THE COSTLIEST, THE MOST DEAR) BUT INSTEAD RECEIVES UNREAL SACRIFICE OF POOR DEFENSELESS ANIMALS AND THE SACRIFICES ARE MADE IN THE MOST INHUMANE WAYS (*HALAL*). WHAT A SHAME!. IF THE KORANIC FOLLOWERS WANT TO HAVE LOT OF HAREMS IN ALLAH'S HEAVEN, IT IS TIME THAT THEY GET ONTO THEIR OWN *HALAL* AS SOON AS POSSIBLE. OTHERWISE (AS PROVED EARLIER) THEY ARE THE REAL INFIDELS (*KAFIR*) AND YOU KNOW WHAT ALLAH SAYS IN THE KORAN: KILL THE INFIDELS, SINCE, THE SO-CALLED, FAITHFULS HAVE BEEN BETRAYING ALLAH FOR MANY NUMBER OF YEARS, THEY ARE TO BE CALLED INFIDEL, TWICE.

ACCORDING TO ISLAM, ALLAH IS NOT AN ORDINARY PERSON: HE HAD SENSED AHEAD OF TIME THAT HIS FAITHFULS WERE ONLY INTERESTED IN THE LUST AND FUN WITH WOMEN AND PRODUCING LARGE UNWANTED PROGENIES. THEREBY, CAUSING THE SEVERE LOAD OF POPULATION GROWTH, BECAUSE OF TOO MANY BORN TO MOSLEMS DUE TO KEEPING FOUR WIVES AT A TIME.

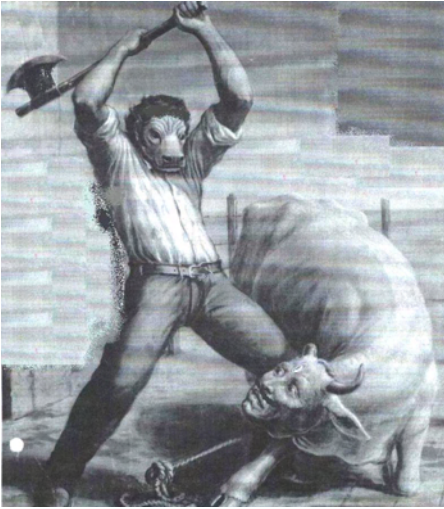
The law in India allows the Moslem to follow their polygamy law so that they can overrun the country with large Moslem majority with unwanted progenies to, eventually, claim to be an Islamic nation or carved out a certain territory. WHAT WOULD THEY GAIN? SUFFERINGS AND PROBLEMS! NOTHING ELSE! Allah knew it well that it would eventually create a serious load on Allah's heaven and specially on the

limited harems. So Allah had figured it that in order to check the future unwanted progenies from a Moslem, producing several children due to polygamy, approved in the Koranic injunctions, he had made such a condition with faithfuls to sacrifice the most dear thing. Unfortunately, none of them are following Allah's commandment. He needed the most dear sacrifice, but instead, He is getting false sacrifice of cows and goats. He actually needed to reduce the load of sex-maniacs population on His Harems B already knowing in advance what would, the so-called followers be doing? Lo! Allah is knower and wise as stated in the Koran. If the followers do not offer their own *Halal* to Allah, please have their governments enforce the TRUE ISLAMIC *HALAL* rites and specially in India where they have forced their ways to get Islamic polygamy and other rites. Polygamy is allowed to Moslems in India not to any other person belonging to different religions. Since they have been allowed to enjoy four marriages and produce unlimited offsprings, it is time that they follow their own "TRUE *HALAL*" rites through the help of their wives who they divorce like animals by simply uttering the word '*Talaq, Talaq, Talaq*' - three times, and the wife is thrown out like a piece of garbage.

Now time has come to understand the real Koranic injunctions. PLEASE NO MORE CHANGE OF THE KORAN. Some of the wicked Hindus (those who are absolutely ignorant of *Vedic* texts) speak such loose words that the Koran was changed. They are mere protectors of the Koran and the Bible than their own wives. They have no knowledge but they would guess and argue for the sake of unnecessary argument. Like an empty container. If you speak out, their tempers get flared-up. The wicked Hindus are so much spoiled that they do not want to follow anything. They know everything. Everything is O.K. as long as he is paid for his services. They don't have their own self-prestige. So watch for these classes of people. They are also notorious. They don't have any hope left after one thousand years of Moslems' and Christians' suppression of *Vedic* texts. They don't believe in anybody. They don't have

confidence in themselves. This itself is an unfortunate situation for millions of souls suffering the psychological effects of Islamic and British eras. So I demand from all the like-minded people of this world to thoroughly examine the Jewish' *Torah, Talmud*, the Bible, the Koran without simply depending on this book as the final words. I request you to please wipe out ignorance - it will be helpful and not only for you but to all the people. One should not be vicious about it but rather should analyze the background as contained in these horrible books so that the history does not repeat again and again. This way the innocent souls can be pulled out from the entanglement of wrong teachings in this tug of war.

**Mahatma Gandhi** addressed Lady Emily (Christian lady), other. Such are the concepts in *Vedic* culture that one must respect any woman regardless of one's beliefs as "mother" or sister. In this case Lady Emily from Britain was eighty-six years of age (Older than Mahatma Gandhi), therefore, Gandhiji addressed her mother. How are these rascals going to respect non-Christians, non-Moslems who are called either heathens or infidels among each other? How can they respect women when they consider them their properties or concubines? Women are considered as commodity and they never earn a generalized status of such great respects of mothers, sisters, and goddesses but rather looked down upon as sex objects. In *Vedic* culture, there are many female goddesses where every male bows down respectfully to their feet. This is a great respect to women. The women must also have self-respect too. They must not be involved in sex-orgies with male-studs as bitches which are the common phenomenons in the Western countries if they want to gain respect, self-dignity. WHY SHOULD THEY CHANGE SINCE JESUS ALREADY DIED FOR THEIR SINS RIGHT FROM THE DAY HE WAS HANGED ON THE CROSS?



**COW, WHO IS  
YOUR MOTHER,  
MUST NOT BE  
KILLED. IF YOU  
KILL THE COW  
THEN IN SOME  
FUTURE LIFE  
TIME YOUR  
MOTHER WILL  
KILL YOU.**

**LET AN ANIMAL  
EAT IF HE  
COMES TO  
YOUR FARM  
SINCE HE IS  
PART AND  
PARCEL OF  
KRISHN.**

## NATION & WORLD

### Rafsanjani defends marriage views

REUTER NEWS SERVICE

**NICOSIA, Cyprus** — Iran's society faces defeat unless it accepted informal short-term marriages to satisfy the sexual urge of a large number of its people, President Ali Akbar Hashemi Rafsanjani said.

"This is a serious point I am

making and I will follow it up," he said. "If this is not made common and the stigma attached to it is not removed, our society will be defeated because we will not be able to satisfy the sexual needs of many Moslems."

Islam allows men four permanent wives and an unlimited number of temporary wives.

### Saudi uses computer to keep tabs on his wives

By **GISSAM AJUR**  
Deutsche Presse-Agentur

**RIVADH, Saudi Arabia** — Next time you tap something into your home computer and praise modern technology for bringing a little order into your life, spare a thought for Saleh from Saudi Arabia.

He uses his to keep tabs on his wives, and which days of the week he should spend with whom. It is, he told a recent issue of the Saudi weekly Al Yamamah, an expensive and complex business.

He married wife No. 1 in 1974, in accordance with the wishes of his ailing mother who wanted to see grandsons before dying. She lived to see two.

While in West Germany visiting his mother who was receiving medical treatment, Saleh met wife No. 2, an Arab Moslem who agreed to marry him although he already had a wife. They married a year later after his mother's death, despite protests by wife No. 1 and

other members of Saleh's family. All ostracized him except Saleh's brother-in-law, who also had two wives.

The long years of ostracism ended when Saleh's brother married the sister of wife No. 2.

A few years later, Saleh discovered that his two wives could not fulfill his dreams of having a large family. For medical reasons, they could not have more than four children each.

So Saleh took a third wife, Al Yamamah said, adding that he did not have to wait long, as a doctor agreed to marry him. They married in 1985.

Wife No. 2 was at first indifferent, but later did her best to stop the marriage. However, wife No. 1 was overjoyed because the marriage had so upset wife No. 2.

Then, less than two months after marriage No. 3, Saleh surprised everyone by announcing he was getting married again — to a girl he had met a week earlier.

Wife No. 3 protested vigorously, but finally gave in. Ironically, said Al Yamamah, the fourth marriage led to wives No. 1 and No. 2 patching up their differences after years of hostility.

Saleh meanwhile built each of his wives a house and got down to the complicated business of allocating his time equally. Which is where the personal computer came in.

Usually, he told Al Yamamah, things run smoothly enough. Only when the unpredictable happens does the going get tricky — as when he became ill and was in intensive care at a local hospital.

His first two wives wanted to visit him. But only one visitor was allowed at a time, and each of the wives insisted on seeing him first. "So I said I could not receive any visitor," he said.

Saleh — whose full name and identity were not revealed — said that he never meets his wives together. "That," he said, "could cause problems."

FROM Houston Chronicle, Jan 5, 1988

There are many alarming situations have developed in India, There are over eighteen thousand missionaries in India pushing the Bible's teaching with the funding from USA and other Western countries.

**A discussion between a meat eater (Mr. Abe) and the writer:**

Mr. Abe: "I eat because my grandfather and their father ate, so it should not make any difference to eat animals because they lived long life".

**Writer:** "In the stone age your ancestors ate other humans, they were cannibals, but you are not following on their footsteps. They ate raw dead bodies. Are you eating raw meat? So you must not call yourself advance but rather a society of cannibals who have found better mechanical methods to cut the throats of other living entities in this 20<sup>th</sup> century than they were killing them through sharp stones in barbaric times".

Mr. Abe: "I do admit that our ways of doing things may sound palatable yet the behaviors are primitive".

**Another discussion between a churchgoing Christian lady (Mrs. Wooten) and the writer:**

Mrs. Wooten: "We also teach love of God".

**Writer:** "But you do not follow the very basic commandment of the Bible, Thou shall not kill".

Mrs. Wooten: "We do not kill anybody".

**Writer:** "How come are you supporting the killings of animals by eating their dead bodies? Then what is the meaning of Christian's love of God? If you do not obey God's laws, then where is your love".

THE LOVE MUST BE PROVED IN ACTIONS NOT JUST BY SIMPLE MERE WORDS. IF ONE KEEPS ON CAUSING TROUBLES TO OTHER PEOPLE, NATURALLY, VERY SOON HIS/HER PARENTS RESPECT IN THE COMMUNITY WOULD BE LOST -

LOOK AT SUCH AND SUCH SON, SEE, WHAT HE DID! IS THIS PERSON, REALLY, PROVING HIS LOVE TOWARD HIS PARENTS OR SIMPLY GIVING BAD NAME IN THE COMMUNITY? WORDS HAVE NO MEANING UNLESS THEY ARE CARRIED OUT BY PROPER ACTIONS. IN CHURCHES, AROUND THE WORLD, DEAD BODIES OF COWS (BARBECUE) IS A SPECIAL FEAST AFTER SUNDAY'S CHURCH MASS AND THEY CALL THIS DINING: 'THE JESUS' LOVE' - OR AN ADVANCE TEACHINGS OF CHRISTIAN SCIENCE. WHAT KIND OF SCIENCE IS THIS?

The criminals want to destroy the *Vedic* culture by publishing headless' books for their personal gains and positions. Billy Graham and Jimmy Swart have distorted the *Vedic* teachings in the recent years through televisions. Pat Robertson, through paid actress, got *Vedic* texts burned by dumping them into the fire furnace, live on TV, on his marathon drive for the collection of funds. Many of these organizations have backed a book '*Death of a Guru*' by a converted Christian, Rabi R. Maharaj, published by Harvest House, Eugene, Oregon, 97402. The entire understanding of *Vedic* informations in this book is twisted 180 degrees. Many new additions are propagating that *Vedas* are fake; the God of Hindus is fake. This ignorant Rabi R. Maharaj is paid a large sum of money by Christian pastors/ministers/and their whole gang. He is entertained with different methods which are not allowed in *Vedic* literature.

***Vedas* say: "Control your desires, like: no-illicit sex, no-intoxication, no-gambling, and no-fish, meat or egg."**

But Rabi Maharaj is looking for fun for cheap bodily pleasures so he has to condemn *Vedic* texts. He finds an easy answer like Jimmy Swaggart, Jimmy Baker type in the Holy book of the Bible. They have sold more than three million copies of this book. The poor of *Bharat* (India) who subconsciously had kept the God's real culture alive are getting victimized in the hands of the wolves - just simply eat this animal. The Bible's teachings do not have any understanding of



Ecology, Nature, or True God's laws and consequently it keeps on manufacturing a society of murderers and rapists throughout this world. They are not only dangerous to their own type or others but to themselves for their future evolution of consciousness. They are causing millions of souls to commit 'Spiritual-self-suicide'. IT IS TIME TO STOP THEM. Jimmy Swaggart's and Baker's sex activities were constantly televised for several months in the USA.

## **HERE WHAT GOES IN A SLAUGHTER HOUSE:**

Each cow going through several rows in a slaughter house, comes one by one in front, to face her terrible end in the hands of expert butchers. While standing in the rows (like Americans GIs during the Army draft), some cows want to get out from the most inhumane scenes. By looking at them, one can very easily conclude that these cows are going through great fear of death C just like any human faces similar pain and suffering while cutting his/her throat. Their eyes are full of tears seeing the murder of their fellow cows. Their gaits (walk) become heavier. Cows and other animals have spirit-souls and they can very well sense any of their future outcome. Out of fear of death, many cows' blood becomes poisonous. After cow reaches the front row, the butcher hits her on the head with an electric sledge hammer device. Within moments of such a powerful strike, the cow becomes unconscious and then the butcher inserts a hook kind of metal device on her back leg and lift the poor unconscious cow in the air through automatic hydraulic system. These cows and bulls try to get out from this untimely fate from the hands of the expert butchers (absolutely like the Jews and Polish went through gas-chambers under the supervision of Nazis' guards B the guards kept them in straight line). Same thing - No different. Cause and Effect and nothing else! The unconscious cow (like many human become unconscious after

automobile accidents), out of severe pain, tries to release herself from the metal hook stuck on the rear leg. In order to release herself, she raises her entire body upward almost touching the front legs with the rear legs and this process goes on several times until the entire body's blood accumulates on her throat. The butcher lowers her down (still not dead), takes the sharp long knife and cut her throat. The pool of blood which is collected on the throat falls in a bucket just like changing the automobile oil. If she is an 'it' then we must analyze the following before we lump a life into a rock/stone?

- 1) *Why does she has red blood?*
- 2) *Why does she need to be murdered like any human?*
- 3) *Why does she protest for getting killed?*
- 4) *Why does she have tears before her fate?*
- 5) *Do you find the apples, oranges, mangoes, or any other fruits, or vegetables protest?*

The fruits are simply given to us by nature. As soon as they are ripened, one does not have to pluck them - they fall by themselves. We do not have to kill the trees in order to get the apples or oranges. When you drank your mother's milk during infancy, did you kill your mother later? Similarly, when you drink cows' milk, you do not kill her because this is by the arrangement of **God Krishn** that you got cows who simply eat grass, growing wild in the pasture and in turn gives you plenty of milk. What a nice proposition! Even your mother cannot offer such a beautiful proposition on a continuous basis. So by the laws of nature a cow is everybody's mother. Believe it or not, but the truth cannot be changed as without them an infant cannot go through further transition in human's life of youth.

AFTER THE THROAT IS CUT OFF BY THE BUTCHER THEN THE BUTCHER (SUPPORTED BY THE EATERS OF THE DEAD BODIES OF MURDERED ANIMALS) WITH HIS SHARP LONG KNIFE REMOVES THE HEAD, EYES, ETC. AND PEELS OFF THE SKIN AND SEND THE CARCASS TO

OTHER BUTCHERS WHO ARE EXPERT IN PACKAGING THE SMALL PIECES FOR THE CHOSEN ONES (THOSE WHO BELIEVE THAT JESUS DIED FOR THEIR SINS AND THE ANIMALS WERE SENT BY HIM FOR HUMANS' CONSUMPTION) - like the vultures are waiting to eat the dead bodies after the carcass left over by wolves. Even Jesus Christ said, THOU shall not kill. If he meant the killing only applicable to humans, he could have used the right word 'murder' rather than kill. First your type hanged him then make noise all over the world that he died for your sins; hope you don't say here that he was wrong in his statement. Otherwise, you would be considered a heathen. You now have a choice, either to change or to be called heathen according to the Bible. How can the priests/pastors/ministers teach the word 'love of God' when they themselves are spreading in subconscious state of mind, hate, cannibalism (human eating or animal eating is the same for a person of higher consciousness)? You just simply come to the church once a week or once a month, donate some money, and wash your sins on a weekly or monthly basis as may be the arrangement with the priest.

Once I was traveling by an automobile from Calcutta to the airport when, all of a sudden the driver brought the car to a halt; seeing a large herd of cows and buffalos coming from opposite direction. They had completely blocked the traffic all around us as the herd was passing through the main road on both sides and we were surrounded in between. When cows passed away, I felt, all of a sudden, that the Moslem herdsmen were taking cows and buffalos to the slaughter house. I wanted the driver to stop the car to protest with the herdsmen for taking them to the slaughter house. Due to traffic's noise, the driver had already sped far away before he could pay attention to my words. Though these cows were several miles away from their fate in the slaughter house but they had already sensed their untimely death under the hands of criminals. Their movements and fear of expressions were clearly noticeable. Their eyes were wet. The merciless demons think that this is the mercy of their religious order but

they do not want to realize that this itself is the reason of increased sufferings and large population growth throughout the planet earth.

THUS THE MAN/WOMAN WHO ENGAGED WITH UNCONTROLLED SENSES IN MAINTAINING SUCH BELIEFS, DIES IN GREAT GRIEF, SEEING HIS RELATIVES CRYING. ON HIS DEATHBED HIS RELATIVES COME TO HIM, AND SOMETIMES THEY CRY VERY LOUDLY, "OH, MY FATHER!", "OH, MY FRIEND": OR "OH, MY HUSBAND": IN THIS PITIABLE CONDITION THE DYING MAN WANTS TO SPEAK WITH THEM AND INSTRUCT THEM OF HIS DESIRES, BUT BECAUSE HE IS FULLY UNDER THE CONTROL OF THE TIME FACTOR, DEATH, HE CANNOT EXPRESS HIMSELF, AND THAT CAUSES HIM INCONCEIVABLE PAIN. HE DIES MOST PATHETICALLY, IN GREAT PAIN AND WITHOUT CONSCIOUSNESS. AT THAT TIME THE WRATHFUL MESSENGERS OF THE LORD OF DEATH COME BEFORE HIM, AND IN GREAT FEAR HE PASSES STOOL AND URINE. AS A CRIMINAL IS ARRESTED FOR PUNISHMENT BY THE STATE CONSTABLES, SO THE PERSON WHO HAS ENGAGED IN CRIMINAL SENSE-GRATIFICATION IS SIMILARLY ARRESTED BY THE *YAMDUTAS* (THE MESSENGERS OF THE LORD OF DEATH), WHO BIND HIS SUBTLE BODY SO THAT HE MAY UNDERGO SEVERE PUNISHMENTS . . . **Srimad Bhagavatam**, from the Chapters of 'Life on Various Lower Planets' see the preceding map, showing many hellish planets *Atala, Patala* )

By the way Jesus learned the art of *Hath-Yoga* from the *Brahmins* of India. *Hath-Yoga's* practice can discipline the "self" (soul) to have a control over one's body. This kind of system had been used by great sages of India and still continues to be used. There are many Americans who are following this system under a "New Age Movement". There is not one teacher of chemistry but several. Some teachers are very good and some

are ordinary teachers. Because you studied from a teacher who might be the best in your views, does not mean that he is really the best because you are involved emotionally. Your aim is to study, learn and progress, not to be involved with the teacher emotionally. If you try to visualize the situation beyond the domain of your limited frog of a tiny well' prejudicial environment which could have caused due to historical reasoning and certain beliefs ('belief is not an Eternal Truth' - belief can change according to one's circumstances but the 'Eternal Truth' remains always same), does not mean that there could not be any more teachers of chemistry or physics. IN FACT THERE HAD BEEN FAR SUPERIOR TEACHERS (NOT ONLY ONE AND ONE ONLY), AND THERE SHALL COME MORE AND MORE TEACHERS IN UNLIMITED NUMBERS IN THIS EVER ENDING CYCLE OF ETERNITY. SO IT IS VERY FOOLISH TO SAY THAT JESUS WAS THE ONLY SON OF GOD OR MOHAMMED WAS THE ANYONE WHO GIVES CONTRADICTORY KNOWLEDGE TO THE LAWS OF NATURE, HOW COULD YOU CALL THEM GOD'S MESSENGER. PEOPLE ARE ABSOLUTELY FOOLED UNDER WRONG PRETEXTS. IT IS YOUR LIFE AND YOU HAVE TO FIGURE OUT TO CORRECT YOUR SITUATION AND WHAT IS SUPPOSED TO BE DONE? The question is, why are you worshipping?

### **What if you did not make it to heaven after all the fuss?**

You thought that you are enrolled in Mathematics and found out later that the teachers themselves were fake who did not even know the very basic logic of 'Mathematics', what would happen to your education? **VOID! NO MEANING! WASTE OF TIME.**

The historical reasoning of 12 tribes of Jews etc. will not take you to heavenly planets but rather will keep you involved in fights and quarrels. It is the spiritual science as laid down in *Vedic* texts with proper understanding, under the guidance of

qualified spiritual masters, will take you back to the real-home (heaven). All this time you were enrolled into a wrong class whose teachings were absolutely against any logic of mathematics or to say against the laws of nature.

Would you pass the final exam, when it comes from State examiners not your fake teachers? You thought you were studying "Mathematics", so how would you pass the examination administered by an agency, outside the jurisdiction of your "fake" school? They themselves don't know "Mathematics", how would they teach you?

THIS IS EXACTLY WHAT IS HAPPENING TO THE FOLLOWERS OF THE BIBLE. THEY HAVE BEEN TRAPPED. AT THE TIME OF DEATH, THEY WOULD BE SUFFERING INTO MANY DIFFERENT HELLISH CONDITIONS OF LIFE AFTER LIFE. CHANGE NOW, YOU STILL HAVE TIME.

MANY OF THEM DO NOT HAVE TO WAIT UNTIL NEXT CYCLE OF BIRTH, THEY ARE ALREADY GOING THROUGH HELLISH CONDITIONS OF CANCER AND LEUKEMIA IN LARGE NUMBERS HERE IN THE USA BY THE LARGE CONSUMPTION OF DEAD BODIES OF MURDERED ANIMALS UNDER THE INSTRUCTIONS OF JESUS AND THE BIBLE. WHO ARE PUSHING THESE HABITS? THE GREAT DEMONS LIKE: JIMMY SWAGGART, PAT ROBERTSON, BILLY GRAHAM AND THEIR COMPATRIOTS. STOP THEM BY ALL MEANS. THEY ARE THE MOST DESTRUCTIVE FORCE WHICH WILL EVENTUALLY DESTROYS AMERICA. WHAT I AM WRITING HERE ARE THE WORDS OF THE ALMIGHTY UNDER HIS STRICT GUIDANCE. YOU MAY CALL THEM THE WORDS OF THE MESSIAH, THE ONE YOU ARE ANXIOUSLY WAITING FOR HIS ARRIVAL. THIS IS ALL ABOUT IT!

Nothing is going to help you at the time of death. You are forced to accept lower births in distress poverties or in animal kingdoms. Though America has got piles and piles of nuclear-

bombs, yet the nature allows the tornadoes, hurricanes to march on America's land without any fear of human made nuclear devices. Each year this nature proves its point that human strength becomes nullified except to flee from the homes. If you do not obey His laws of nature now, which governs all of us on this planet, how would you be allowed to enter into Spiritual Kingdom to be free and clear from all the miseries in order to attain blissful life of eternity and knowledge? Not by the shallow inconsistent knowledge of the Bible. Not from the teachings of the Koran. Then, where from? Our roots are back in the Real Home *Vaikunth*, that is the reason of our worship. If today, humans come to know that the planet earth is the heaven, they will immediately give up the worship of God thinking they are now free and clear but it is not so. Somewhere in the subconscious state of mind it reminds the soul to free out from the material bondage of pains and sufferings. Most of the humans are worshipping only for one reason to release them from such material bondage to attain the final kingdom of God for permanent peace and happiness. This is one of the reasons for God's worship. Since all material planets are associated with miseries of birth, disease, old age, and death, all souls, desiring permanent happiness, trying their ways to win the side of the Almighty to restore back to permanent home.

YOU WERE TO GO TO NEW YORK AND YOU CAUGHT A TRAIN GOING TO LOS ANGELES, DO YOU THINK YOU COULD REACH NEW YORK? YES, YOU CAN IF YOU GET DOWN FROM WRONG TRAIN ON THE NEXT STATION AND GET ON THE RIGHT TRAIN, YOU WOULD THEN REACH TO YOUR DESTINATION. Here you are given a chance to get on the right train through these valuable informations. Also, note: You are an individual soul, you are not the Christian masses, or this group or that group. When you came on this planet earth, you came by yourself, and when you die, nobody will accompany you. So he prepared for your fate (good or bad) all by yourself.

The Material world is described as a Pippal tree, a tree which has its roots upward. Do you know a tree which has its roots upward? Anyone can have experience of this, if we stand on the bank of a river or lake, we can see the reflection of a tree in the water. When you see the reflection, you will find out that the roots of the Pippals tree are upward and branches downward. So this material world is a reflection of the spiritual world, just as the reflection of the tree from the bank is seen to be upside down. This material world is a shadow. In a shadow there cannot be any substance, yet we can understand from the shadow that there is a substance. In the reflection of a spiritual world there is no happiness, but in the spiritual world itself there is real happiness. No one can enter into the spiritual kingdom as long as he is trying to be the lord over material nature. The spiritual world (an eternal kingdom) which is three fourths of the entire **God Krishn's** abode is non-destructible. The eternal kingdom can be approached by those who are not bewildered or attracted by this material world. Our senses are limited. We cannot even study our nearest planets which exist within our immediate material sky. Whatever, infinitesimal study of few planets had been done so far have turned out to be unbearable expenditure on the cost of human life. What to talk of spiritual planets, we are yet unable to study a fraction of a fraction of our immediate material universe in today's time. According to *Vedic* texts, the material universes consist of only one fourth of the entire Kingdom of **Lord Krishn**. Besides, there are innumerable material universes. *Vedic* literature gives us complete information of many worlds that exist there and as well as about spiritual kingdom. But one must always hanker after the spiritual sky and the Supreme Kingdom. When one reaches the Supreme Kingdom, he does not have to return to the material world. Our soul is anti-matter, spiritual. It can enter into **Krishn's** spiritual planets (beyond the boundary of a material universe) only through the process called 'In-Action'. 'This process of In-Action' can be understood through the help of qualified *Vedic* masters. And one must seek for such a master.



One may say, "I do not need a teacher, or no need to join an organization that teaches on the subject of 'Science of Self-Realization'." If that is the case then one can buy books from the book store for college education without attending college. Would he understand them or make any sense without a teacher's guidance? Naturally, one has to be guided under a trained learned teacher(s). Similarly, he must surrender unto the learned teachers for a proper guidance who have known the ultimate truth. The disciples mustn't be boastful or egoist while rendering service(s) to such great souls and any inquiry must be made in very submissive manners otherwise the student will remain in the mode of darkness.

When **Sanatan Gosvami** asked **Sri Caitanya Mahaprabhu** about the real constitution of the living being, **Sri Caitanya** replied that the real constitution of the entity is to render service to the God with full understanding. Let us understand this 'Eternal Religion' from *Sanskrit* meaning '*Dharm*'. *Dhr* means 'to sustain'. Therefore, *dharm* is that quality which is unchangeable and cannot be taken away. When we talk about fire, we know very well that the heat and light will be there otherwise we cannot call it a fire. A particular religious faith may be because of beginning in the history of human society, but the *Sanatan Dharm* (Eternal Religion) lies outside of history for it belongs to the living beings (soul), who have no birth and who never die, who continue to live after the destruction of the material body, just as they live before present body's formation. In our daily lives we can very well see that every one of us serving someone or the other. An animal serves man, a friend serves his friend, a mother serves her child, a husband serves a wife, politicians convince the voters of their ability to serve the people, the businessmen serve the consumers. This simply shows that we are involved in some capacity or the other to render service to each other. Therefore, service is a constant companion of the living being and it simply concludes that rendering service to God is the 'Eternal Religion' of the eternal living entity. The service has no meaning if it is not done in

harmony to the laws of nature and to the fullest understanding. This example will clarify:

*The Houston Post, Thursday, September 6, 1990*, published an article "Iraq: Saddam calls for holy war against West.." Saddam's words are written as follows: "AND HAVE YOU WITNESSED IN THE HISTORY THAT IS KNOWN TO YOU THAT SOME CHILDREN SHOULD DIE BECAUSE OF A PREMEDITATED DECISION TO DEPRIVE THEM OF MILK?. THE CHILDREN OF IRAQ, BEFORE THE REST OF THE NATION, REFUSE THAT WE BEG FOR THE MILK WHICH THEY NEED FROM THE INFIDELS AND SHAMELESS".

Even the Moslem children can die without receiving milk from HINDU HOLY MOTHER COW. Christian fundamentalists and news media have been making fun of the word Holy' cow. But they are holy and they are mothers to all lives. There is a period during infancy when a child does not get milk or not enough from her mama's breasts and is unable to chew the hard food. This time each child is raised on holy mother-cow's milk. SO THE COWS ARE NOT ONLY HOLY TO HINDUS BUT THEY ARE HOLY TO ALL THE CHILDREN AND GROWNUP. Today, Moslem children can die if the holy mother-cow's milk does not reach Iraq. So mother cows are very important and those who are used to making fun and insulting mother cows are slapping their own roots.

They are the real shameless disguise to the human society. The same Moslem children, once they grow up, do the Islamic *Halal* of their Holy Mother Cows - same as Jews Kosher. In other words bleed them to death. Is this really a compassion or any kind of mercy? Could children, in Iraq, eat diamonds worth billions of dollars in human's assessment? Could they drink present day black gold (oil)? No, they need Holy Mother's Cow milk. So milk is the greatest asset for the survival of humans by **God Krishn's** arrangement. **GOD KRISHN INSTRUCTS TO PROTECT MOTHER COWS,**

The entire American news media has been insulting about the *Vedic* texts, anything to do with Hinduism etc. They wrote numerous articles and listing the *Vedic* teachings as being the worst cults of the century. The American news media had shown distorted images of the followers and temples, live on television. This Judio-Christianity news media has compared the *Vedic* teachings with the worst Christians' cults, like Christian's Children of God, where the members are involved in doing sex with small children. I requested in my numerous letters and television appearances for not lumping *Vedic* texts and their followers as cults. I requested the news media that they must not insult the great *Vedic* texts. The more we requested, the worst they did damage to the image of *Vedas* and their followers. Every information was twisted to suit their purpose so that they continue to trap the Americans through their controlled news system. When all the avenues failed, a strong bulletin consisting of 8 pages was written under the title '*Cults and Religion*'. More than 1,000 copies of this bulletin were mailed to most of the major news media regarding their criminal involvement in the distortion of *Vedic* concepts. Jews' organization *Ban'i Birth* was mailed the similar literature who had been also campaigning their dirty tricks, prior to mailing '*Cults and Religion*' article, in the distortion of *Vedic* concepts. The article stated the life in animals and they must not be killed. It explained about the concept of the soul and one God for all lives. It also explained that we are not this body but the soul within this body. So we are neither Christians, Jews, Whites, Blacks, Moslems but the infinitesimal soul, part and parcel of the same God. It had mentioned: Just like a pig eating his own stool, similarly, some humans love to eat 'bugs-covered candies'; and think themselves very "sophisticated". *Ban'i Birth* did not look into their own direct attack and propaganda distorting *Vedic* knowledge prior to mailing our 8 page article '*Cults and Religion*'.

It hit their dirt to their lowest level like hitting it right on the nail and so the Jews like Steven Spielberg made a movie called "*Indiana Jones*" and showed himself eating apples and oranges

while the people dressed in India's kingly dress were eating live snakes, scorpions and live lobsters and what not. This sick man has played the most dirty joke of the century C just like the Saudi Arabians make sick jokes with the visiting Westerner allies (nonbelievers, infidels) whether to cut the head in a single strike or in *Halal* style (Slowly bleeds to death, Islamic ritual) when serving beef, cow, chicken, goat.

In their ignorant insults for which this movie was intended for has helped indirectly Americans to be exposed to the animals' eating as one of the filthiest thing to do. This racket has caused to subside the Source of the Ultimate Knowledge' at large for the like-minded people of this world. When they are not aware of the Source, they would remain trapped through their 'game and fun' of the *Talmud*, the Bible etc. When the source is confused, the world will always be swindled by demoniac teachings and this way they will continue to complain about 6 million slaughtered and next time may be 24 millions get slaughtered. Here is another example for the continuous distortion of the *Vedic* concepts: There are many rascals like fundamentalist John Gilman who are using subversive methods. His television program misrepresents Hinduism to millions and millions of well-meaning Americans. The two-hour show claims that animal sacrifice is common in Hindu temples, which of course it is not. Even if they were, the actors never address the issue that more than 300,000 red-blooded animals are slaughtered every day in America and eaten under the live instructions of the Bible and the Koran. Instead, they repeatedly show footage of one small goat. They play the same footage five times during the two hour harengus for brainwashing. This program is broadcasted from Virginia Beach, Virginia. THIEVES HAVE TENDENCIES OF HIDING VALUABLES AFTER STEALING FROM PEOPLE UNDER THE GARBAGE SO THAT THE POLICE CAN'T FIND THE LEADS. THIS FUNDAMENTALIST IS ABSOLUTELY ACTING LIKE A THIEF BY TRYING TO HIDE THE REAL VALUABLES, LIKE DIAMONDS, JEWELS OF *ARIYAVART*

(INDIA) INTO THE GARBAGE - SO THAT IN THE ABSENCE OF THE REAL VALUABLES, PEOPLE HAVE NO CHOICE EXCEPT TO ACCEPT HIS FOWL GARBAGE (THE BIBLE) FOR THE FULFILMENT OF EGOIST PROPENSITIES AND AS WELL AS FOR THE COLLECTION OF LARGE SUM OF MONEY UNDER THE NAME OF, THE SO-CALLED RELIGION, CHRISTIANITY. NATURALLY, IF THE DIAMONDS AND ALL THE VALUABLES ARE RETURNED BACK TO THE RIGHTFUL OWNERS, THERE WOULD NOT BE ANY NEED FOR THIS PRETENDER. WOULD IT BE? SO WATCH HIM CLOSELY. GOD GAVE YOU STOMACH. WHO FEEDS THE STOMACH? YOU DO.

YOU DON'T GO OUT THERE AND EXCHANGE YOUR EMPTY STOMACH WITH ANOTHER MAN'S FILLED STOMACH. SIMILARLY, GOD HAS GIVEN YOU BRAIN TO THINK. SO WHO HAS TO MAKE THE DISTINCTION BETWEEN RIGHT AND WRONG?

**BRILLIANT POLITICAL MORALIST VIDUR SAID OVER 5,000 YEARS AGO IN THE ASSEMBLY OF KURUS "IT IS SAID THAT GOOD COUNSEL GIVEN TO A FOOLISH PERSON CAUSES THE FOOL TO BECOME ANGRY, JUST AS FEEDING MILK TO A SNAKE ONLY INCREASES ITS VENOMOUS POISON".**

These fools do not want to understand that their sufferings and problems are caused by their own books which are absolutely anti to logic, science, 'self', nature, and the cosmos. These books are the most disturbance to the entire human race including those who follow them . . . 'Self-Suicide'. Stop them by all means if you all want to bring this world into a peaceful coexistence.

**INTOLERANCE:** Liberty of thought is alien to the Bible. A father must slay his own daughter, wife, son, or friend, for a difference of religion . . . *Deut. 13:6-10*. The New Testament is no better. "I would they were even cut off which trouble you." ...

*Gal. 5:112.* The inquisitions carried out the spirit of that text. Death for heresy. *Ex. 22:20.* Death for adultery . . . *Lev. 20:10.* Death for eating fat . . . *Lev. 7:25.*

**ELIJAH SLAYS 450 PRIESTS FOR DIFFERING FROM HIM IN RELIGION . . . 1 Kings 18:40.**

**BARBARITIES AND ATROCITIES:** Jacob's sons kill the Shechemites and steal their wives . . . *Gen. 34.* This fiendish act went unpunished, though Jehovah frequently killed trivialities. He granted the Jews special privileges:

**"A WHOLE NATION MASSACRED "** . . . *Deut. 2:34.*

**"MEN, WOMEN, AND CHILDREN SLAIN "** . . . *Deut. 3:6*

**"PEACEFUL CITIZENS KILLED "** . . . *Judges 18:27.*

The past Secretary of State Henry Kissinger derives all his political activities from these verses, who is considered as a smart politician. He is responsible for ordering the killings of many countries' presidents and prime-ministers. The whole United States position has been put to shame by these staunch followers of the *Talmud* and the Bible. Same way with the Koran . . . no difference.

**THOMAS JEFFERSON, 3RD US PRESIDENT: "IN EVERY COUNTRY AND IN EVERY AGE THE PRIEST HAS BEEN HOSTILE TO LIBERTY".**

**JEWS ARE THE CHOSEN PEOPLE AND ISRAEL WILL BECOME A NATION:**

The chosen people are those whose activities are derived from noble deeds. How can somebody be chosen, if his entire life is spent in killing, hate, violence etc.? These are all latest insertions to appease Jews. Israel was a nation prior to Mohammed took over Palestine which took place less than 1400 years ago. But Jewish Old Testament had been in existence for the last 2,900 years. Israel was a nation all those days, so how could it become a nation again? They can say that the original inhabitants (Jews) were displaced by Mohammed's army from

the land of Israel. Since the Old testament was written 2,900 years ago, the book cannot be rewritten that Israel will become a nation when according to the same book it was a nation. So they are new insertions. Jews need their rightful place but they must follow the *Vedic* texts in order to maintain ultimate peace for themselves and others otherwise their future generation will see the similar crisis of displacement. Why to make them suffer? They should learn *Vedas* and promote noble deeds throughout this world. By doing so, they would be planting good seeds to get delicious fruits. Afro-Americans were given freedom and in recent years Jews' T.V. and Hollywood have tried to build their positive image yet Jesse Jackson, type Christians, join hands with Moslem *Farakhan* showing red eyes to the Jews by calling New York a "Himmie" town. So in the real sense, there was no true understanding, no love, or feeling. In fact the same very people are becoming very demanding, extremely aggressive and consequently more and more gang-wars. These are the results by following the most nonsense books thereby creating "warlords" all around us and eventually "self-destruction". This way Jews will be closed-in by creating the influx of nuisances. With their methods, they are buying some time but all these methods have short duration and eventually time catches up their pattern. If you shake a hollow metal container with a couple of stone in it, it will make plenty of noise. Similarly, when a person, who has no substance, will try to prove his point by distorting others' images. Similarly, Christians are trying their best in senseless distortions of the *Vedic* system. Examples of the evil ministers, pastors and their entire racket are demonstrated hereunder:

## **"WHAT YOU SEE IS WHAT YOU GET"**

In San Francisco Wax Museum, the Hinduism exhibit showed the *ganga* river (Ganges) portrayed much as a sewer,

completed with rusty sewer pipe coming from a concrete wall and a dirty trickle of water dripping from it. In the water were two "Hindus" wrapped in burlap rags, covered with mud and matted hair. Over the sewer pipe there is a horrible display of a *murti* (deity) behind a burlap cloth in an attempt to look mystical. There is no music, no flowers, no beauty, no life as you see in *Vedic* temples! While in the other displays, especially those of and Judaism, much attention was given, absolutely covering the fowl garbage with Paris scented rose flowers. But the fowl smell of the garbage continues to come. If you cover the feces with flowers, still the fowl smell will emerge out. The best advice: Clean the garbage and do not decorate them with flowers or Paris scented perfumes.

**CHRISTIAN ASTROLOGY:** Christians claim that they don't believe in astrology, but for the last 1,900 years they have been confusing the general public of the world, innocents, by speaking loud in the churches: "WORLD IS COMING TO AN END" . . . from the *Chapter of Revelation*, Bible. And these predictions and future forecasts have brought hundreds of wars throughout this globe. Absolutely disturbing the peace of all sentient beings.

My brothers and sisters, the world is not coming to an end. You can have my words. Yes, their end is near.

**HINDUISM PLAYED THE MAJOR ROLE IN THE MAKING OF THE US CONSTITUTION:** The freedom to Blacks, Jews having to practice their religion, the Catholics to survive in the United States of America are because of the efforts made 200 years ago by President James Madison, John Adams, Alexander Hamilton, George Washington, Benjamin Franklin, Thomas Jefferson who were called Deists not Christians. None of them believed in Christianity. They believed in God but they did not believe in the Bible. Deists' name was given to them because they had followed reincarnation, life after death, evolution of consciousness and basically the natural law of God



based on the principles of *Vedas*.

**Madison** valued liberty above all, and formed his idea of government to ensure that tyranny could not take hold in this republic.

**Benjamin Franklin:**

- 1) Virtuous men ought to join together to strengthen the interest of virtue in the world and so to strengthen themselves in virtue;
- 2) Knowledge and learning are to be cultivated and ignorance dissipated;
- 3) None but the virtuous are wise, and
- 4) The perfection of humanity is a virtue.

These founding fathers were divinely guided by inner plane masters and many belonged to the secret societies of the Freemasons or the Rosicrucians - very close teaching of Hinduism. Some Deists spoke loud and clear about the Bible's wrong doings.

Several American founding fathers were fascinated by and ultimately accepted the idea of reincarnation. Express his firm belief, **BENJAMIN FRANKLIN** wrote, "*Finding myself to exist in the world, I believe I shall, in some shape or other, always exist . . .*". *Letter to George Whatley, May 23, 1785. The works of Benjamin Franklin, editor, Jared Sparks, Boston: 1856, x, p. 174.*

In 1814, former US President John Adams, who had been reading books about Hindu religion, wrote another forefather, "the sage of Monticelio", Thomas Jefferson (3<sup>rd</sup>. President of the United States of America), about the doctrine of reincarnation. After revolting against the Supreme Being, some souls were hurled, President John Adams wrote, "down to the regions of total darkness". They were then, the statement said, released from prison, permitted to ascend to earth and migrate into all sorts of animals, reptiles, birds, beasts, and men, according to

their rank and character, and if they passed without reproach their several graduations, they were permitted to become cows and men. **IF AS MEN THEY BEHAVED WELL THEY WERE RESTORED TO THEIR ORIGINAL RANK AND BLISS IN HEAVEN.** *Letters to Thomas Jefferson, March 1814. Correspondence of John Adams.*

**3<sup>RD</sup> UNITED STATES OF AMERICA'S PRESIDENT THOMAS JEFFERSON:** 11"The Bible God is a being of terrific character cruel, vindictive, capricious and unjust". It is between fifty and sixty years that since I read the Apocalypse (Revelation), and then considered it merely the ravings of a manic what has no meaning admits of no explanation He is also one of the founders of USA.

The present day followers of the Bible have changed in many of their rituals. Orthodox Greeks burned live ox, cow, ram, goat, or pig as a burnt offering to God on Church-altar while incenses are burned in *Vedic* and Buddhists temples. In general we found that the Bible followers were so sticky in their beliefs that majority of them would not buy stick incense even today because it interfered in their beliefs.

From the Christianity point of view, burning of incense on church-altar is considered heathens' work and such teachings have continued to be retained by the sticky followers in their subconscious minds from 'father to son' type beliefs. Though this practice is eliminated from many churches but the thinking of incense burning is not very well accepted.

### **WHY WOMEN OF INDIA PUT RED MARKING(S) ON THEIR FOREHEADS?**

The Bible believers always have strange ideas of *Vedic* customs. This custom is the single most important to protect the married women from the clutches of 'hungry-wolves'. Married women put on the red marking as an identification sign that she is married - just like wearing the wedding ring. This itself is the best psychology for the 'hungry-wolves' to keep them off the back of married women and thereby saving lots of pain.

Anyone, will agree that the red marking on the forehead is immediately visible than a tiny ring. The red-marking works like a stop-red light. This immediately warns the man, approaching with wrong ideas, that she is a married woman. Many women are very expert in painting the lips and cheeks with lipstick which has no significance. Red markings on women's forehead can save many marriages here in the Western world. Today, in the Western world almost everyone's wife is somebody's wife. The sons say in America, 'My mother's husband (who is not the real father) is a very nice guy'. This is happening due to the influence of contradictory teachings of the Bible. Some of, the so-called, named Hindus are following in their footsteps. By following the examples of the two most heinous books, the Bible and the Koran, the whole world society would turn into, in the real sense, 'Bastards and Bitches'. When the society is raised without love, the hate breeds in. Children do not get proper love from parents. They doubt everything when these children grow older. They have no faith, no trust on anyone. Most of them are abused by their demanding parents. Most of the parents themselves are vulgar. Children in Western countries are put in the foster-homes. Recently the foster-parents had abused many children here in the USA. They continue to tackle these emotional problems through the Christians' Bible which has no love, no definite answers. Contrary, it leads them to do many such horrible acts after reading the horrible passages of the Bible before going to sleep. In subconscious minds, children are registering such inhumane acts and later they bring them into practice.

**HERE IS AN EXAMPLE OF NO TRUST:** One Christian was told, **Krishn** is God. He said: "I never heard that **Krishn** could be the God of all". He said further that he read in a Western encyclopedia that **Krishn**, was an Indian (Hindu) idol God.

My reply: "Of course, you must have not heard Him since most of you are born out of either wedlock or parents were divorced while you were growing which are common

phenomenons in Christian World in the absence of true culture. Naturally, your mother has to give the distorted image of your father whom you never saw." 'Oh, your father was a mean; Oh, your father never gave child-support' and so on so forth. So if you even don't know your own material father, how would you know his father and his father's father and so on? Naturally, you will never know the true image of the FATHER of all your fathers since you got the distorted image of your material father from your envious mother. THE FACT IS, **KRISHN IS THE FATHER (GOD) NOT JUST FOR INDIANS (HINDUS) BUT FOR ALL THE LIVING ENTITIES WHICH HAVE BEEN EXPLAINED IN THE BHAGAVAD GITA REGARDLESS OF YOUR BRAINWASHED IDEAS FROM YOUR ENVIOUS MOTHER. Why did Jesus worship God Krishn** for seventeen years in *Bharat*?

**HERE ARE SOME OF THE CONSEQUENCES WHICH HAVE BEEN ARISING DUE TO THE DIRECT INFLUENCE OF BIBLICAL TEACHINGS, RIGHT HERE IN AMERICA:**

- 1) **Murders:** More than 35,000 are killed and attempted murders run in millions.
- 2) **Rapes:** More than 3 million rapes across America.
- 3) **Child Abuse:** 10 million children are abused sexually or otherwise and majority by their parents.
- 4) **Chronic Alcoholics:** 30% of the Americans Adult population which boils down to approx. 43 million chronic alcoholics.
- 5) **Attempted Suicides** between ages 11-19: More than 400,000 and 8,000 of them die. Among older ages there are quite a number who commit suicides here in America. When the stock market crash, Black Day of Stock Market, doctors and others committed suicide. In Chicago, due to high-wind frustration, many jumped out of the high rise windows.

- 6) **Divorce:** Almost each marriage in America ends up in a divorce and in many instances more than 2-3 marriages take place. If someone is married for 20 years, they feel that they have achieved the paradise. But in India, the *Vedic* followers remain married till death, till eternity. So *Vedic* system is working. The influx of missionaries has started rubbing on some *Vedic* followers which has brought 1% divorce rate. This can be stopped for the further spread of such evil if missionaries' dirty mission is not funded from Western churches' congregation for, the so-called, "Good Cause".
- 7) **Auto Related Killing Due to Drunk Drivers:** More than 25,000 people are killed each year on US Highways due to drunk drivers.
- 8) **Drug Abuse:** 80% of high school children use heavy drugs in USA. Like Morphine, Hashish, Barbiturate, Tranquilizer, etc. For many young Americans this has become the main street profession for making quick bucks. Though they blame the South and Central American countries for America's drug problems but they don't look into their self-destructive society critically. Why these alcoholics? They should also stop wine/beer/alcohol distilleries.
- 9) **Hold-ups:** On gun points and house vandalism are daily occurrence and these numbers account in millions each year.
- 10) **Slaughter of Animals:** More than 1,000 million defenseless cows and other warm-blooded sentient creatures.

## **OTHER CHEATING GAMES TO PROVE THE AUTHENTICITY OF THE BIBLE:**

Many cheating games are planted by bought Archeologists in the cultivation of the Bible's authenticity and its influence. For instance they discovered the Bible in remote areas of the State of Pennsylvania, USA, which could have been hidden for a period of a year or two - just to falsify the ideas through the controlled newspapers' propaganda that the Bible was studied by the natives of the continent of America much earlier than the Europeans moved into this new founded land of America. So the crooks will do anything to fulfill and to satisfy their egocentric propensities by causing havocs, confusions and cheating the innocents throughout this world. The poor cows are getting slaughtered under its influence and the Bible pushers are more interested to prove the authenticity of the Bible in order to satisfy their personal false-prestige-which is absolutely demoniac in nature. IT IS THE UTMOST DUTY OF A PURE DEVOTEE OF THE GOD TO HELP PULL OUT INNOCENT SOULS FROM THE UNSPIRITUAL MUDDY SITUATION(S). THE PURE DEVOTEE OF THE LORD MUST NOT TRY TO MAKE IT MORE MUDDY (LIKE A QUICK SAND) BY ADDING MORE TOILET WATER. A DEVOTEE OF **GOD KRISHN** HAS COMPASSION FOR EVERY LIVING ENTITIES AND HE WOULD LIKE TO SEE ALL HIS BROTHERS AND SISTERS GET PULLED OUT FROM SUCH NONSENSE IDEAS WHICH HAVE GRABBED THEM INTO SUCH INFERIOR AND THE MOST SERIOUS HYPOCRITICAL SITUATIONS. A PURE DEVOTEE IS A HUMBLE SERVANT OF THE LORD AND CONSEQUENTLY HE IS THE HUMBLE SERVANT OF THE SOCIETY. HIS AIM IS TO SERVE - NOT TO OFFER LEADERSHIP. HE IS NOT LOOKING FOR A POSITION OR FAME. HE SIMPLY WANTS TO SERVE. THE PURE DEVOTEE OF **GOD KRISHN** KNOWS IN ITS FULLEST SENSE THAT HE MUST OFFER THE PUREST AND SELFLESS SERVICE TO SOULS. HE CANNOT DO THINGS IGNORANTLY, OR BLIND FAITH. WHEN ONE IS ON THE TOP OF A BUILDING, ONE CAN VERY WELL

SEE THE PEOPLE FROM HEAD TO TOES WALKING ON THE STREET. THEREFORE, A PURE DEVOTEE CAN GIVE RIGHT GUIDANCE SO THAT THEY DON'T FALL IN THE PITFALL FURTHER.

**WHAT IS THE BIBLE? STARTLING FACTS:** The Bible is one of twenty-seven books for which divine origin is claimed. Christians deny the divinity of all Bibles but their own. We deny the divinity of only one more than they do.

Out of 250 Jewish-Christian writings, sixty-six have arbitrarily been declared canonical by Protestants. The rejected books are of the same general character as those now published together as The "Holy Bible". Circumstances rather than merit determined selection.

For 150 years the Christian Bible consisted of the sacred books of the Jews. The New Testament was not formed until the latter half of the second century, when Irenaeus selected twenty books from among forty or more gospels, nearly as many acts of apostles, a score of revelations and a hundred epistles. Why were these particular books, were chosen? Why four gospels instead of one? Irenaeus: "There are four quarters of the earth in which we live and four universal winds".

The Gospels were unknown to Peter, Paul, and the early Church Fathers. They were forged later. The Bible did not assume anything like its present form until the fourth century. The Roman Catholic, Greek Catholic, and Protestant canons were not adopted until modern times. The Bible was recognized as a collection of independent writings. The Council of Trent (1563) determined the Roman Catholic canon, consisting of seventy-two books. The Romanists anathematize the Protestant Bible, and the Protestants denounce the Catholic Bible as a popish imposture. The Greek Catholics at the Council of Jerusalem in 1672 finally accepted Revelation. Their Bible contains several books not in the Roman canon. The Westminster Assembly in 1647 approved the list of sixty-six books composing the Authorized Version, the one most used in

America. Adoption was by a majority vote: None of the men contributing most to form the canon accepted all these books. Chrysostoma, who named the Bible, rejected six of the sixty-six—Esther, Jonah, Hebrews, James, Jude, and Revelation. Calvin excluded Revelation as unintelligible.

George Smith of the British Museum unearthed *Assyrian terra-cotta tablets* older than the Books of Moses, which give accounts of the Creation, the Temptation, the Tower of Bable, and the flood virtually identical with the *Genesis* accounts. The Babylonian first man was named Adami. Adam and Eve are not referred to again in the Old Testament.

PENTATEUCH: The so-called Books of Moses were not written by Moses. Their language did not exist in his age. They record his death and burial (*Deut. 34:5-6*) and refer to persons of a later date *Gen. 36:31:32*. A life of Washington naming Lincoln cannot be by Washington. For forty-two proofs that Moses did not write these five books, see *The Bible* by Ramsburg. They were produced centuries later, and are of composite character, being compelled after the Babylonian captivity from four sources. The internal evidence of later origin is irrefutable. Telltale phrases and thoughts occur throughout. Hikiah's "finding" of these books (*2 Kings 22:8*) was a pious fraud. The Higher Critics have won. Their victory makes the Fall of Man a fiction and Atonement an absurdity.

It is time to tell these priests, pastors, minister, missionaries, *mullahs* and their supporters that they are the Number 1 enemies to the entire universe and their influence to the world society is the root cause of hate, world war and intense hellish conditions. These sufferings are adding not diminishing. It will be absolutely necessary for the intelligentsia of this planet earth to make a complete stop of these ignorant enemies number one for spreading the demoniac disculture among souls. Automatically, then peace will spread throughout the globe by simply following the pure love of **God Krishn**. As laid down in *Vedic* texts.

---

---



**PLEASE NOTE:** IF SOMEONE MIXES AND MATCHES ALL THE RELIGIONS AS ONE AND THE SAME AND WRITES SUCH WORDS THAT ALL RELIGIONS TEACH NONVIOLENCE, HE DOES NOT UNDERSTAND ANYTHING. THEY ARE LIKE OSTRICH WHO STICKS THE HEAD IN THE MUD OUT OF FEAR.

---

"Go ye, therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the father and the son and of the holy ghost".  
(*Matthew XXVIII: 19*)

What would they gain ultimately?

Answer: Loud screaming music on television, animal culture, sex, orgies, and all other stated earlier.

The bums must be put away in sacks and taken into deep ocean to be dumped. They are waste of time for the entire society. They have four methods of seducing their clients: evangelization, opening true cross schools, fake medical work and agricultural missions around this world for teaching the dirt of the Bible and making them of their kind.

"I MEAN BY A RELIGIOUS IMPERIALISM THE ATTITUDE OF MIND WHICH SAYS THAT WHICH I BELIEVE, SHOULD BE BELIEVED BY EVERYONE ELSE . . . THE ADMINISTRATION OF MISSION ALMOST PARALLELS THE PATTERN OF COLONIAL GOVERNMENT ADMINISTRATION". (*Christianity in a Changing India by Clifford Manshardt, p. 17*) This is absolutely a dictatorial statement and imposition to good people for the seduction of immoral society.

"MANY METHODS ARE IN USE TO BRING THE CHRISTIAN MESSAGE TO BEAR ON THE LIFE OF THE PEOPLE OF MISSION LANDS. AMONG THEM, HOWEVER, FOUR STANDS OUT AS OF SPECIAL IMPORTANCE-EVANGELIZATION, CHRISTIAN SCHOOLS, MEDICAL WORKS AND AGRICULTURAL

MISSIONS." (*The Philosophy of the Christian World Mission* by Edmund Davison Soper, P. 242)

"Every missionary will claim that the mission school in India has a definite purpose. He may be specific and say that the function of mission school in India is to lead boys and girls to Jesus Christ." . ( *Christianity in Changing India* by Clifford Manshardt. P. 147)

"In emphasizing this tendency in Christian boarding schools for girls, the very great value of the boarding school in developing Christian character, is by no means underestimated. It has offered the most constructive field for Christian influence in India. ".... (*Re-Thinking Missions* by William Ernest Hocking, p. 263)

**CHRISTIAN HOSPITALS:** Politics knows no scruples. The Christian missionary engaged in a nefarious task of beguiling the children gradually became so debased that they did not now hesitate to exploit the sick and the infirm. They began opening hospitals with the ostensible purpose of serving humanity. How they served is a woeful tale. In exchange for a few aspirin tablets, an incision here and there and a bottleful of ague and carminative mixture they asked the patients, in the name of Christ, the Christian god and the holy ghost, to surrender their ancestral religion! Thus in this fashion many a missionary prostituted his or her medical skill bringing upon the noblest of professions such lasting disgraces that no amount of repentance and "confessions" before Christ and his agents would ever redeem these holy sinners. The result is not far to seek. MANY PERSONS, SOME CHRISTIAN CONVERTS NOT EXCLUDED, REGARD TODAY MANY A CHRISTIAN-MISSIONARY DOCTORS AS A RAVENING WOLF IN THE CLOTHING OF SHEEP.

"HOSPITALS HAVE BEEN USED FROM THE FIRST FRANKLY AS A MEANS TO THAT END, AND EVEN NOW THERE IS A CONSCIOUS DEPENDENCE UPON MEDICAL WORK TO SECURE A HEARING, AND OBTAIN

COVERTS B THE SICK ARE PECULIARLY ACCESSIBLE TO SPIRITUAL COMFORT, --- INSTANCES IN ABUNDANCE ARE BROUGHT FORWARD TO INDICATED THE SPIRITUAL FRUITS OF PREACHING IN CHRISTIAN HOSPITALS " . . . (Re-Thinking Mission by William Ernest Hocking, p. 200)

It is against the law to sign up a life insurance policy from a customer while he or she is under the influence of alcohol. For an insurance agent the drunk is peculiarly an accessible target. To protect such kind of cheating, State has formulated the law for the protection of customers.

**MAHATMA GANDHI:** "WHY SHOULD I CHANGE MY RELIGION BECAUSE A DOCTOR WHO PROFESSES CHRISTIANITY AS HIS RELIGION HAS CURED ME OF SOME DISEASE, OR WHY SHOULD THE DOCTOR EXPECT OR SUGGEST SUCH A CHANGE WHILE I AM UNDER HIS INFLUENCE?" .. *Published in YOUNG INDIA, April 23, 1931.*

**MAHATMA GANDHI:** "CHRISTIANITY IS AN IMPERIALIST RELIGION . . ." *Published in Harijan Magazine of May 30, 1936.*

According to Pope, Paul VI, "There is but one true religion, the religion of Christianity". The *Vedic* religion of the Hindus settles the Christian Church almost into spasms. For this reason Christian missionaries have their eyes fixed on one target - the destruction of the *Vedas* and the *Vedic Dharm*.

"This is abundantly clear from the following extract taken from the book, *Daily Life and Work in India*' by *W.J. Wilkins*: ..If this faith in the Divine origin of these books (*Vedas*) could be destroyed, they could then reasonably hope that the people would listen with unprejudiced minds to their statements respecting Christianity -- with this object Christian schools were opened".

**CHRISTIAN INTOLERANCE:** This is an age of glib talkers and the Christian talk of peace and universal

brotherhood' is such a masterpiece of duplicity that it appears to have been hypnotized many people into the belief that perhaps international Christianity is for peace. There is nothing farther from truth though it may be readily conceded that aided by subtle and systematic propaganda she has successfully maintained, till now, this false image before the world. "Keep the other side guessing and guessing wrong" is a piece of modern strategy which international Christianity practices to the hilt to lull opponent into an attitude of complacency. What Jesus Christ told his disciples is altogether a different thing though it would shake out of stupor many a non-Christian. Jesus said: "Suppose ye that I am come to give peace on earth? Nay; but rather division; far from henceforward there shall be five in one house divided, three against two and two against three. The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother; the mother-in-law against her daughter-in-law, and the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law. ". (Bible-Luke XII: 51,52,53)

"Think not that I am come to send peace on earth; I came not to send peace, but a sword. For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law. And a man's foes shall be they of his own household . . . " (Bible-Matthew X: 34,35,36).

### **Are these not the words of a powerful demon?**

If you see US televisions' shows, there is nothing shown except a constant family duel with loud and haste discussions. All across the USA, families are broken as Jesus wanted to do. If you do not believe, then simply look around you.

Jesus love was confined basically to humans with many flaws; he had not such regard for the lives of other living entities. He allowed the destruction of innocents: 2,000 swine at Goddrenes (*Matthew 8: 28-34, Mark Ch. 5, and Luke 8:26:39*).

Arch. Bishop French has commented on this saying respectively that Jesus let the world see here that in the redemption of a man, no price is too dear to pay.

### **Is it not a wolf's mentality?**

So with this mentality, what is the next destination for the soul? In the body of a wolf! It is a well-known fact that many of his disciples were fishermen. Jesus never asked them to turn their back upon that sinful profession involving harm and injury to defenseless creatures, but on several occasions helped them to catch large number of fish by exercising his strange miraculous powers. Jesus utilized these miraculous powers in reverse (compromised high deeds and moral values and virtues) after learning from the *Brahmins* of *Vedas* - just like Hitler used the Hindu *Swastika* in reverse to gain fame and power. On the other hand, we find great sages of *Vedic* culture who were staunch advocates of kindness, compassion, and true mercy to all living beings. They openly condemned in multiple speeches and their writings about flesh diet of any kind for one's spiritual growth. **EXAMPLES ARE BETTER THAN PRECEPTS.**

Forgiveness is lumped on Jesus by his followers, but the following verses as uttered by Jesus clearly prove that he was not the embodiment of forgiveness. If that was the case, yet HIS FOLLOWERS WOULD HAVE FORGIVEN THE JEWS AND MIDDLE EAST WAR LONG TIMES AGO.

"WOE UNTO THAT MAN BY WHOM THE SON OF MAN IS BETRAYED: IT HAD BEEN GOOD FOR THAT MAN IF HE HAD NOT BEEN BORN . . ." *Mat. 26:24*

In *Luke 22.36*, Jesus is found asking his disciples: "HE THAT HATH NO SWORD, LET HIM SELL HIS GARMENT AND BUY ONE". This is not of course the attitude of loving one's enemies. It cannot be claimed as perfect forgiveness. They quote with great reverence Jesus Christ's last words as "Father forgive them, for they know not what they do . . ."

These words are recorded in *Luke 23.34* while all other evangelists quote quite "different" words.

**HERE IS TRUE CHRISTIAN FORGIVENESS:** More than 1,900 years they have been fighting on the same issue and have massacred millions of children and women of this world, yet these ignorants follow the Bible examples: "Israel will become a nation". Was Israel not a nation during Jesus era or prior or before Islamic prophet Mohammad came on the scene? Anyway, you as an individual, what did you gain after Israel became a nation? More puffed-up ego and more bloodshed. You as an individual: Your time is short on this planet in your present human form of life. Today, you might be very busy calling yourself a good Christian, but could you guarantee that your next birth won't be in a dog body? What would you do once you are provided a dog body and specially a stray dog? Naturally, the fellow Americans will call the department of SPCA (a department for catching stray dogs and cats).

Mr. Jones: "How come I don't remember my past life".

My reply: "This is where the absolute forgiveness comes out by the mercy of our Father **God Krishn**". If I ask you, what did you do exactly 17 days ago hour by hour? What will be your reply? You will be absolutely blank. This took place only seventeen days ago and you can hardly remember most of the things hour by hour.

You may remember some special events and get flash backs. Though we claim that we are very perfect but our senses are so limited that we need artificial means like field-glasses to see a person only a thousand feet away. Since we have imperfect senses, one must not simply conclude that cycle of birth and death' is not taking place. It would be extremely painful to remember some of the unwanted memories.

You must have seen pigs, they enjoy very much eating their own stools which make them sexually potent due to a certain chemical in their stool. If you go on the top of a tall old historical *minar* (building) in *Bharat* and spit saliva, the crows around there would like to compete, "How to eat humans' saliva before it touches the ground?" These are the biggest kicks for these crows to eat human's saliva and to compete with other crows to be number 1. Just like in Olympics, "I want to be number 1 racer". This is the main desire of all the competitors with great attachment to be number 1. If they do not win, it sticks with them for the rest of their lives and have serious psychological repercussions. They die in great griefs. Since God Loves you so much, He will simply provide you (soul) a Derby Horse body in order to be happy and to fulfill the desires of His children. Tell me, why are the horses around us? The activities of pigs and crows are so abominable that it will be extremely painful to remember one's past in a pig's body. Ms. Shirley McClain, a well known Hollywood movie actress, knows this very well and she has accounted for many of her previous births in her book. Hollywood's famous movie *Audrey Rose* reflects about the TRUE INCIDENT OF REINCARNATION OF A DAUGHTER OF BRITISH COUPLE VISITING PHILADELPHIA/NEW YORK. THE MOTHER AND DAUGHTER MET A TERRIBLE END THROUGH FRONT END COLLISION, WHILE TRAVELING THROUGH PHILADELPHIA TURNPIKE. THE CAR CAUGHT FIRE AND BOTH MOTHER AND DAUGHTER, AUDREY ROSE, WAS BURNED ALIVE. THIS MOVIE HAS BEEN MADE IN HOLLYWOOD, USA AND HAS BEEN SHOWN IN 1989 THROUGHOUT THE USA.

THE BRITISH FATHER KNEW THAT THERE WAS A LIFE AFTER DEATH AND HE WENT IN SEARCH OF AUDREY ROSE'S SOUL IN THE NEXT BODY. HE FOUND HER THROUGH A PSYCHE'S HELP IN THE NEXT LIFE. THIS MOVIE WAS SHOWN TWO OR THREE DIFFERENT TIMES BY MANY TELEVISIONS.

Absence of anger has been enumerated by Manu as one of the ten main characteristics of *Dharm* and then the person can be considered divine. In *Matt. 21:19-21 and Mark 11:13*, where Jesus is found cursing a fig tree, because he could not find anything there except leaves. Was it anything else except anger when we are expressly told by Mark that time of figs was not yet? What was then the meaning of his cursing the fig tree no man eat fruit of thee hereafter forever. *Matt. 21:19 and Mark 11: 14*. Does it not prove conclusively that anger was not entirely absent in Jesus? So if that is the case, one must not claim Jesus as a perfect example. What was his purpose of turning water into wine as one of his miracles and calling his mother in a disrespectful way? "What have I to do with you woman?"

Any doctor can tell that drinking wine is not good for health but the churches are very expert in distributing wine among their congregations as the blood of Jesus as discussed earlier.

**JESUS RESURRECTION:** It is remarkable that The Moslem book, the Koran, has also recorded the tradition relevant in Arabia that Jesus did not actually die on the cross, but was somehow saved. The Christian science doctrine of the resurrection of Jesus from grave on the third day cannot stand the test of reason even for a minute. The question is whether Jesus died on the cross or not. If the answer is, yes, then his body becomes soulless. Where was the soul then? Most of the Christians will say, "With the God in heaven". If so, what is the serious meaning of Christ's rising again from the grave on the third day! This is what you are telling that the soul first returned back from heaven and then raised the body after third day of resting in the heaven. Another situation could be very well that the soul did not leave the body until the third day, so there was no material death - it was only a death - like a swoon which was caused by crucifixion, like going into a coma due to a major automobile accident. It is really astonishing that such a thing as this, should be made the foundation of a religion and apostles



like Paul should declare that "if Christ hath not been raised, then is our preaching vain, your faith also in vain." .. (1 Corinthians 15:1-11)

**Please read the Bible for more on Resurrection.** *Luke 24:15, 24:25, 24:41. Matt. 27:42, 27:47, 27:51:53*

Even Dr. Headlam D.D., admits that St. Paul had seen the risen lord in a vision on the way to Damascus . . . (*Miracles of the New Testament, p. 248*).

Please read the details about Christ's resurrection in the booklet: *Crucifixion by an Eyewitness*. Available from the *Sarvadeshik Sabha Office, Dayananda Bhavan, Ram Leela Maiden, New Delhi, India*. "Thereupon Nocodemu spread strong spices the healing salves on a long piece of byesus' which he had brought, and whose use was known only in our order. These he spread over wounds of Jesus' body. These spices and salves had great healing powers and were used by our Esseer Brethren who know the rules of Medical Science for the restoration to consciousness of those in a state of death -- like fainting". Conversing *thus*, we arrived at the grolts. Entering, we perceived the white robed novice, supporting the head of the revived Jesus on his breast. And as Jesus recognized his Esseer friends, his eyes sparkled with joy and he sat up, asking "Where am I?" page 51 Read pages 13, 14, 31, 40 *Crucifixion by an Eyewitness*

*1<sup>st</sup> Chapter of Genesis*, there are many absurds but to the opinion of many well-known scholars some are so absurd that it makes your hair stand.

*Verse 16:* "And god made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and lesser light to rule the night".

*Verse 18:"* And to rule over the day and over the night, and divide the light from the darkness and God saw it was good":

**Genesis 2.1:** Thus the heavens and the earth were finished, and all the hosts of them. It follows from the *Chapter of Genesis*, Bible:

1. Day and night were made before the sun and the moon.
2. The moon gives light independently of the sun.
3. God created the world in six days and rested on the seventh day.
4. There is no separate existence of the immortal living soul and living formed man out of the dust of the ground. God breathed the breath of life in his nostrils and he becomes a living soul.

These propositions are so ridiculous as not to require any lengthy comments. They are so evidently opposed to reason and science to drive many scientists and philosophers to atheism or agnosticism. The following comments made by some prominent scientists of the present day will make the meaning clear.

Do you think that God shall sit with a trowel, cement mixtures, gravel etc. to finish the construction of the earth in six days? Also on top mighty Jehovah (The Bible's God) got tired so he rested the seventh day. A great sage spoke: "You can fool some of the people for sometimes but you cannot fool all the people all the time". In those days there were no cement mixtures. What was the size of the trowel? 12,000 miles long! How many gallons of water needed? If the creation of earth was made by Jehovah six thousand years ago and this is the first time humans were created (from the Bible), then why do we have trillions of planets in many universes? If it took six days to create this insignificant earth in comparison to thousands of time bigger planets, then the creation of other planets and life on them could not possibly start just in the last six thousand years ago by any mathematical calculation but the Bible un-science and its believers keep on sticking to your throat that the Bible's,

the so-called, creation science is absolutely correct. If it is correct, let us find out here: Let us take into consideration that each planet was formed by mighty Jehovah including those which are hundreds time bigger than our present earth.

I asked Pastor: "How many planets, suns, moons are there on our immediate universe?"

Pastor replied: "Unlimited, not accountable."

I asked: "What do you guess in total numbers?"

Pastor: "NASA says there are billions of planets."

I wanted to make sure that I get pastor's approval before he spoke different tongue.

So I asked: "Do you believe in NASA claiming trillions of planets?"

Pastor replied: "He, definitely, believes in the United States Space Research. Nobody can account for the exact number of planets on our sky. They have to be over a billion - may be more."

I asked: "How many days are there in a year?"

Pastor replied: "365 days."

Mr. Pastor, let us suppose there are 700 days in a year and God Jehovah made one planet every seventh day (6 days in making and one day rest), how many planets would he make in 700 days?

Pastor thought and then replied: "100 planets, it is simple mathematics."

I exclaimed: "Do you know that there are much bigger planets than our planet earth?"

Pastor: "Oh, yes, yes."

I further asked: "How many planets of the same earth's size, God Jehovah could create in the last 6,000 years?"

*Please Note:* We are calculating on the basis of 700 days in a year not 365 days.

This time Pastor's mind goes for a heavy calculation. He pulled out his calculator and started adding some numbers. It took him a minute to figure out.

He replied: "600,000 planets could be created."

Now was the time for Pastor's approval of NASA's claim of billions of planets.

So on these bases, I spoke: "According to your own simple mathematical calculation, God Jehovah could manufacture 600,000 planets in the last 6,000 years (Basis of the Bible's creation time), but you did tell that there are billions of planets on our universe".

On such calculations, just to have a billion (not billions, not trillions) planets, their existence must have started at least 10 million years ago or before. To create one trillion planets, Jehovah God must take at least ten billion years based on the Biblical approach. So it proves beyond any doubt that the Bible science is a serious contradiction to any human logic/*Vedic* science/or modern science.

According to *Vedas*: There are innumerable planets in the *Brahmajyoti*, just as there are in the material sky, but all these planets are spiritual, not material. **God Krishn** says that in the material universe(s) like ours, we must suffer from the basic miseries of birth, disease, old age and death from the lowest to the highest. *Bhagavad Gita* explains about the various planets and also the presence of life in these planets. Regardless of the highest to the lowest planets within the material universe(s), **God Krishn** very clearly warns us the various sufferings associated in these miserable places. So His advice is to come back to the Real Home rather than flickering from one place to another.

EXAMPLE: Two coeternal spirits reside side by side like two friendly birds sitting on the same branch of a tree. One bird is watching the other bird's movements. Sometimes this bird, which is being watched, flies from one branch to another, sometimes whops here and whops there. This watching bird is simply waiting for this bird's return. But this flopping bird is

simply busy in enjoying the taste of various fruits on the tree that is to feel pleasures or pains while the 'Watching Bird' is not subject to these material joys and sorrows. This 'Watching Bird' is like an Infinite Soul or **God Krishn** and this flopping bird is like a finite soul, or you (infinitesimal soul). So you can well see that you are the cause of your sufferings or happiness. So you have the power to control your situations from bad to good or revert back to lower type of life. Though one may derive material pleasures by going to a night club and get intoxicated but one can feel the material suffering due to a serious hang over associated thereafter. So one can very well conclude that these hankering material pleasures are not permanent. One who is constantly seeking for such temporary pleasures of this never ending cycle, will certainly get deeper into intense miseries here or hereafter. There may be momentarily happiness. That is it! Just like the moon reflects the light of the sun, similarly the sun reflects *Brahmajyoti* (**Krishn's** energy). With the help of the moon's soothing reflection, we can grow nice fruits, flowers and grains. These are well explained in *Vedic* texts. Anyone, can reach God through the help of sound vibration syllable **AUM** - it is resounded on a regular basis in YOGA posture position. One will definitely attain the Kingdom of God. The rascals changed this sound vibration to a simple material word "AMEN", as discussed before. Earlier, I had quoted from the *World Book Encyclopedia*: "OM is a sacred syllable in the *Sanskrit* language, similar in meaning to the English "amen". It might well be translated, So it shall be . . ." What does demon's writings reflect? "Arrogance, nothing but arrogance!"

So it shall be. WHY IT SHALL BE? Why should you recite such word (amen) which has no potency, no deep understanding, no effect. If you call someone with an incorrect name, like calling Mickey - Monkey, how would he react? Naturally, you will be offending Mickey. Similarly, Christians are mispronouncing the syllable **OM (AUM)** and thereby blaspheming the name of God. Therefore, Christians must use the correct syllable OM in order to have positive effects.

Besides, "Amen" sounds like a-man, as often spoken by bums, street people, winos - specially in New York and Chicago - like this "A-man, do you have a quarter?" Does it not give a cheap association? If, YOU ARE EMOTIONALLY INVOLVED, THERE IS ABSOLUTELY NO HELP - KEEP ON CALLING MICKEY, MONEY AND KEEP ON OFFENDING MICKEY MORE AND MORE - NO HELP TO THE RIGID - AS IS THE PRESENT SITUATION RIGHT HERE IN AMERICA. DRUG PROBLEM, CHILD ABUSE ETC. . . .

**ALSO FROM VEDIC TEXTS, WE FIND THAT THE NAME OF GOD IS THE SOUND SYLLABLE OM (AUM).**

***IN CHAPTER 9, VERSE 17 OF BHAGAVAD GITA C GOD KRISHN SPEAKS: "I AM THE FATHER, MOTHER, MAINTAINER, AND GRANDSIRE OF ALL THIS UNIVERSE. I AM WHAT IS TO BE KNOWN, I AM PURITY, AND I AM THE SYLLABLE OM"***

**THE BRIEF INTERPRETATION OF THE SACRED SYLLABLE AUM (OM):** The sacred syllable Aum, composed of three letters, a, u and m, is the greatest of all the Names of God, for, it connotes the significations of all the other Names of God. For example, take the first letter entering in the make-up of the syllable, a. This means,

- (1) **Virat**, "Perfectly Resplendent", which as applied to God indicates that He is the illuminator of the multifarious universe(s).
- (2) **Agni**, "Self-Effulgent", "Foremost", etc. . . . that is, He possesses true knowledge by His very nature everywhere
- (3) **Visvah**; "Abode", or "Habitat", that is, in God the whole universe(s) has its residence, so to say, and He also has His access to every part of the universe(s).

The second component of the sacred Syllable, u, means:

- (1) Hirnyagaarbha having the sun(s) and other lustrous heavenly bodies in His 'grasp', and Who is the Maker of all these lustrous planets. The synonyms of jyotih: 'light' are Hiranyam, Amritam and Kirti . . .
- (2) Vayuh: 'Impeller', 'propeller', for He has infinite powers, and He is the Supporter of the universe(s)
- (3) Taijasah: 'Source of the whole mass of luster', for He is Lustrous by His very nature and the Illuminator of the entire universe(s) and every being in them.

The last component of this Syllable, m, means,

- (1) Isvarah; 'Almighty God', as He is the Creator of the entire universe(s), the All-Powerful Master of all, and Maker of Justice.
- (2) Adityah: the Imperishable.
- (3) Prajna, Whose nature itself is right knowledge, and who is OMNISCIENT, OMNIPOTENT, OMNIPRESENT.

In essence, Christians have been using the distorted pronunciation of "**AUM**" as "AMEN" - which actually boils down to that they have been, unknowingly, calling the name of **God Krishn** for the last 1,900 years. **THEY MUST UNDERSTAND THAT THE MAKER OF JUSTICE (OUR FATHER) CANNOT BE BUYER OF CHRISTIANS' SINS AS THEY ARE MADE TO BELIEVE THROUGH THE PASTORS, MINISTERS, PRIESTS AND THE ENTIRE GANG.** Sacred Syllable OM has got many benefits. Resonance of OM in meditation, one can definitely attain God. Contrary, if you call too many times Amen to a gentleman, sounds A-man of the street people, you will be doing an offense.

Some scholars maintain that *Vedas* enjoin upon us the worship of many gods such as *Agni*, *Mitra*, etc. But they are mistaken. In as much as in *Vedas*. *Agni*, *Varuna* and other similar words are principally used for God alone. *Agni* means fire and fire burns all the garbage, dirt and cleanse the atmosphere from various diseases. So my brothers and sisters, the God is just like a fire who cleanse all the evils within us. So we can compare fire to the God but it did not mean that *Agni* (fire) becomes God. God can be described by many Names because of His wonderful various qualities. You can take your own example. Let us say your name is John Smith. A lot of people may be calling you by your first name John; some might have called you with a nick name; some might be calling you by addressing Mr. Smith; your mother might have called you by some affectionate name; your friends in the neighborhood might have identified you with a different name; or boss of such and such; the guy who lives on such and such address; husband of Joyce; brother of such and such; father of such and such; the guy with a mustache and so on. John Smith is an infinitesimal soul and yet he is identified and associated with so many different names. Similarly, the Almighty **Father Krishn** who is infinite can be identified with millions of attributes. Again I repeat that to continue with the same mentality of a frog of a tiny well will not help in the proper understanding of **God Krishn**; you must expand your vision beyond the limited boundaries of a well that there is an ocean and there is even bigger ocean and so on so forth. What to talk of oceans on earth, *Vedas* describe about the ocean on our immediate universe, called Garbhodak Vishnu ocean nearly 2 of our immediate universe is covered with water. This book is providing the seed clue for the souls to get on the right track. You must seek for more answers from the qualified masters of *Vedas*. In the *Rigved 10.82.3*, the idea of one God is put in the following manner:

"Our Father who is the All creating God and who is the disposer, knoweth of all the worlds and all things existing; He is the name giver of all the *devas* - (shining objects). Him alone



all other beings attain for. He is the one and only one solution of all our questions."

In *Atharva Ved 13/4/16-8*- "He (God) is called neither the second, nor the third nor yet the fourth. He is called neither the fifth, nor the sixth, nor yet the seventh. He is called neither the eight, nor the ninth nor yet the tenth. He takes care of all that breathe and all that do not breathe. He has got all the conquering power. He is the One, One alone and only One. All these luminous forces of nature become one in Him". It is a misconception between the meaning "*Devas*" and "*Vedic* idea of one God". It is generally translated by the Western scholars as God and 33 *devas* that are mentioned in some *Vedic* hymns, Let us suppose that *Vedas* teach the worship of 33 *devas* or gods. The word *Deva* is derived from the *Sanskrit* word *Div* which has got ten meanings: It means *dev* is used in the sense of sporting, desire to succeed, pursuit, brilliancy, praise, pleasure, exhilaration, sleep, knowledge, motion and acquisition. As such, it is an epithet applied to the sun, the moon and other forces of nature, i.e., fire, wind, etc . . .

**Yaskacharya**, a great sage of India explains the meaning of "*dev*" as follows: "That which confers some advantages upon us, can illuminate things, i.e., explain or throw light upon them and that which is the source of light is '*dev*'. It is, therefore, absolutely wrong to translate the word "*dev*" everywhere as God. It is used for all brilliant and useful objects as well as learned men of truthful nature (sages, etc.) and, therefore, must not be translated wrong."



**JUST AS TWO FRIENDLY BIRDS SITTING ON THE SAME BRANCH OF A TREE, SIMILARLY, *KRISHN* AND THE LIVING ENTITY ARE SEATED WITHIN THE SAME BODY.**

**Prof. Max Muller's Views -**

Prof. Max Muller admitted in his last work (though he did not admit that before) "That the conception had been formed (in the *Vedic* period) that there is but One, One Being neither male

nor female, a Being raised high above all the conditions and limitations of personality and of human nature and nevertheless the Being that was really meant by all such names as *Indra*, *Agni*, *Matarishvan* and by the name *Prajapati*-Lord of creatures."

Referring to several hymns of the *Vedas*, Prof. Max Muller remarked in his "History of *Sanskrit Literature*", I add only one more hymn, (*Rig 10.121*) in which the idea of One God is expressed with such power and decision, that it will make us hesitate before we deny to the *Aryan* nation an instinctive monotheism.

### **MR. ERNEST WOOD'S VIEWS:**

Mr. Ernest Wood, an English Scholar in his famous book entitled *An English Man Defends Mother India* has stated as follows on the subject we are dealing with In the eyes of Hindus, there is but One God. This was stated long ago in the *Rigved* in the following words: the sages name the "One Being variously"

### **COUNT BJARNSTJERNE'S VIEWS:**

Count Bjarntjerne-a, Russian Scholar, wrote thus in this illustrious work named *Theology of the Hindus P. 53*, after giving a few quotations from *Vedas*-

"These sublime ideas cannot fail to convince us that *Vedas* recognize only One God who is Almighty, Infinite, Eternal, Self existent, the Light and Lord of the Universe."

From **Shatapath Brahman** which contains exposition of the *Yajurved mantras* that there are 33 *devas* which manifest the glory of God: Eight *Vasus*, eleven *Rudras*, twelve *Adityas*, *Indra*, and *Prajapati*, thirty-three on the whole.

### **EIGHT VASUS:**

- (1) Heated Cosmic Bodies
- (2) Planets
- (3) Atmospheres
- (4) Superterrestrial space

- (5) Suns
- (6) Rays of Ethereal space
- (7) Satellites
- (8) Stars

These are called *Vasus* (abodes) for the whole group of existence reside in them, for they are abode of all that lives, moves or exists.

**ELEVEN RUDRAS:**

These are the ten *pranas* (Nervauric forces or Vitral-Airs) enlivening the living entities frame and the eleventh is *atma* (atomic-soul), existing in both animal and human

**TWELVE ADITYAS:**

These are the twelve solar months, making the course of time. They are called *Adityas* as by their cyclic motion, they produce changes in all objects and hence lapse of the term of existence for each object.

**INDRA:**

Is the all pervading electricity or force?

**PRAJAPATI:**

Is a *Yajna* or an active voluntary association of objects on the part of man for the purpose of art or the teaching or the learning?

According to *Vedas*, God is the Supreme Lord of all the *devas*. *Rigved 10, 121, 8* tell us: "When this vast diffused matter producing an igneous condition and holding in its womb this universe, manifested itself, then He was the one life of all shining beings; He, it is to whom we shall offer our prayers". "He who with His greatness looked on that diffused matter possessed of heat and energy and producing the cosmos, who is the One Supreme Lord (*Adhi Deva*) of bright things (*Devas*). He it is to whom we shall offer our prayers . . . (*Rigved 10, 121, 7*).

*Rigved 8,1,1*: O ye friends, do not glorify any being other than God, so that sorrows and sufferings may not trouble you."

In the book *Death of a Guru*, this paid Rabi R. Maharaj has twisted the entire teaching of *Vedic* texts under the influence of many Christian organizations. This egoist paid Rabi R. Maharaj spoke of disrespect(s) for his parents. A son who cannot respect his parents, he is not a worthy son. He has no right to talk of God and His pure devotees. He is a sick man. Do not take him on his surface value. Christians support the idea that Hindus have 'fake God'. They invite him to the Church and he loves to spill all the garbage coming out of his mouth. He definitely pleases the Christian audience because he speaks only what they want to hear for building more "Puffed-Up" nature - 'Oh, we, Christians are helping the whole world' and this criminal Rabi is fulfilled with his egocentric nature. This paid Rabi is satisfying "false prestige" and fulfilling his pockets for material luxuries on the cost of billions of souls. Rabi R. Maharaj, is a burned up soul. What did they gain in the end? Nothing! More puffed-up ego which is absolutely demoniac in nature. This very particular nature will not allow souls the entry into the Kingdom of God. He is helping to make the innocent souls to commit, eventually, "Spiritual-Suicide" Watch him. His forefathers were taken as forced laborers by the Britons to West-Indies' nations for the temptations of the so-called, advance life, away from the British propaganda of India's famine, malaria, and other.

These forced laborers took British Christians on the face value of lighter skins and found out later that they were trapped under heavy forced labors and were constantly ridiculed of their *Vedic* heritage. They were forced to accept Christianity and those who did not become Christians could not get jobs, admissions in schools and colleges. So these migrant Hindus under the British system had adopted Christian's names besides their family's Hindu names. So this Rabi R. Maharaj is a product of Christian influence which had rubbed on him due to the continuous propaganda of Christianity through Sunday's school, college and association. So he had to write a Hoax book,

similar to the Bible, to satisfy his rubbed-up ideas of Christianity to prove his superiority (that he is something) to the world and close friends. THIS IS IT, NOTHING ELSE! He is hurting millions of souls by the misleading propaganda through the help of the entire gang of pastors, ministers, missionaries, Jesuits . . .

This man talks of *Vedas* having fake God. We can determine God with His qualities of love, compassion, virtues, perfectness, truthfulness and many other Attributes. I have discussed them up to certain extent but for detail explanation one must read *Vedic* texts. When we talk about Sun, do we think that it is an Indian Sun or an American Sun? If Billy Graham organization helps in publishing this retarded book, this proves beyond any doubt that this 'fake' himself does not understand anything about God - in other words absolutely a 'phony guy' or you say "A WOLF UNDER THE COVER OF SHEEP SKIN". What does the sun provide us? Heat and light. SO THE INDIAN FAKE SUN DOES PROVIDE HEAT AND LIGHT ALSO. If one speaks about my American sun and Indian fake sun then there is definitely wrong with this person because this insane person does not understand the very basic law of the God that He is the one and the only one God for all, as confirmed in *Vedic* texts. This particular publication, '*Death of a Guru*,' proves his entire loss of credibility for his, the so called, evangelist activities. The one who does not have the very basic understanding of God, is a Hypocrite. Such types are confusing the peace of the sentient beings throughout the globe for the satisfaction of false prestige. The purpose is to collect money for their useless cause. Evangelists have basic concepts on Hinduism but they do not want to reveal the top secrets of Hinduism. If they reveal the information to their congregation(s), their entire "Empire(s)", which is standing on the false ground like cheating propensities, false ego, twisting the truth, using jugglery words, will be shattered. They are holding tight on their empire by confusing their congregation(s) about *Vedic* teachings.

Once I saw a famous Hindi movie in which a mountainous village girl met a *Sahib* (an educated gentleman), whose job was transferred from a large city to a rural remote area. A scene goes like this: "Showing an innocent nice girl, lacking in the experience of an advance city life, speaks to the city *Sahib* like this (evening time, the Sun is setting down and they are on the high side of a mountain), *Sahib, Sahib*, see this Sun is going under the mountain - so beautiful, so beautiful; I think this Sun will go to sleep in the night, will take some rest and next morning it will wake up from the other side of the mountain to give us heat and light to our village people. So the Sun has some place to hide under this mountain. Could you able to watch this beautiful scene, of 'hide and seek', of the Sun in your big town?" Though this country girl, ignorant in *Vedic* texts, knew well that the city's *Sahib* Sun was not different from her Sun appearing in her mountain village. This poor innocent nice girl had come from mountain remote area. She did not attend any school or studied any texts. One can expect some ignorance in her innocence.

Because of her innocent talk, city's *Sahib* smiled and he, was fully taken over by her sweet innocent talks. Naturally, she could be trained at a later date. But how could you train these arrogant, the Bible thumpers and their rigid followers, in this, almost ending, 20<sup>th</sup> century, who speak that Indian Sun (in other words, the so called, Hindu Fake God) is a fake? From here it can be safely concluded that this world society is very well manipulated by the Real Fakes of all the Fakes, the so called, Christian Saints. These Saints are trying their utmost best to destroy the very basic fiber in human's intelligence through the forced cultivation of inferior ideas, for their personal gains and in their constant march of 'egocentric-persuade'. At last, this above village-mountain-girl did not force her beliefs on the city's *Sahib*. What can you do with those, who have arrogantly presumed such stupidities, based on the Bible, that heat and light were created before the Sun (creation science)? As a mater of fact, they have decided to force their stupidities to even those

who know it otherwise. Again I repeat. These people of similar beliefs must be put into sacks and taken to remote isolated islands without any boats. The world will be the finest place to live happily, thereafter. If you do not believe it, the best thing would be to try it. It will definitely save this world from further disintegration. They are well convinced and determined in their ignorant convictions.

British had insulted the *Vedic* texts, twisted *Vedas*, and forced the compulsory studies of the Bible in colleges and schools. They had completely discounted the very basic law of nature that is "**THE LAW OF KARMA**". In 1943 the Britisher found that the Japanese, who had already taken over Burma, were at the doors of India, approaching Bengal. By their tactic known as the denial policy, the British sank many Indian boats carrying food and destroyed large rice crops. This left local natives starving and without the boats they needed for trade. The famine that hit was the worst in India's history. Prices of the food went too high and majority of people could not afford to buy food, and so they were dying in the streets of Calcutta. The Government of Churchill created an artificial famine so that Indian people out of scarcity would volunteer to become soldiers to fight with Germans for British cause. No rice was available and people were hungry. Footpaths and open spaces were congested with people, with starving children eating food from garbage. The Bible backed British tried to save those lives essential for the fight. In India, for the common people the British empire's prescription was uniform or starvation. One American gentleman who was present at that time remarked, "People are starving in this way, if this was our country, we would have revolution but the people of India are so trained that in spite of artificial famine they did not commit theft, stealing others' property. People were dying. Still they thought, all right, God has given". That was the basic principle of *Vedic* civilization. What will happen in the West? They will eat each other.



EXAMPLE 1: DONNER FAMILY IN CALIFORNIA SNOW BLIZZARD, ate each other their own family members when they were trapped in a snow blizzard in California Mountain, almost one hundred of them, like snakes eating their own offsprings.

EXAMPLE 2: AIR PLANE CRASH; There was an air plane crash in the year 1972 and some American survivors had killed other fellow passengers to survive in a deep snow mountain. When the rescue team found them, they had found raw meat which was hidden under the snow. This news spread throughout USA, like a wildfire, through radio and television.

I interviewed many followers of the Bible, in a surprise gesture, about this cannibalism.

I discussed with elderly Christians, newspaper Editors. Almost everybody approved this cannibal activity. Many of them put the question in reverse in a challenging manner: "Would you not do it under the similar circumstances? This proves beyond doubt that the influence of the Bible had played a serious destructible cannibal's mentality among the 'believers'. The Bible sanctions cannibalism as quoted in many verses"

EXAMPLE: 2<sup>ND</sup> WORLD WAR IN NAZI CONCENTRATION CAMPS: Many survivors ate feces to exist for their short duration on the planet earth while they were starving during Nazis' concentration camps around 50 years ago.

THE NEWS MEDIA, IN THE WEST, DISPLAYED MOVIES LIKE, *OH CALCUTTA*, First the poverties were created artificially then these criminals, under vicious influence of the Bible, play their dirty games by showing movies of poverties of India for Church's enrollments and demanding donations for Christian cause. This is the greatest propaganda of keeping Christianity alive: "BEFORE AND AFTER". They show the most poverty stricken conditions to their congregation

and then ask for collections to open Christian schools, etc. for the mass conversion of their stupid beliefs. After that they show another scene "After". In other words, their donations brought a happiness and prosperity. In the long run, it has brought within the converted society, a mind of cannibals, who would kill even their own offsprings to eat the flesh under the circumstances as written earlier. On the other hand, if the animals are considered, the so-called, food, India can feed the entire world thousands of years. They realize that the world sufferings have been added because of the same very activities of uncontrolled killings without mercy. This topic will be discussed in the Chapter of "TRANSMIGRATION OF SOUL". No doubt that present India is also grabbed by the demonic influence of Islam and Christianity and many Hindus have started following the similar activities in the absence of literary--yet there are more than 60 percent of the Hindu population in present India who would prefer to die of starvation than kill animals for food. Tell me, who got the real culture on this planet of death? It is not like other countries where even a beggar won't accept dead meat, regardless of his starving situation. Poverties stricken countries like Mexico and South and Central America continues to show poverties of India in their churches and TV. The Bible backed British had done the heinous activities on *Vedic* followers; their cutting off the thumbs of the weavers so that Indian-made cotton goods could not compete with the foreign-made cloth; their shooting down unarmed, innocent citizens; their creating artificial famine; their propagating the myth that Indian civilization was primitive. *Dacca-ki-malmal* was the finest cloth ever was weaved where four feet wide by eight feet long cloth (*sari*) could pass through the size of a man's ring.

In Jaipur, Rajasthan, the home of the Rajputs and originators of the world's first polo game, displays this kind of cloth in the Rajput kings' museum. Jalian Wala Bagh is another prime example where children, women, mothers carrying babies in the wombs, infants, old men and women, absolutely defenseless, were surrounded by machine guns and butchered under the

silent approval of the Bible backed Britishers. Though they have justified in *Gandhi*' movie the mistake of one British officer but he was the product of two diseased viruses, trained under the influence of arrogant teaching as stated in the Bible:

- (1) Skin disease, as these rascals have divided the world into material races of hate and groupism.
- (2) That non-Christians are "Heathens" - a hate system devised to influence others to make them join through the spread of this psychological hoodlumism.

As discussed earlier, "Who are supposed to be the true heathens?" If you have not realized by now, then think, analyze and answer to yourself, what did they gain? If you still approve such activities, your path to the most hellish conditions is 100% guaranteed. NO DOUBT!

The whole idea is to make the souls aware between the right and the wrong from these writings. Did these evil activities bring any positive effects? Could the world problems become lesser? We must do every possible means to destroy the evil teachings so that we can give this world a chance to end in a positive way.

This is a fact that in the absence of "True Knowledge" the process is delayed. For example the destination was Los Angeles but by mistake you caught wrong train due to misguided direction either through your ignorance or someone trapped you in a constant psychological brainwashing. IF ONE SPEAKS LIES 100 TIMES, THE LIES BECOME THE SUBSTITUTE FOR THE TRUTH AND THAT IS WHAT EXACTLY TAKING PLACE. THEY HAVE BEEN MISLED INTO THE DEEP LIES OF THE BIBLE, PRETENDED TO BE WORD OF GOD, BY THESE GANG OF HOODLUMS. EVERYDAY PEOPLE ARE COMPLAINING ABOUT AMERICANS BEING VICTIMIZED BY LOW CLASS TELEVISION PROGRAMS BUT THEY ARE BEING CREATED BY

THOSE WHO HAVE THE BIBLE'S MENTALITIES. IF YOU TALK TO THE BIBLE FOLLOWER, HE WOULD SAY THE SAME CONDITIONS, AS DISCUSSED HERE, ARE PREVAILING DUE TO NOT FOLLOWING THE BIBLE AND JESUS BUT IT IS QUITE THE REVERSE. They don't realize that it is because of the Bible all these souls have been confused due to its forced inconsistent teachings. The abortion issue here in America is one of the pleas to save the Christianity issue. This is a joke by those who themselves are following such horrible acts under the name of God. These conditions are multiplied. They must follow the consistent teaching of *Vedas* themselves to set the examples to others. By forcing views and imposing laws, human will always find reasons to retaliate. They are not lesser educated who are in favor of abortions. They know very well what are the horrible things contained under the cover of this hoax. Why should they listen to the abortion issue from wolves' mouth? They will listen if *Vedic* teachings are introduced in colleges and schools. Then the morals will prevail. Otherwise, it is the biggest joke of the century for the Bible pushers to talk on abortion moral issues. How could they talk of morals when they continue to follow wrong activities? Does the wolf eat the sheep or can you make the sheep eat the wolf? So what is the sense in calling a wolf-man, a sheep-man who advised to eat animals?

Sooner or later, you have to catch the right train to reach to the right destination. Why not catch the right train, from the very beginning, to your correct destination Los Angeles? *Bhagavad Gita* teaches you, "How to catch the right train?" **Sri Caitanya Mahaprabhu**, a great devotee of **Lord Krishn**, showed us the path to reduce the sufferings. There are four *Yugas*. Right now we are going through the last *Yuga*- in this period of "Hypocrisy (*KALI-YUGA*)", established 5,190 years ago - has a cyclic duration of 432,000 years. Sri Caitanya Mahaprabhu had stated some 500 years ago: "There are 15,000 years more left for anyone to go back to 'Real-Home' or heaven and thereafter this period of *Kali-Yuga* will be seriously

intensified". The position shall be so bad that after this period, people will become extremely criminal, raping their own family members; and would eat their own feces and boil their children for food!

Let the Bible pushers know that their souls are on the line and they will suffer the consequences of their activities. Nobody else is going to be flogged by a teacher in the school for someone else mistake - this is what **Mr. Bernard Shaw** wrote. **SO DON'T PLAY GAME! THIS HUMAN LIFE IS VERY VALUABLE AND IT MUST NOT BE BLOWN OUT BY WRONG ASSOCIATIONS. GO AFTER THOSE WHO ARE CONFUSING THIS WORLD TO BELIEVE THAT EVERYTHING IS OK. YOU ARE NOT GOING TO LOOSE ANYTHING - JUST REMOVE THE BIBLE AND REPLACE IT WITH THE CONSISTENT MORAL TEACHINGS OF VEDIC TEXTS. OPEN EDUCATION CENTERS THROUGHOUT THE WORLD ON THIS SCIENCE AND THEN GO AFTER THE MOSLEMS TO TEACH THEM VEDAS. THEY NEED YOUR HELP. YOU ARE NOT LOSING ANYTHING. IN THE PROCESS, YOU ARE GAINING EVERYTHING. YOU ARE SIMPLY EXCHANGING YOUR FIVE-DOLLAR BILL WITH A HUNDRED-DOLLAR BILL.**

Due to large distribution of *Vedic* literature, many Americans have changed in the last 30 years about their meat-eating habits. They have not changed because of good health reasons. Though many would like to believe this way to keep their faiths in Judaism, Christianity but all these discussions became the major issues after a continuous distribution of the *Vedic* texts in the West by many great souls. The most discussed topic in the year 1982 was reincarnation (cycle of birth and death). Souls have registered in subconscious stages these fine topics for not eating animals and reincarnation but mere philosophical discussions would not help people to improve their ultimate conditions of life. They have to be carried in actions. If some fool does not believe in Sun, does not mean that the

sunlight would stop coming to his house. Believe it or not, the laws of nature are not going to spare anyone from the basic four sufferings of Birth, Disease, Old Age, and Death regardless of his place of residence - America, Europe, Africa; whether he is young, old, fat or skinny 4-legged or two legged; Christian belief, Jewish Belief, Moslem belief; black color, white color, body; Mexican body or Indian body.

## THE VEDIC SCIENCE GAVE RISE TO ALGEBRA

**Numerical system was invented by Hindus. This numeric system has certain inherit algebraic properties such as associative, cumulative, and distributive properties.**

**EXAMPLES:**

$$10=(1+1+1+1+1+1+1+1+1+1)=(1+1+1+1+1)+(1+1+1+1+1)=10$$

**Example of associative properties**

$$10*10=(5+5)*10=5*10+5*10=100$$

**Example of distributive properties**

$$10=1+1+1+1+1+1+1+1+1+1=10$$

**Example of cumulative properties**

$$23*23=23*(2*10+3)=(23*2*10)+23*3=460+69=529$$

**(A solution of problem using all properties)**

**Now add the theory of Karma in which everything balances out. This defines an equal sign.**

- . We now can solve for an unknown
- .  $10*(x+5)=100$
- .  $10*(x+5)/10=100/10$       **Distributive Karma**
- .  $(x+5)-5=10-5$       **Cumulative Karma**
- .  $x+(5-5)=(10-5)$       **Associative Karma**
- .  $x=5$       **Solved Karma Equation**

**Karma theory is to whatever action performed a balancing action has an equal effect.**

**The correct *Sanskrit* word is *Karm* not *Karma*.**

## CHAPTER 3

# CHRISTIANITY — “THE WAY OF LIFE”

The Science of Reincarnation teaches a soul to understand the “self” and respect other souls as you would like to be respected. That is the very basic reason that the Hindus tried to adjust according to circumstances and did not go out of their way to kill and butcher the other world societies. Christian science cannot offer this kind of situation of higher understanding. Here are several examples just in the last 200 years as given below:

In USA, native Indians (women, mothers, children) were called savages, heathens and all sorts of ugly names. They were butchered by the intruding European Christians. Almost the entire population of the natives was wiped out under the pretext of dark-skin and heathens. The education was stopped for American Indians so that they could become ignorant and naturally the ignorance will make them not to fight back. They were put into confined reservations. If one is found wandering outside the limits of reservations, the government will penalize by stopping nominal subsidy. Still, they have many restrictions. The famous American movie actor, late John Wayne, titled: “*Duke of America*”, considered an ‘idol of heroism’ by the English-speaking children and elderly Americans, often spoke in his hot cowboys-Indian movies: “Kill all the Indians and there shall not be any problem.” He was a good Christian in the eyes of specially Baptist type Christians. DID THE PROBLEMS SOLVE? ARMED ROBBERIES ON AN INCREASE, HERE IN USA.

In Wyoming, Chinese were brought for hard labor work in the mines and later many were butchered by white-Christians for demanding their past wages. The white European Christians



thought that Chinese were primitive. They called them with a funny phrase: “Yellow-Race.” Now many Chinese have joined their “gang of hoodlums”, in hands in hands together, for raping the resources of this planet earth. Those who have joined the gang of the Bible stickers are in the same mood of hoodlums, hoarding material wealth.

Jalian WALA BAGH: Most of the Sikhs were butchered. Although the British Christians want to lump their mistakes only on one person ( the maniac Christian British officer who ordered the shooting of armless civilians) but he was the product of the hateful society whose teachings were derived from British schools, colleges, and churches of England for a systematic hate toward non-Christians as being heathens and savages. Due to their hateful animalistic teaching, even such a highly civilized *Vedic* society was not spared from the clutches of these animal-behaved intruders. Did the Christianity, really, understand that the soul is transmigrating from childhood to youth to an old age and, similarly, at the time of death the soul transmigrates to another body? Do they, really, know that the soul is not going to stick next to the bag (dead body) of stool, fowl-flesh, lumps of bones, saliva, mucus, and all kinds of germs? And within hours of death, most of the relatives want to dispose off the material body-garment, because of creating fowl smell, within hours of soul leaving this bag of flesh and bone. If these followers of the Bible and the Koran had understood the very basic fundamental law of the universe that we are not our body but a spirit soul, they could not possibly do such bloodshed. If they understood them well, they could not possibly continue to harm others in this, the so- called, advanced age. United States of America, Canada, Australia, and other colonized part of the world have a history of massacres of natives. Let us see if you go and try to capture Europe and then spread the myth that the Europeans were the trouble makers. But these Christians have been boasting and blaming their own killing acts on the natives by coming over to their land.

One time I talked to an American white Christian.

I asked him: "If an intruder comes to your home, what would you do?"

He replied: I will kill that SOB"

Then I further asked him: "Let us presume that this intruder kills your wife and then in turn you kill the intruder's son, do you think that the intruder should tell the law that you are a murderer since you killed his son in the process?"

This American White Christian replied: "How could he complain? He is the one who intruded into my house and killed my wife and that is why he killed the intruder's son who had accompanied him in my self-defense."

Then I turned around and told him: "This is exactly what those intruders (European Christian Gang) did to the native Indians but instead of feeling sorry for your forefathers' wrongs actions, you ridicule the natives (Indians) in all sorts of ugly ways in cowboys and Indian movies. Your entire gang looks at them with hateful vicious eyes. But they were the rightful owners of this land of America. "What to talk about movies, around 85 years ago, the United States of America funded the Counties of California State for the purpose of paying \$5.00 reward to Whites for bringing to the Counties' windows a cut American-Indian head. There is no hope for your salvation who cannot understand this small logic.

They cannot be free and clear in the Kingdom of God. They have to first learn their ways up to upgrade to higher lives. They cannot just simply go and grab by forceful means whatever they desire as a gang.

Spaniards did similar harm in South and Central America. Look at the results! Brazil and Argentina are in billions of

dollars debts. The entire South and Central American nations are torn-up with all kinds of wars in the last 30 years.

SAINT FRANCISCO XAVIER, WHO LANDED AT GOA, INDIA IN 1542 UNDER THE INSTRUCTION OF PAPAL OF THE VATICAN, SAYS: “WHEN ALL ARE BAPTIZED, I ORDER ALL THE TEMPLES OF THEIR FALSE GODS TO BE DESTROYED AND ALL THE IDOLS TO BE BROKEN IN PIECES. I CAN GIVE YOU NO IDEA OF THE JOY I FEEL IN SEEING THIS DONE.” .. (*Christianity in a Changing India* by Clifford Manshardt. Ph.D.. D.D., p. 161)

They destroyed more than 600 temples of Goa alone and built the churches over them’

**FALSE PROPAGANDA:** Regular and systematic dissemination of wrong, misleading and false information about other religions and their founders appears to be the first rule of this 20<sup>th</sup>-century ‘crusade’. The second is to try to make out a case that every other religion of the world has borrowed nearly everything good from Christianity. The third step is to smear and tarnish the character of the founders of other religions with the design first to alienate their followers and then to seduce them to Christ.

### **MISLEADING, SEPARATIST, PROPAGANDAS:**

“Sikhism was started by Kabir, a Mohammedan by origin, about 1500. He was followed by one of his Sikhs, called *Nanak*.” .. (*A Short History of Religion* by E.E.Kellett. P. 407)

**HERE ARE THE FACTS:** Guru Nanak, the first *Sikh Guru*, was lured by the *Sufis* Moslems and they wanted to convert him to Islam. He went to Mecca and Medina but did not fall into the trap. The work of *Sufis* in converting Hindus to Islam was quite detestable. The *Sufis* are thought of some kind of saintly people who preach that all religions are equal. Nothing could be farther from truth. The *Sufis* principally were developed as a class of spies who in the garb of “religious” activities used to collect intelligence and passed it to the Moslem

rulers. Some Moslems say that many people converted to Islam voluntarily. This again is simply untrue. Nobody was ever attracted to Islam for any reason

“IT IS NECESSARY FOR MISSIONARIES TO BE CIRCUMSPECT AND PRUDENT IN THEIR ACTIONS, AND TO AVOID EVERY POSSIBILITY OF SUSPICION THAT CONVERSIONS ARE DUE TO FORCE AND FRAUD. YET VAST TRACTS OF EDUCATION AND MEDICAL WORK HAVE BEEN LEFT IN THE HANDS OF THE CHURCHES, AND OPPORTUNITIES FOR QUITE EVANGELISM ARE MANY.” ... (*A History of Christian Mission by Stephen Neill, p. 486*)

**DIVIDE AND CONTROL:** “Divide & Rule” has been the guiding policy of the Christian West in the past 200 years. Now it is “Divide and Control” though in a new setting, in free India, this job is now handled by that large array of foreigners who masquerade freely in the garb of Christian Missionary Fathers, Mothers, and Brothers. They encourage all separatist movements inside the country; to keep regional, religious and linguistic controversies alive and wherever possible lend surreptitious support to disgruntled factions. They become self-styled mediators, specialists and experts to damage the image of *Vedic* texts and moralist *Vedic* political leaders.

TO GAIN THEIR ENDS THEY WOULD STOP AT NOTHING BECAUSE “NOT JESUITS ONLY BUT ALL CATHOLICS WOULD LIE FOR THE SAKE OF THEIR CHURCH”.. (*A Short History of Religions by E.E.Kellett, p. 325*)

“In 1849 the last king of Sikhs surrendered to the British and, as a token of his submission and his friendly feeling toward the conquerors, made a present to Queen Victoria of the enormous and beautiful *Koh-I-nur* diamond. But a century later the Sikhs again became independent. As a result of the recent division of India into the Hind Republic and the Moslem State of Pakistan, many Sikhs moved into the East Punjab. Seven Punjab

States then united (May 5, 1948) to form the new Sikh State.”  
(*The Great Religious Leaders by Charles Francis Potter, p. 317*)

**Note:** There was only one Punjab State before India’s division which was divided into West Punjab State (now in Pakistan) and East Punjab State of India.

**ANOTHER CONFUSION:** “*Aryan* has now for three thousand years been encroaching upon Dravidian. A century ago, Bishop Caldwell spoke of *Aryan* contempt for Dravidian and the self-assertion of a Dravidian in reaction” . . . (*The United States and India and Pakistan by W. Norman Brown, p. 209*)

**Please note: *Aryan* is not a race. According to Vedas those who follow the principles of Vedic wisdom are classified *Aryan*, noble souls. Nothing else!**

The Sikhs are the *Vedic* followers. It is one of the branches of Hindu *dharm* just like an *Arya-Samaj*, *Sanatan-Dharm* Society of **Swami Narayan**. India has received many Great sages by the mercy and arrangement of our **Father God Krishn**. Also they have been writing in Western books that Sikhs’ religion has roots in Hinduism and also Islam. But the fact is that *Guru* had named the strong Hindus as Sikhs (Lions among sheeps) to destroy the evil Islamic forces. Their aims for writing such inconsistent and confused ideas are solely for the purpose to divide, rule, distort and puff up a class of separatist-movement. Like puffing them: “Brave Sikhs; Sikhs are the strong class of India.” The fact still remains that the strong Hindus were created as Sikhs to protect the *Dharm* but not overpowering one human class over others.

Many of these sages had reinforced the *Vedic* teachings in different parts of *Bharat* from time to time. This way many different sects have been identified by, the so-called, Founders or the originators. The meaning behind their teachings remains in

tact but their followers changed certain rituals to suit the need according to time and place. There is no such thing as founders. The great sages simply spread the message of *Vedas* in great love not trying to become leaders, controllers, founders. They are away from such kinds of mentalities. The separatist Sikhs' Movements have been backed by the Bible's thumpers and CIA through Moslem Pakistan. They know if *Vedas* are fully accepted in the USA, their missions would subside. So they created war in a peaceful nation like, India. After so many Hindus were murdered by Bhinderwala (a Separatist Sikh, now dead) by pulling them from buses and trains, yet this phony Noble Prize Mother Teresa did not visit their families. The rampage of large murders of Hindus in Punjab continued by these militant Sikhs' for the Hindus through USA and Canada. Many CIA camps were working in Pakistan for the militant-Sikhs training. But right after the Sikhs' bodyguards killed the Prime Minister of India, Mrs. Indra Gandhi, there was a riot in Delhi where Sikhs were deserted. Immediately, this Mother Teresa reached there to extend her help and it was shown live on television. Just before that 50,000 Moslems from Bangladesh were given shelter in Delhi by the ignorant Indian government. They in the guise of Hindus attacked Sikhs' families in Delhi revenging the killing of Mrs. Indra Gandhi whom they adored for settling them in Delhi. In the past the Britishers had planted the most vicious/poisonous seeds for Sikhs' separation movement from the rest of India. They built them up by calling them elite class of India. They puffed them up as the "Proudest People" and this caused the development of extreme egocentric qualities for a separate nation for Sikhs. If you look into the *World Book Encyclopedia* of earlier years, you can see their descriptions of India.

### **THESE ARE THE FACTS:**

The followers of Guru Nanak later separated themselves under a different name "Sikhism" their Gurus had warned them

very specifically not to form different sects and told them that they were spreading only “*Ved-Dharm*”, the science of the *Vedas*. The tenth, Sikhs’ **Guru Gobind Singh in Panth Prakash & Vichitra Natak speaks**: “OURS IS ANCIENT *ARYA DHARMA*, THE ESSENCE OF OUR RELIGION, PRACTICED BY *RISHIS*, *AVATARS*, KINGS; IT IS THIS SAME RELIGION THAT WE WANT TO FOLLOW SO THAT THE ENTIRE CREATION MAY BE HAPPY. LET THE *KHALSA PANTH* (RELIGION OF THE PURE) REVERBERATE IN THE ENTIRE WORLD, AND THE HINDU *DHARM* AWAKEN IN EVERY NOOK AND CORNER. BY STARTING NEW SECTS AND DIVISIONS, SOME CLEVER MEN HAVE DONE NO SERVICE TO ANYBODY. I HAVE COME TO THIS WORLD ONLY TO PROTECT *DHARM* AND TO DESTROY THE EVILDOERS. SIKH GURU GOBIND SINGH PRAYING BEFORE *GODDESS DURGA* AND SAYING: “ O! MOTHER OF THE WORLD: I SHALL DESTROY EVEN THE SIGN OF EVILDOERS SO THAT ONLY *DHARM’S* TALE IS TOLD IN THIS WORLD. I WILL QUICKLY DESTROY THE EVIL RULERS. THEN YOU WATCH THE MAGIC OF THIS SERVANT OF YOURS. I SHALL RESTORE THE HONOR OF *VEDAS’ DHARM* IN THE WORLD AND SHALL WIPE OUT THE CRIME OF COW-KILLING.” In the same manner, **Lord Buddha** had instructed his disciples for not naming any sect under His name, but they did separate out. Man’s mind is out there to prove that he is something, and in the process he is creating new ideas but the religion which is eternal, unchangeable like the Sun and the sunlight, how could it be produced differently? It remains the same and applies eternally the same for all living entities whether one was born 3,000 years ago or now. Death has not changed, disease has not changed, birth is not changed ever since time immemorial; so what is the fuss? Yes, from time to time rituals have changed but that does not mean that Sikhism, Buddhism, Jainism and many Eastern religions are manufactured by strange phenomena. Even Jesus

had to seek the help of the *Vedas* to train the Semitic influenced people of the Middle-East but he failed in his right mission because of demons. So they are the branches of the same tree, “The *Vedas*.” Nothing else! If these followers want to fight that is because they are misguided in the absence of the true knowledge. Islam is one of the religions of the Middle-East derived fully from Semitism just like Christianity. Islam is not originated from the East and must be clearly understood. **It would be absolutely deceiving to lump this terrible, the so-called, religion as one of the Eastern religions.** There is a confused book published in the market under the cover heading “*Alien Gods on American Turf*” by Terry Muck, where it lists all different religions of the East, including Islam, claims to infringe on American soil. How could he include Islam as one of the religions of the East? The Science of the *Vedas* teaches only one God but over a period of years many people did what they wanted to do and did not care to go by the *Vedic* guidelines and brought forth the counterfeit books to satisfy their material sensual desires. For example, during *Sakhya Muni* (later was called **Lord Buddh**) time in *Bharat*, many kings had defiled the *Vedic* texts and started eating animals. So the Great **Lord Buddh** appeared on this planet to refute wrong activities. **Lord Krishn** speaks: “Wherever and whenever there is a decline in religious practice, and a predominant rise of irreligious – at that time I descend Myself to deliver the pious and to annihilate the miscreants, as well as to reestablish the principles of religion, I advent Myself millennium after millennium.” ... *Bhagavad Gita Chapter 4:7-8*. So this way the religion of the *Vedas* was named after **Lord Buddh**, called Buddhism. The kings had bought some *Brahmins* to add many *Sanskrit* verses and put the counterfeit *Vedas* with unstable and unbalanced insertions for kings’ desires. **God Krishn** appeared on the scene as **Lord Buddh** and refuted all what was counterfeited under names of *Vedas*. If one reads the life sketch of *Sakhya Muni* (**Lord Buddh**), one would be dumbfounded to find out that He was the one who opposed bitterly the murders of animals for food and



for animals' right but His many followers now dispute it by justifying: "Oh, **Sakhya Muni** reincarnated some seven hundred years as **Lord Buddh** in Japan who advised for the eating of flesh in new age." In the same scenario **Mahabir** appeared, **Jain Guru** and **Guru Nanak** appeared as devotee of the Lord. Sometimes God sends His exalted devotees to rectify bad situations created by impetuous minds of humans. Just like Terry Muck writes in his book "*Alien Gods.*" Ask him: "If he is not an alien." He came from somewhere else and also follows the Alien culture of the Middle East which is heavily influenced by Semitism. American natives did not know about Christianity 200 years ago. It was absolutely alien to them. What to talk of American! Europe was grabbed by the "alien" culture of the Middle East enforced with all Semitic confused ideas that is Christianity by means of uprooting its culture.

Look here in America. All the trigger-happy boys are shooting and killing each other; walking into grocery stores and demanding anything on gun-points. The number of criminal cases has increased enormously that even the police is having hard time to keep up with the records. The record keeping itself turning tedious. The easiest thing is to blame someone else but if we investigate calmly with patience, we would arrive to the "Conclusion" that it is an individual mind which plays the role of Satanic, Devil and Evil nature.

IN AUSTRALIA, WHERE THE NATIVES WERE MURDERED BY THE BRITISH CHRISTIANS UNDER THE HATE OF BIBLICAL TEACHINGS OF HEATHENISM TOWARD THE NON-CHRISTIANS. THE NATIVES WERE CALLED ABORIGINES MEANS THE SAVAGE AND FLESH EATERS. WHAT ABOUT THEMSELVES? ARE THEY NOT FOLLOWING THE SAME BIBLE WHICH TEACHES THEM ALL THE SIMILAR ACTIVITIES? ONE WAS DOING THE WRONG ACTION IN THE ABSENCE OF KNOWLEDGE (IGNORANCE) BUT THE PUSHERS OF THE BIBLE ARE SPREADING DEMONIAK QUALITIES THROUGH ITS TEACHINGS. The above history of the world

as created by these two books must be well recorded to educate the children of the world. We must truly make them understand the difference between SATANS AND TRUE DIVINES; DEVILS AND TRUE DEVOTEES; LOVE AND HATE; BELIEF AND ETERNAL TRUTH; GOD AND FAKE GOD; RELIGION AND DEMONIC CULTS. IT IS YOUR BUSINESS TO MAKE YOUR BUSINESS, BEING A DEVOTEE OF THE GOD, TO STOP SUCH RASCAL TEACHINGS WHICH HAVE GRABBED THIS WORLD INTO UNWANTED HELLISH CONDITIONS. NOW MAKE YOUR OWN BUSINESS TO STOP THE MURDERS OF THESE MILLIONS OF COWS JUST LIKE YOU WILL MAKE IT YOUR BUSINESS TO STOP THE KILLING OF YOUR HUMAN MAMA IF SHE WAS SENT TO THE MURDER HOUSE BY FORCE. COW IS YOUR MOTHER SINCE YOU ARE RAISED ON HER MILK. ANYTHING, WHICH HAS A VALUE IS CONSIDERED HIGHLY ESTEEMED. JUST LIKE A STONE OF DIAMOND IS SO DEAR THAT YOU WON'T EVEN SPARE FOR YOUR LIFE. CAN YOU EAT IT? CAN IRAQI PRESIDENT FEED "BLACK GOLD" TO HIS STARVING CHILDREN? HE NEEDS HOLY MOTHER COW'S MILK. THERE ARE MANY HUMAN MAMAS IN IRAQ, HOW COME CHILDREN ARE STARVING WITHOUT MILK? THEREFORE, IT CAN BE SAFELY CONCLUDED HERE THAT FOOD IS MORE IMPORTANT THAN DIAMONDS OR BILLIONS OF DOLLAR-BILLS IN THE LOCKER. SO ONE MUST HAVE GREAT RESPECT FOR MOTHER COWS. BY **GOD KRISHN'S** ARRANGEMENT, COWS ARE EXTREMELY VALUABLE ASSETS TO ALL HUMAN BEINGS.

Great sage of India, **Sri Prabhupadjee** one time explained to his devotee who was curious to know where *Swamiji* learned the art of cooking: "It is not like in the West, where you take the lump of flesh from your refrigerator, throw it in a pan, heat it, sprinkle it with salt and then eat it like an animal." And he

further stated, “In Korea, they eat dogs but human beings should eat grains, fruits, vegetables, and drink milk.”

**Sir Gilbert Walker**, Kt. F.R.S., C.S.I., Sc. D., M.A., F.R.A.A., lately lecturer of Trinity College Cambridge, in answer to the question “**Do you think that the recent remarkable developments in scientific thoughts are favorable to religious belief**” said – “*No, I regard them unfavorable to the cosmogony of the Bible and so the religious belief – but not to religion*” . . . (From the book ‘*The Religion of Scientists*’ page 17)

**Dr. C.C. Farr**, D.Sc., Professor of Physics, replied — “*I do not think that the remarkable developments in scientific thought are favorable to the religious thought, but not to that cut and dry form of thought much as taught in the Churches* . . . (Ibid. Page 118).

**Professor Dr. K.C. George**, F.R.S., M.A., D. Sc., Professor of Chemistry in the University of Edinburgh remarked: “*I have little doubt that in this country, and particularly on the continent, men of science are far less inclined to believe to Christianity than other men* . . . (Ibid. Page 125)

A **Professor of Chemistry** in reply to the question, “**Is it your opinion that belief in evolution is compatible with belief in a Creator?**” Said — “*If by ‘Creator’ is meant a personal creator of the type pictures in the Bible’s Book of Genesis, undoubtedly not. If the word is intended to convey an impersonal creative agency bringing into being the entire universe and its laws, there would not be nothing incompatible in evolution-in fact, quite the reverse*” — (Ibid. Page 64).

A famous **Physician** at a London Hospital remarked in answer to the above question: “**Yes, not a creator in the Biblical sense**” — (Ibid. Page 64).

These and similar quotations leave no room for doubt in the fact that many of the Biblical ideas are irrational and unscientific and for that reason, the Scientists and Thinkers of the day are not inclined to accept them as true.

**Vedic** concept: It will be absurd to think these laws of nature, which are an indication of the working of an intelligence could have evolved from the dead inert matter. The fact that there is uniformity in nature and that all natural phenomena take place in strict regularity and harmony, instead of dispensed with the need of God (Christian's argument to **Vedic** scientific theory — if matter is regarded as eternal, working mechanically under physical laws, the need of God's agency is entirely dispensed with) is on the other hand a strong reason for believing in the existence of God. Like when we see a painted rose flower, we can immediately conclude that there has to be somebody behind in painting the flower. Although a sputnik once dispatched to universal travel comes automatically in the motion of other planets but one cannot deny this very fact that there is no intelligent being behind sending the sputnik. Not only that, the information collected by sputnik (or dates, pictures) are relayed to the controlled tower at NASA on earth. Similarly, we can compare the sputnik to trillions of planets and stars and the instruments on the sputniks are like the living entities where God is relayed sufferings/happiness etc. through the microscopic brains on humans' bodies. Just like NASA receiving all the encounters and turbulence through the help of special instruments carried by a sputnik. So **God Krishn** is "The Greatest Artist". Nowadays, in the electronic age, a scientist just pushes a button and a huge machine just like a small city flies in the sky. So if it is possible for an ordinary man of this world to work so wonderfully simply by pushing some buttons, how much greater must be **God Krishn's** ability to work? How much more fertile His brain must be than ordinary artists or scientist! . So **God Krishn** is the Greatest Artist. There is no limit to **God Krishn's** artistic ability, because **Krishn** is the seed of all creation. You might have seen a banyan tree. It grows from a small seed. This small seed has so much potency that if you sow it in a fertile place and water it, one day it will become a big banyan tree. Now, what are the potencies, what are the artistic and scientific arrangements within that small seed that

allow it to grow into a big banyan tree? Also, on that banyan tree there are many thousands of fruits, and within each fruit there are thousands of seeds, and each seed contains potency of another tree. So one must make such inquiries about the “**SUPREME ARTIST-SRI KRISHN**” or “**SUPREME SCIENTIST**”, who can create a work of art as pleasing as a banyan tree within this material world. When one is in the human form of life, one must inquire about “**THE ABSOLUTE TRUTH**”. So one must carefully study these questions. You cannot manufacture a machine that automatically grows into a big banyan tree. The scientist can only analyze an insignificant blade of grass but they cannot manufacture it. So don't you think, there must be a Big Artistic Brain, A great Scientific Brain, behind nature?

**Ms. Karen Hill** of Houston, Texas, in her letter to the local news paper's editor writes as below: **Mr. David Farhie** (*Sound off section, March 13, 1981*) — said evolution was a fact and the evidence undeniable. From what I read . . . this is not the case. Many scientists and businessmen believe in creation by the Bible and it is most these people that are going to courts to get a change in our public schools. Also from what I've read (you see, I am not a scientist), they have never actually found a fossil that is half and half. They assume one species evolved into another. I think a child would laugh at the idea of a reptile turning into a bird. And to me it is silly to think a man created in the very image of God, could have come from an ape. Since Mr. Farhie doesn't believe the Bible as in the inspired word of God, he then will adhere to man-made ideas.

This above explanation very well proves the serious ignorance among the Bible pushers. Beyond the domain of the tiny well's walls, these frogs of a tiny well have no concept that there exists an ocean. Why did God give you brain? To become narrow-minded and more ignorant. What is she trying to tell us? She cannot foresee that the man could have come from the ape because of her strong irrational ideas of the Bible. If she reads higher science of the *Vedas*, she can find a complete explanation

of soul's consciousness evolving from lower species of life to the highest human specie on our planet. We see in our daily lives that some human species are of lesser intelligence and some have higher caliber. First of all, she must understand the very first concept of higher understanding as stated by **God Krishn** Himself in *Bhagavad Gita*: **"WE ARE NOT THIS BODY."** Once she makes a clear distinction that the driver (soul) is different from the automobile (material body), then only the knowledge of "Evolution of Consciousness" is within one's grasp. Material bodies (Animals & Humans) are made of 5-elements, i.e., water, fire, air, earth and ether; It is the same soul present in different lives with lesser and higher consciousness. Just like the soul present in an infant's body is not evolved to higher consciousness in comparison to the soul present in his father's body and yet the constitution position for the soul is the same in both father and son. Soul Transmigration will be discussed in a later Chapter. The consciousness of the soul is highly developed, once it reaches to animal bodies like cows etc. There are more than 400,000 forms of human species on our universe where one's degree of consciousness varies according to one's circumstances, environmental conditions, or the books they have been confined to by the forced society.

A fool may believe anything he wants but it does not mean that by his belief the Sun will start rotating around the earth or the earth will become flat.

## **DARWIN'S MISSING LINK**

IF, DARWIN HAD LOOKED TOWARD INDIA'S *VEDIC* TEXTS, HE WOULD HAVE FOUND THE MISSING LINK THAT IT IS THE CONSCIOUSNESS OF THE SOUL WHICH

EVOLVES TO HIGHER FORM OF LIFE RATHER THAN THE BODY OF A MONKEY EVOLVING TO HUMAN BODY. BODY IS LEFT BEHIND TO BECOME PART OF THE MATERIAL NATURE WHICH CONSISTS OF WATER, FIRE, AIR ETHER, AND EARTH. ; SO HOW COULD THE BODY EVOLVE? THESE FIVE ELEMENTS CAN GIVE THE SHAPE TO THE SOUL IN THE NEXT DESTINATIONS, ACCORDING TO ONE'S ACTIONS. IF MONKEYS' BODIES EVOLVED TO HUMAN BODIES, WHY DO WE STILL FIND MILLIONS OF MONKEYS WORLDWIDE? NONE OF THEM HAVE DISAPPEARED. THE PROCESS OF EVOLUTION OF SOUL'S CONSCIOUSNESS IS ALSO CALLED TRANSMIGRATION OF THE SOUL.

**6A, THE HOUSTON POST/SAT., NOV. 28, 198.**



**Talented pig: Leslie Pon Tell, Assistant Director of Bowmanville Ontario Zoo, faces stiff competition from Charlie, a pot bellied pig in a can-rolling demonstration. Charlie can also retrieve objects and close his cage door from the inside.**

AMERICAN ASTROPHYSICIST, **DR. CARL SAGAN**, NOTES: *"THE HINDU RELIGION IS THE ONLY ONE OF THE WORLD'S FAITHS DEDICATED TO THE IDEA THAT THE COSMOS ITSELF UNDERGOES, AN IMMENSE, INDEED INFINITE, NUMBER OF DEATHS AND REBIRTHS.*

*IT IS THE ONLY RELIGION IN WHICH THE TIME SCALES CORRESPOND . . . TO THOSE OF MODERN SCIENTIFIC COSMOLOGY. A MILLENNIUM BEFORE EUROPEANS WERE WILLING TO DIVEST THEMSELVES OF THE BIBLICAL IDEA THAT THE WORLD WAS A FEW THOUSAND YEARS OLD. THE (HINDUS) WERE THINKING OF BILLIONS.” Present science estimates the universe is 10-20 billion years old.*

In order to love god one must have respect for God’s creation in proper understanding rather than saying such narrow-minded words (Karen Hill): “I think a child would laugh at the idea of a reptile turning into a bird. And to me it is silly to think a man, created in the very image of God, could have come from an ape”. Naturally, if you keep the child so stupid, he would laugh on the idea of sending a sputnik by the scientific world which in fact is absolutely contradictory to the Bible’s creation science that the earth is flat and the Sun revolves around the earth. If this scientific world had adhered to the Bible’s creation science, America could not send the very first rocket in the space. They have no right to be proud of these advancements in the scientific world. They must be ashamed of their past for burning and murdering many scientists who opposed the Bible’s creation science. This type of ignorance has developed into serious demonic societies, like blacks are called ‘nigers’ or ‘monkeys’, Mexican as ‘wet-back’, cursing among each other. Constantly putting down countries with lesser modern facilities (ironically every bit of these, progress was opposed by the Bible’s pushers). Is this a civilization or dog’s barking? Ms. Karen Hill has a great trust in the Bible and its kind of god. So she sees, what she reads, and she speaks, what she hears from her preachers and parents. These are called the beliefs. Heat cannot be taken out of fire. It is not a belief but eternal truth. Heat is part of the fire. One might, out of ignorance, believe that there is no heat in the fire — he is a fool number 1.

So what is the conclusion out of the Bible Creation Science? Cut the head of this poor ape and eat the flesh because this



soulless animal as described in the Bible and sent by Jesus for human diet. These types of followers have created an institution called the 'Bible Science Institution' to cheat people and in the process they have been cheated, ripped them of their money and constantly confuse the real issue with the Bible's science, new Editions, in the factory of their limited brains. These same very people are constantly challenging God. The Bible Thumpers do not accept God as an 'Absolute Authority'. How can they when they themselves are on "EGO-TRIP"? Here are some examples: The Bible Science Institution is constantly providing new changing evidences that the layers of rocks etc. could have (still in limbo) been deposited by a massive worldwide flood. In order to prove the Bible point, they are working very hard to fight against the evolution science.

Another Challenge to God by the Bible Creationist, "SATAN OR DEVIL" INVENTION: Since they do not want to change themselves and are interested in all sorts of fun, they have manufactured their own theory that because of Satan, the problems have been created. This Satan is a bigger savior than Jesus Christ since the Satan is utilized as a plea-bargain in solving hard core criminals. Satan is used as a great influence by the Christian priests to get the murderers out of jail in the name of "BORN AGAIN CHRISTIAN". In other words, Satan/Devil is their "Savior". This also means that there are two "Saviors" for Christians.

One is an automatic Savior no matter what filth they live with unlimited sense-gratifications. By this belief, they are convinced of their automatic salvation.

Second Savior is stronger than this automatic Savior, i.e., THE SATAN or THE DEVIL — This Satan does a miraculous job in releasing the hard line culprits like murderers, rapists etc. They all will go with candle lights outside penitentiaries for demanding the murderers not to be hanged under the name of Jesus Christ since the Satan incited the murder. When the priest got killed, in the same scenario, then priest's family members say: "We think they should go back to the 18<sup>th</sup>. Century

and start hanging them in town square again.” ... *Ref. The Houston Post/Wednesday, September 19, 1990 — front page news carried over to page A-2: “PAROLE RUNS TRAFFIC LIGHT, KILLS PREACHER.”* It is a shame!

That is why we got such unwanted progenies today. If you try the same 18<sup>th</sup> century methods, the existing problems will multiply ten times stronger In the next 50 years. Problems can be solved if they go back to the REAL SCIENCE OF **VEDAS**.

As discussed earlier that by the existence of immortal and eternal souls knowledge, and applying the laws of **Karma** in one’s life, one can and will solve the problem of one’s evil nature without making God or His rival Satan responsible for creating hate, unwanted population. So change first yourself and surrender fully to **God Krishn** with open heart and mind without any reservations, without any preconceived ideas and he will definitely in turn give you the True Love. **God Krishn** speaks in *Bhagavad Gita*: “Give up all varieties of religion and surrender unto Me, I will protect My devotees from all sorts of evils” . . . *Bhagavad Gita 18:66*.

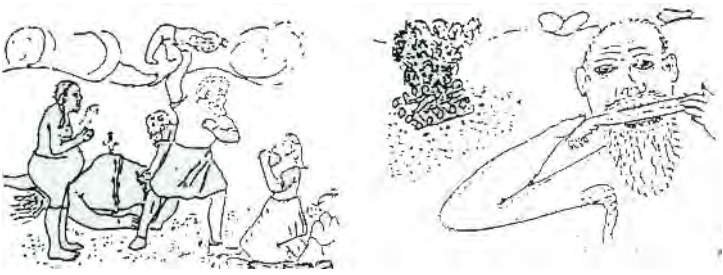
Evil is developed by one’s own individual propensities and such evil thought can be destroyed by **God Krishn’s** mercy alone. It is ridiculous and absurd to believe that the Almighty God can have a rival in the form of a Devil or Satan. The Bible pushes this idea: “It is the devil or Satan that prompts human to do evil or sin.

From *Vedas*, we find that Devil (demoniac-mentality) is nothing but the evil propensities of a person born out of ignorance and selfishness etc. The same very people want to have all sorts of fun on the risk of others. During their fun they do not make the devil responsible or share in their fun. If someone interferes in one’s fun, he would be shot-dead. The preacher would approach the murderer to convince him that his sinful act of murdering a fellow American was directly under the influence of Satan and if this murderer accept Jesus who died for his sin, he would be sent to heaven — just like that. So this murderer, in few minutes of priest’s sermon in the jail cell,

becomes “A Born Again Christian” and the entire Church back him up with candle lights for his release. What a pity for a fellow American who got murdered by this new born again Christian? Most of the new born again Christian, prior to murder, were good Church going Christian.

Before and after, still his mind remains demoniac. So what is the sense of developing him as a new born again Christian? So it concludes from here that this is a “TITLE”. Every time a Christian kills someone, he is given a title: “New BORN CHRISTIAN”. Their habits are not changed in one day. When they are released from jails under candle lights pressure, they murder or rape other fellow Americans. This process goes on unlimited times till someone in the government wakes up, who may not believe in these Christian methods, and put a stop to the demands of these Catholic candle light demonstrators outside the jail.

Also, these Creationists will fight tooth and nail for nonexistence of the laws of causation. They are absolutely opposed to the laws of “Cause and Effect” If you talk to your child in a bad manner all the time, the same child once grows up won't even look at your face and would in turn put you in a nursing home. So you have caused the problem in the development of the hate and the effect: “A Bad Child.” If you study and work hard on your subjects in school, you will be rewarded. If you do not study, it would discredit you for failing. So everything has cause and effect. The Bible and the Koran are serious cause in spreading inconsistencies throughout the planet earth, under the name of God. Their effects will cause the annihilation of world's large population due to increase in “*Mass-Karmas*.” The training through the Koran makes the faithfuls extremely fanatic and, therefore, leave no commonsense understanding in their brain-cells. These scientific and logical teachings will make them more poisonous like a snake increases it venomous poison after being fed nice milk. If you play a nice musical melody in the ears of a buffalo, she will kick you in the rear.



## DESTINY:

**Jehovah's Orders. "I will cause them to eat the flesh of their sons" (Jer. 19.4) IS JEHOVAH A GOD OF LOVE OR A FIEND OF HATE AND REVENGE?**

---

**1. Sam. 18-27: David was on a cultural level with scalping savages. Lives by massacre and robbery. 1 Sam. 27:8-5; blackmails, 25:8, maintains a harem, 2 Sam. 5:13, locks up ten concubines for life, 2 Sam. 20:3; kills two-thirds of the Moabitish prisoners and maims the captured horses, 2 Sam. 8:2,6; murders Uriah and takes his wife, 2 Sam. 11. Died demanding the blood of two men. 1 Kings 2:5-9. He was indeed a man after God's own heart.**

**In other words David was the Jesse James of his time.**

Moslems have adopted the lowest Middle East culture of keeping harems and concubines as part of the Koranic injunctions. Islam borrowed *Talmud's* teachings and continued to do the similar activities under the new book labeled: THE KORAN". **Jahanara Begum**, A Moslem lady, writes in the *Organizer Newspaper dated August 15, 1981*: "Allah please let us weep in peace! From behind the veil, beyond the public gaze,

we want to cry till we cannot cry any more. The crying and weeping of the Moslem women go on unchecked; from one age to another. Their tears are symbolized by the waters that cover three quarters of this planet. What a horrible, inhuman and illogical existence we have! Leaving his hundreds of concubines behind, the Octogenarian Sheikh from Arabia comes to India to ‘marry’ a Moslem teenager. The news is flashed in all papers but behold, not a single political leader even registers a protest. Not a single *mullah* or *maulvi* declares ‘*Jihad*’ or holy war on such goings on. On the other hand, the *mullah* (Islamic Priest) presides over these “*Muta* Marriages” that last for only a short fixed time — contact period marriages.” “What an unbearable existence for us to live and survive among co-wives! Innumerable children, unhealthy surroundings, poverty and lack of education have made a mockery of our social life. The frequent fights among the co-wives, the pulling at one another’s hair is so degrading! If the *miam* (husband) gets into the fray, then we get beaten like a beast until we cannot take it any more. And after the beating, to make it even more degrading, the *miam* takes his other wife into the bedroom and shuts the door into our face. The sword of ‘*talaq*’ or divorce could come down on her any moment. All is in the hands of the Moslem husband. Just the pronouncement of the word ‘*talaq*’ (divorce) three times can move the earth from under the feet of the Moslem wife. The consequence? Cheap labor or prostitution. The little children suffer from lack of mothers’ love, a sense of awesome insecurity and an unhealthy environment. If the children manage to survive then the society is burdened with more beggars and criminals. In our society the *mullah* preaches such treatments to us, women in the name of Islam. The motto among us is: “Breed and Profit” — takes over the land by increased birthrate. And we, the married Moslem women, have to bear all the burdens of the entire operation. That is why no one ever finds a married Moslem who is not nursing her own baby or is not pregnant. They are with a child all the time. They die young. We observe the lives of Hindu women who live near or around us. What a

sense of purity, security and trust surrounds their family life! Where is the hope of chastity or purity in our lives? If the Moslem husband comes to regret divorcing his wife, if it happens at all, he still can do nothing to redress the situation. Allah, your laws of the “*Shariat*” prevent the remarriage with the ex-husband. The *mullah* will get into the act, get the woman ‘married’ to someone else, and she has to consummate the ‘marriage’ for three days and three nights and then, and then only, she can re-become ‘pure and virgin’. If the new husband ‘divorces’ the woman obingly, then only the previous and now repentant husband can ‘remarry’ her. On the other hand, if the bride happens to be a good woman, the new husband may not wish to divorce her and then trouble starts between the two men. Fighting breaks out culminating in murders in many cases. Such is our life, Allah! Whom should we go to with our sorrows and complains? If we rebel, then we are physically beaten and punished in accordance with the laws laid down by you. If we complain, then we are accused of being hypocrites or ‘*munafiq*’. You will find crowds of Moslem women with swarms of children outside Howrah Station, Calcutta — with a *mullah* hanging around just to keep them Moslem!”

**Man, 115, marries a girl, 14, Dhaka, Bangladesh (AP)** — Haji Ali Mia Talukder, age 115, recently wed 14-year-old Nurunnahar Begum at a ceremony attended by his sons, daughters and grandchildren, according to a report in the *Bangladesh Observer* newspaper. The wedding, in a suburb of Chittagong, Bangladesh’s major port city, was the sixth for Talukder, the newspaper said. Only two of his first five wives are still living.

According to the Moslem’s law, a man may have four wives at anyone time . . . Appeared in the *Houston Post Newspaper/Sunday*, Nov. 20, 1983, Page 16A. These low class instructions labeled under the name of religion are the causes of unwanted progenies. These examples are set by the Prophet of Islam. Mohammed was married by Khadija Bibi, his employer and 15 years older than him. At the time, Mohammed was

twenty-five years old. Mohammed was Khadija Bibi's third husband,

After the death of Khadija Bibi, the Prophet married thirteen wives. At the age of 52 Mohammed married Ayesha, a girl of six (some Islamic scholars have recently disputed that her age was nine) years of age. Ayesha was the daughter of Abu Bakr, a close disciple of Mohammed. Ayesha, according to many was Mohammed's most favorite wife. In today's time, Mohammed would be considered a child molester. Zainab, daughter of Jahsh was initially married to Mohammad's son, Zayeed. But one day the Prophet 'beheld in a loose undress, the beauty of Zainab, and burst forth into an ejaculation of devotion and sex desire. The servile, or grateful, freeman understood the hint, and yielded without hesitation to the love of the benefactor! Zayed divorced Zainab so that Mohammed could marry her.

If such are the degraded examples of the Prophet, what would be the consequences of the society emerged out under these instructions? Nothing but eventual destruction! The *Vedic* texts teach: "NO ILLICIT SEX—AND SEX IS TO BE LIMITED FOR BEGETTING CHILDREN. TOO MUCH SEX CANNOT LET ONE CONTROL THE SENSES AND WHEN THE SENSES ARE NOT UNDER CONTROL, MIND RUNS INTO WRONG ACTIONS. THE *VEDIC* TEXTS TEACH US THE METHOD OF CONTROLLING OUR SENSES AND MIND.

Jehovah is considered as an authentic god by Jesus: "It is written, 'Man must live, not on bread alone,' but on every utterance coming forth through Jehovah's mouth." ... *Matthew 4:1-4*.

In other words Jesus believed in Jehovah and the Old Testament.

**JESUS CELEBRATING PASSOVER**, JESUS SAID: "I WILL CELEBRATE THE PASSOVER WITH MY DISCIPLES." Jesus broke the loaf giving to the disciples and said: "Eat, this means my body." Then he took a cup and Jesus

saying: “Drink out of it, for this means my ‘blood of the covenant’.” ... *Matthew 26:17-28*.

JESUS WAS DRINKING WINE UNTIL THE LAST PASSOVER OF JEHOVAH AS CELEBRATED BY HIM WITH HIS DISCIPLES. ALSO HIS INDICATION OF DRINKING WINE IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD WITH HIS DISCIPLES SHOWS AN EXTREME IGNORANCE ON HIS PART REGARDING THE CONCEPT OF ‘ETERNAL AND BLISSFUL GOD’ . . . *Matthew 26:29*.

Man can do many mistakes and wrongdoings out of ignorance but when the Prophets like Mohammed and the son of god teach the above activities, instead of removing the ignorance, it multiplies into unwanted situations. THE **VEDIC** TEXTS ARE TEACHING. “HOW TO CURTAIL THESE UNWANTED SITUATIONS WITHOUT CONTRADICTIONS, WITHOUT IMPERFECTIONS, WITHOUT INCONSISTENCIES.” NO COMPROMISE WHEN IT COMES TO THE SCIENCE OF SELF REALIZATION — JUST LIKE NO ONE WOULD LIKE TO MIX WRONG CHEMICALS IN A CHEMISTRY LABORATORY TO BLOW IT OUT THE LABORATORY COMPLETELY.

Jesus uttering the following words: “Or, perhaps, he will ask for a fish - he will not hand him a serpent, will he? ... *Matthew 7:10*

Jesus asked the crowd: “How many loaves have you?” They said: “Seven, and a few little fishes.” Jesus took the seven loaves and the fishes, after offering thanks he broke them and began distributing to the disciples, the disciples turn to crowds.” ... *Matthew 15:35-37*.

Jehovah’s Passover celebrated by Jesus—re—confirmed in *Luke Chapter 22*. Jesus speaks again: “Bread for flesh and wine for his blood.” ... *John 6:52-55*.

Jesus spoke: “Everything that is sold in a meat market keep eating, making no inquiry on account of your conscience; for to Jehovah belong the earth and that which fills its.” ... *1-Corinthians 10:25*. Also read *1-Corinthians 10:26, 10:27*.



## **THE DEMONIAK & THE SWINE:**

“And Jesus said unto them, go, And when they were come out, they went into the herd of swine, and behold, the whole herd (according to *Mark 5:13*, they were two thousand in number) rushed down the steep into the sea, and perished in the water.” .. *Math. 8:28-34, Mark 5:1-20, Luke 8:26-39.*

Does this kind of miracle give credit to Jesus?

Does this explanation show any respect for all living entities?

## **THE BIBLE DIRECTS EATING OF HUMAN FLESH:**

“That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bold, both small and great.” ... *Revelation 19:18.*

In the *Chapter of Revelation 17:16* of Bible: “And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore (prostitute), and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.”

When the father does incest, very well instructed in the Bible, then an abused daughter is not worth for a future happy marriage life. She would be always mistrusted by her future husband and thereby continuous marital friction and eventually end up in divorce. This system has turned many women into prostitution. First the Bible’s inconsistent teachings have caused the prostitution then the followers are directed in a subconscious stage: “How people would eat whore and burn them?”

This is the time when the Bible writers had gone absolutely insane – weird. This itself caused the burning of millions of innocent European women under the pretext of “witches”.

**RUPERT HUGHES** (*Famous Author & Philosopher*): “ I quit going to Church because what is preached in the Churches is mainly untrue and unimportant, tiresome, hostile to genuine progress, and in general not worthwhile. I do not believe in

telling lies for the glory of God — the Bible itself destroys the claim of God's Omnipotence" . . . (*From the book of 'Why I Quit Going to Church'*)

**LORD BYRON** (*The Famous Poet of England*): "The basis of your (Christian) religion is injustice. The Son of God, the pure, and immaculate, the innocent is sacrificed for the guilty. This proves his heroism, but no more does away with man's sin than a school boy's volunteering to be flogged for another would exculpate a dunce from negligence."

**WILLIAM RATHBOND GREG**; "Verily orthodoxy has slain the life of Christianity. In the presumptions endeavor to exalt Jesus, it has shut him up in the Holy of Holies, and hid him from the gaze of humanity. It has displaced him from the object of imitation into an object of worship. It has made his life barren, that his essence might be called divine." ... (*The Creed of Christianity by W.R. Greg Chapter XII, Page 118*).

**REV. DR. T. SUNDERLAND, D.D.** (*An Illustrious American Bishop in 'The Origin and Character of the Bible'*) writes as below, (*pages 132-33, 252-53, 264 etc.*):

"The verdict of the competent scholarship is unequivocal and unanimous that these Gospel records are human and as human, contain human imperfections. They display no omniscience on the part of their writers or their compilers: how, then can they be free from errors?"

Both Testaments contain numerous contradictions. These furnish so incontrovertible evidence on the question before us that we shall cite a considerable number, though only a small of all these are."

"*Attention is called in another Chapter to the contradictions between 2 Sam XXIV:1 and Chapter 1-Chronicles XXI.* In one of these passages we are told that it was the Lord and in other that it was Satan, who prompted David to do a certain thing, to number or take a census of Israel. Of course, both statements cannot be true unless the Lord and Satan are the same thing."

"The Bible contains many things intrinsically absurd. For example, the statement that the first woman was made of a rib

taken out of the first man's side, the accounts of a serpent and of an ass talking, the stories of Jonah living three days in a fish (*Matthew XII 60*) and of Nebuchadrezzar eating grass like an ass for seven years.

When we find such stories as these in any of the sacred books of the world except our own, we do not for a moment think of believing them. We say that they are so absurd that of course we cannot believe them. **BUT DO THEY BECOME ANY LESS ABSURD BY BEING FOUND IN OUR SACRED BOOKS**" . . . (*From the Book 'The Origin and Character of the Bible'*)

IN THE YEAR 390 BISHOP THEOPHILUS DESTROYED ONE OF THE LIBRARIES OF ALEXANDRIA BECAUSE THE GENERAL ATTITUDE OF THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH TOWARD PHILOSOPHY AND SCIENCE WAS DECIDEDLY HOSTILE.

IN 415 **HYPHA**, THE DAUGHTER OF THEON THE ASTRONOMER, AND HERSELF A TEACHER OF MATHEMATICS, WAS BRUTALLY MURDERED IN ALEXANDRIA BY A MOB OF CHRISTIAN FANATICS AND TO CROWN IT ALL, THE EMPEROR JUSTINIAN HAD ALL SCHOOLS OF PHILOSOPHY CLOSED IN 529. THE FIRST GREAT PERIOD IN THE HISTORY OF HUMAN THOUGHT THUS CAME TO AN END, LEAVING THE WEST TO DARKNESS AND THE CHURCH" . . . (*From the book 'A Philosophic and Scientific Retrospect; Published in 'An Outline of Modern Knowledge' by Prof. A. Wolf, M.A., D. Litt. Professor of Logic and Scientific Method in the University of London — Page 16*).

**ARTHUR B. MOSS** in '*Christianity and Evolution*' writes: 'IN THIS (5<sup>TH</sup>.) CENTURY THE PURE AND BEAUTIFUL HYPATIA (ALSO WAS CALLED HYPHA), HARDLY 21 YEARS OLD, WAS BARBAROUSLY SLAUGHTERED BY A FANATICAL MOB, HEADED BY PETER THE READER, HYPATIA WAS TEACHER OF PHILOSOPHY ALSO AND ATTRACTED LARGE AUDIENCES TO HEAR

DISCOURSES ON THE DOCTRINE OF PLATO AND ARISTOTLE. CYRIL, THE BISHOP OF ALEXANDRIA, RECOGNIZING THAT THE CHRISTIAN FAITH WAS LIKELY TO BE WEAKENED BY HYPATIA, NO DOUBT INCITED THE MONKISH RABBLE TO THE FOUL ASSAULT.” ... *Chapter XI, Page 88.*

**WILLIAM DRAPHER** SAYS THAT HYPATIA WAS ASSAULTED BY CYRIL’S MOB (MOB OF MANY CHRISTIAN MONKS). STRIPPED NAKED IN THE STREET, SHE WAS DRAGGED INTO A CHURCH, AND THERE KILLED BY THE CLUB OF PETER THE READER. THE CORPSE WAS CUT TO PIECES AND THE FLESH WAS SCRAPPED FROM THE BONES WITH SHELLS AND THE REMNANTS WERE CAST INTO FIRE. FOR THIS FRIGHTFUL CRIME, CYRIL WAS NEVER CALLED TO ACCOUNT . . . (*Conflict Between Religion and Science, page 46, 48*)

Late in the fourth century Italian **MONK JOVINIAN** was condemned by Church Council. He was flogged and banished to a desolate island.

**NASTOR-BISHOP** of Antioch was banished for life from his country by the Church for expressing the logic.

**ARIUS** - an Alexandrian Philosopher was prosecuted by the Inquisition Church authorities and condemned by the Council of Nicea for expressing the opinion that the age of the father and son cannot be equal.

The heresy of **Palagius**, also a Western, aroused a fierce orthodox opposition, led by Augustine. Palagius and Collestius, an Irish man, both monks in Rome about the year 400-410, draw up a systematic argument against doctrines of human depravity, predestination, and salvation by grace; denied the damnation of un-baptized infants and virtuous un-baptized adult; rejected the Biblical teaching that Adam died in consequence of his sin or entailed sin on posterity; and taught a relatively rational ethics. Collestius was condemned by the Church Council at Carthage (town ruled under Roman Empire) . . . *From Page 49, ‘The*

*History of Conflict Between Science and Religion* by William Draper, M.A., D.D., LL.D. Also, read 'A Short History of Christianity' by Retired Honorable V.M. Robertson.

**Averroes**, who was chiefly a follower of Aristotle was banished from Spain. Not a single Philosopher in Spain was left un-banished. All the books written by Main Monidas, who was in sympathy with Averroes were burnt.

In 1481 about 2,000 Jews were burnt alive in Andalusis and about 17,000 were either fined or imprisoned for life. Llorente the well-known historian of those days tells that Torquemada and his companions burnt alive 10,200 persons and punished 97,321 in other ways. The main charge against all these persons was that they believed the 'philosophical teachings of Averroes', who taught *Bhagavad Gita's* soul transmigration and soul uniting in service with the Universal soul is the only object of life etc.

From 1481 to year 1808 about 3.4 millions of people were punished by the inquisition, of whom about 32,000 were burnt alive Inquisition (Church-Court) brought against them the charge that they were heretics. In other words, they did not accept the (irrational dogmas of Christianity blindly from the book '*Short History of Christianity*', Page 109 & Page 111.

Emperor Justinian had got many European Philosophers killed. He had ordered the closing of all the schools of Philosophy.

Recently some Westerners, after joining *Vedic* temples, have been misleading people that one time the Bible taught reincarnation and are wondering by writing such remarks: "Under circumstances that to this very day remain shrouded in mystery, the Byzantine Emperor Justinian in 553 A.D. banned the teachings of the pre-existence of the soul from the Roman Catholic Church. During the era, numerous Church writings were destroyed, and many scholars now believe that reference to reincarnation were purged from scriptures."

How could it be shrouded in mystery or purged from the scriptures (the Bible) when they were never the part of the Bible

on the very 1<sup>st</sup> place? These mis-leaders, out of ignorance, are causing further deterioration to this world. Yes, this criminal Byzantine Emperor Justinian had closed the schools of *Vedic* philosophy and murdered many Philosophers. The Bible is intact ever since it was created. Nobody has purged anything from the Bible. It is important that none should make the “Pure Water” of the *Vedas* undrinkable by polluting.

### **THE BIBLE HAS SERIOUSLY CONTRIBUTED TO THE FOLLOWING:**

- (1) Communism
- (2) Imperialism
- (3) Atheism
- (4) Materialism

### **EFFECTS:**

I had personally known two preachers through the association of my work. Both were heavy cow eaters and specially the one who weighed more than 350 pounds loved to eat pig in his breakfast. This heavy set preacher skipped town, ran away with public church funds. The 2<sup>nd</sup> preacher told me later that heavy set preacher had been involved in stealing church funds for quite some time.

2<sup>nd</sup> Preacher: One day his wife called me to find out if I had seen this preacher. She told me that he had been missing for several days. Later in the evening I found him coming out of a grocery store with a long-haired hippie. He was stone-drunk. Looking at me he gave me a vague smile and said: “Hi, old buddy.” I replied that I was his old buddy all right, but where did he get the company of this strange looking animal (hippie)? He said: “It was a long story.” At this time I reminded him of his responsibilities as a husband, a father and above all as a Preacher to the society. Later on, I realized that they were

victims of the Bible's teachings — since there is no substance, therefore, Preachers fall down very quick; in other words they are controlled by many vices.

**THOMAS JEFFERSON (3<sup>RD</sup>. PRESIDENT AND ONE OF THE FOUNDERS OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA) WROTE:** “The incomprehensible jargon of trinitarian arithmetic is that three are one and one is three. The Bible god is being of terrific character, cruel, vindictive, capricious and unjust.”

The New Testament teaches the dogmas of the holy trinity, then it is not pure monotheism, i.e., worship of one God, but practically of thee gods that the Bible teaches. This trinity is considered by the majority of Christians to be the very foundation of Christianity. It will not be out of place here to give and extract from the nicene creed about the holy trinity. It runs as follows:

“I believe in god, the father and in Jesus Christ, his only son and in the holy ghost.” “Our faith in this: That we honor one god in trinity and trinity in Unity, neither confounding the persons nor separating the substance. For one is the person of the father, another that of the son, another that of the holy ghost. But of the father, the son and the holy ghost, the divinity is one, the glory equal, the majesty co-eternal—such as father is, such is the son, such is the holy ghost. The father is un-created. The father is god, the son is god, the holy ghost is god and yet there are not three gods, but there is one god.

We need not deal at length with absurdity or inconsistency of this strange doctrine. If all the persons of the trinity are of equal powers, glory and majesty. If they are all coeternal and un-created, if every one of them is god, does it not seem logical that there are three gods. However we are told that there are not three gods, but there is one god. By what miraculous formula three  $1 + 1 + 1$  can be one, anyone with a logical mind shall be at a loss to understand. It is inconceivable. It surpasses our comprehension. Even the best exponents of the Christianity have not been able to explain it. They have tried to evade the

issue by calling the doctrine “most mysterious, and thus practically shutting the door against reason” . . . *Mr. W.D. Turton, D.S.O. writes in the “Truth of Christianity about “trinity”*“

It must of course be admitted that doctrine is very mysterious and is extremely hard to realize. Indeed some might say inconceivable when we try to picture to ourselves what the doctrine actually means. But we must remember that the nature of God is anyhow almost inconceivable to us. We cannot picture to ourselves a being who is omnipresent in this room for instance as well as in distant stars . . .

Now Christianity does attempt (in its doctrine of the Trinity) to state what god is in himself and without any reference to us, or to nature, and that this should be to a great extent inconceivable to our minds seem inevitable. For the nature of god must be beyond human understanding. And for all we know, the trinity is unity like Omnipresence, may be one of the unique attributes of god, which cannot be understood by anyone else. Therefore, the mysteriousness of the Christian doctrine is no reason for thinking it incredible.”

If it is inconceivable, then why are they pushing something which is beyond their comprehension? They themselves need help, how would they help others? So they must surrender to a right *Guru* (A spiritual master) to get the edge on the nature of conceivable God. Then it won't be beyond their comprehension.

**Rev. Dr. T. Sunderland** on the Biblical conception of god: “No candid reader of the Bible can deny that it contains representation of god according to which he is not a morally perfect being. *From the book “The Origin and Character of the Bible’ page 264, by Rev. Dr. Sunderland: ‘The whole story of Jesus as the son of god being sacrificed for the sins of mankind is one of the most dastard pieces of religious hypocrisy that we ever invented, THE WHOLE STORY IS A CRUEL HOAX.”.*

**THOMAS PAINE (1737-1809)** – An American Revolutionary patriot, while in prison in French jail, Paine worked on a book named “*AGE OF REASON*”. He stated his



views on religion, and many people called it the “*Atheist’s Bible*”. Although Paine believed in God, but he did not accept such fanatic teachings contained in the Bible . . . from the book ‘*Age of Reason*’, page 287: “Of all the system of religions that ever were invented, there is none more derogatory to the Almighty, more unedifying to man, more repugnant to reason and more contradictory in itself, than this thing called Christianity.” “When we read the obscene stories, the voluptuous debaucheries, the cruel and tortuous executions, the un-relating vindictiveness, with which more than half the Bible is filled, it would be more consistent that we called it the word of a demon than the Word of God. It is a history of wickedness that has served to corrupt and brutalize mankind are for my part, I sincerely desist it as I desist everything that is cruel.” “The Bible and the Testament are the impositions upon the world, that the fall of man, the account of Jesus Christ being the son of God, and of his dying to appease the wrath of God, and of salvation by that strange means are all fabulous inventions.” ... *Thomas Paine (book — Age of Reason)*.

**BERTRAND RUSSELL (1872-1970)** — Also known as Earl Russell, was a British mathematician and Philosopher. He received the 1950 Nobel prize for literature for his writings “as a defender of humanity and freedom of thought.” He was dismissed from Cambridge University and imprisoned for expressing the Bible’s teachings. According to the Christians he was arrested because of his expressing pacifist views. What a shame, that a man of such great reputation was put into jail because he opposed the war or use of force! Here is what he wrote:

“It seems to me that the people who have held to the idea that we should all be wicked if we did not hold to Christian religion have been for the most part extremely wicked. You find this curious fact, that the more intense has been the religion of any period and the more profound has been the dogmatic belief, the greater has been the cruelty and the worse has been the state of affairs, in the so-called ages of faith, when men really did

believe the Christian religion in all its completeness, there was the Inquisition court (the Roman Catholic Church which punishes the one who does not believe in the Bible), with its tortures, there were millions of unfortunate women burnt under the pretext as witches, and there was every kind of cruelty practiced upon all sorts of people in the name of religion?"

“YOU FIND AS YOU LOOK AROUND THAT EVERY SINGLE BIT PROGRESS IN HUMAN FEELING, EVERY IMPROVEMENT IN THE CRIMINAL LAW, EVERY STEP TOWARD THE DIMINUTION OF WAR, EVERY STEP TOWARD BETTER TREATMENT OF THE COLORED RACE, OR EVERY MITIGATION OF SLAVERY, EVERY MORAL PROGRESS THAT THERE HAS BEEN IN THE WORLD, HAS BEEN CONSISTENTLY OPPOSED BY THE ORGANIZED CHURCHES OF THE WORLD. I SAY QUITE DELIBERATELY THAT THE CHRISTIAN RELIGION AS ORGANIZED IN ITS CHURCHES, HAS BEEN AND STILL IS THE PRINCIPAL ENEMY OF MORAL PROGRESS IN THE WORLD” . . . *From the book ‘ Why I Am Not A Christian ’ by Bertrand Russell, published by George Allen & Unwin, London in 1958, 2<sup>nd</sup>. Impression pages 14-15.*

**DEAN FERRAR:** “THE BIBLE IS A BARBAROUS BOOK, WRITTEN IN A BARBAROUS AGE, FOR A BARBAROUS PEOPLE.”

### **KORANIC INJUNCTIONS’ EFFECTS:**

Islamic imperialism knew no code of honor, because such behaviors are taught in the Holy book of Moslems (The Koran). The only rule of war they observed without fail was to fall upon the helpless civil population. The houses of worships had been their special targets in an orgy of pillage and destruction. Those whom they did not kill, they captured and sold them as slaves. Women were their prizes; they seized them to violate them and carry them away with them as bonded slaves into their harems.

The whole of Arabia had been terrorized into surrendering to the sword of Islam by the time the Prophet passed away in 632 A.D.

Middle East Moslem terrorized Iran to the sword of Islam for their forced surrender to Islam

**MAHMUD OF GHAZNI:** Urbi, the historian wrote: “The sultan returned in the rear of an immense booty, and slaves were so plentiful that they became very cheap. But this is the goodness of Allah, who bestows honor on his own religion and degrades infidelity.”

This means: According to the Koran, one can go and murder people, steal their money and call them infidels who were robbed and Allah of the Koran permits such criminal activities. It is time to arrest this kind of people and put them in jail for keeping this kind of mentality. It is definitely a ‘word of caution’ to look into their psyche. Specially women must be extremely careful to deal with these rascals.

**MOHAMMED GHORI:** Attacked India several times and after each attack a general massacre followed. Rapes and pillage came afterward, Moslem historian Hasan Nizami rejoices that “in Benaras, they destroyed 1,000 temples and raised mosques on their foundation. The slaughter of civilian Hindus at *Varanasi* (Baranas) was immense, according to Kimilit Tawarikh of Ibn Asr.

**FIRUZ TUGHLAK:** Year 1360, attacked Orissa and destroyed the temple of Jagannath. After the sack of the temple, he attacked an island on the seacoast where “nearly 100,000 civilians of Jajnar (men, women, children) had taken refuge.” The swordsmen of Islam turned the ‘Island into a basin of blood by the massacre of the so-called unbelievers.’ A worse fate overlooks the Hindu women. Sirat-i-Firuz Shahi records: “WOMEN WITH BABIES AND PREGNANT LADIES WERE HALTERED, MANACLED, FETTERED AND CHAINED, AND PRESSED AS SLAVES INTO SERVICE IN THE HOUSE.

THE FOLLOWINGS WERE EVEN THE WORST *JIHAD* LOVERS WHO WENT ON HORSE BACK TO SPREAD ISLAM UNDER ITS SWORD:

TIMUR THE TERRIBLE,  
MUZAFFAR SHAH,  
MAHMUD BEGARHA,  
MAHMUD KHALJI,

IL YAS SHAH AND MANY MORE SUCH CRIMINAL MOSLEMS.

THEY ALWAYS ATTACKED ON THE CIVILIAN POPULATION AND TEMPLES — JUST LIKE NOW, THE UNITED STATES AND WEST HAVE WITNESSED THE KIDNAPING OF CIVILIANS IN THE MIDDLE-EAST IN THE LAST 25 YEARS. Hijacking OF AMERICAN AIR PLANES HAD BEEN A COMMON *JIHAD* ACTION DONE BY THE FANATICS OF ISLAM.

This is absolutely not a religion. It is a criminal system designed to control by loot, arson, rape, murder and lately by over population. Jesse James was like a small kid in front of the Islamic Criminals. Their religion teaches them to do these activities to kill, rob, arson, murder and rape. America has witnessed these activities over and over again in the last 25 years. What else do they need further proof?

BABUR: Extremist in the massacres of the *Vedic* followers. His picture is painted as a man of swimming prowess, his love of flowers, and so on so forth.

But in his own writing *Tuzk-i-Baburi* he has praised his acts in which he habitually indulged. Here they are:

- 1) Repeated massacres of the civilians (non-Moslems). This is what he has written himself though many historians are writing differently.

- 2) He was particularly fond of raising higher and higher towers of *Vedic* followers' heads cut off during and after every battle. He loved to sit in his royal tent to watch this 'spectacle'. The prisoners were brought before him and butchered by his 'brave' swordsmen. ON ONE OCCASION THE GROUND FLOWED WITH SO MUCH BLOOD AND BECAME SO FULL OF QUIVERING CARCASSES THAT HIS TENT HAD TO BE REMOVED THRICE TO A HIGHER LEVEL. THE *RAM TEMPLE* AT AYODHYA WAS VANDALIZED BY BABUR AND REPLACED BY BABURI MASJID.

**WAS HE A FOLLOWER OF GOD OR A TERRIBLE SATAN (CRIMINAL)?**

The following Islamic criminals took India by surprise when they were busy in leading pure spiritual lives based on the *Upanishads*, the *Bhagavad Gita* and the *Vedas*. They were caught unprepared just like many Westerners have been kidnaped unprepared while working and serving in the Middle-East.

---

**HERE ARE SOME NAMES OF  
MOSLEM SATANS WHO HAD  
DONE THE MOST HEINOUS  
ACTIVITIES:**

---

**Firuz Tughlak, Timur, Muaffar Shah, Sher Shah Suri, Akbar the Great, Jahangir, Shah Jahan, Aurangzib, Abdali, Tipu Sultan, Siraj-ud-daula and many more.**

These above Moslem criminals had done the most heinous activities under the instructions of Allah, Prophet Mohammed and the Koran.

---

**LORD KRISHN SPEAKS TO ARJUN:**

*“IT IS YOUR RIGHTEOUS DUTY TO FIGHT AGAINST THESE CRIMINALS.”*

**“HOWEVER, IF YOU DO NOT GET UP AND FIGHT YOU WILL BE CONSIDERED COWARD.”**

---

A sensible police officer is not considered criminal because he had to fight back to defend for the cause of righteousness. Islamic criminals forcefully entered into *Vedic* temples where men-devotees and children were killed during prayers. And women were raped. Among them, the most famous was the temple of Somnath where women were raped and taken as concubines. Islamic fanatics urinated on the temple's deities and stole gold and other valuables decorating deities and also from the Temple of Somnath.

There are thousands of such vandalizations of *Vedic* temples by Islamic fanatics. *The Koran and the Kafir (Islami and infidel)* by A. Ghosh gives quite an eye-opening details of the Islamic fanaticism throughout the globe for the last 1,400 years. Ironically, whose parents were crushed and forced to accept Islam by the sword, are the most defenders of Islam today.

They had killed many Hindu Sikhs' Gurus; Bhai Mati Dasa being sawed alive by Moslems for not giving up *Vedic* faith;

Guru Tegh Bahadur was murdered;

Bhai Dyala being boiled alive;

The Sikh Guru Gobind Singh who was eventually murdered by the Moslems had his two sons captured by the Moslems. These two young boys were bricked alive for not abjuring the *Vedic* Dharm of consciousness. They later died.

It is the mentality of the snake who cannot make a distinction of his bite to the passerby. Islamic society teaches them the mentality of viciousness leading into criminal tendencies without rational thinking and this empowers them through the Koranic-psyche to strike without any distinction or regard to human values. In America, the black Moslems are being created out of hate who want to strike back once they gain power through large population growth.

They are hiding under, the so-called, religious pretext. The activities of Islamic people would make Robin Hood looks like an infant in the cradle.

For example Shah Jahan commandeered the famous Shiva Temple of Agra known as *Tejo Mahalaya* belonging to the Maharaja of Jaipur. He covered the edifice with outer stone coating walls with Koranic inscriptions and turned the temple of Lord Agreshwar into a Mausoleum and named it the Taj Mahal.

Several beautiful palaces belonging to the Hindus were similarly commandeered by the Moslem rulers and turned into Imambaras as can be seen in Lucknow, U.P., India, even today.

IT SHOULD BE NOTED THAT MOST OF THE ISLAMIC TROUBLE MAKERS WERE KILLED BY THEIR OWN SONS OR TORTURED (CAUSE AND EFFECT):

For instance, Sha Jahan was imprisoned by his son Aurangrib in the Fort of Agra before his death. The old man at

first held out and did not give in his son who cut off the supply of water from the *Jumna River*. The old nab was dying of thirst and eventually capitulated. At that time he wrote to his fanatic Islamic son:

“PRAISE BE THE HINDUS IN ALL CASES, AS THEY EVER OFFER WATER TO THEIR DEAD. AND THOU, MY SON, ART A MARVELOUS MUSSULMAN (*MOSLEM, A STAUNCH FOLLOWER OF THE KORAN*), AS THOU CAUSEST ME IN LIFE TO LAMENT FOR (LACK OF) WATER!”

AURANGZIB: All fanatic Moslems combined together have not done as much bloodshed of the *Vedic* followers as this mentality retarded. This maniac, a follower of the Koran, had ordered the mass slaughter of infants, women, old people, young for the forced conversion into Islam. He had ordered his criminal soldiers to collect at least 1 1/4 Maund (approximately 110 pounds) Janoi (a sacred thread), to be weighed at the end of each day, which were pulled out from the bodies of Hindus for their forced conversion to Islam. Those who did not accept Islam were severely tortured and later were murdered. The sacred threads were pulled out from their dead bodies to add up to the difference which this fanatic Moslem king required each day's quota.

We still have such societies existing worldwide in today's modern time. It is definitely a disgrace to such countries, who claim to be modern, to continue to follow such stupid books. These books are the 'original source' of producing criminals throughout the world. A country cannot be called a civilized country if its basis of morals is derived from such books. It is absolutely the responsibility of a civilized nation to discharge its obligation on the highest principles to its civilian population. The *Vedic* texts do offer such solutions to rectify the conditions of these troubled souls into positive ways.



Other, the so-called, religious orders are the cause of serious unwanted progenies throughout this world. One Christian said to me: “All the Christians will fly in the heaven very soon.”

He asked me if I would become a Christian. If so, I could live in peace and added: “Even the dead will be raised up, to go back to heaven.”

I cracked up for a moment and turned around by asking him: “Do you really follow the commandment?: “Thou shall not kill’?”

He replied in haste: “Yes.”

I further asked him: “Why are you all so much expert in the mass butchers of the poor defenseless animals by eating them?”

He was speechless.

At this instance, I told him that his end was near as to his religion, and the society would be a million times better without the forced inconsistent teachings of the Bible.

Many fake additions have been created to confuse further. Example: The movie, “*The Man Who Saw Tomorrow*”, narrated by Orson Welles, a David L. Wolper, Hollywood’s Warner Brothers Pictures, has relayed, twisted and newly self created quatrains under the name of French Seer: Michael de Nostradamus, physician and astrologer, the author of a popular book of rhymed prophecies, “*The Centuries’ 1555*”. The movie discusses about three “Anti Christs” and leaves an impression that the Christianity will bring, eventually, peace throughout the globe for the next 1,000 years right after 3<sup>rd</sup>. Anti-Christ’s war. There are many sentences which have been added to create a positive theme as if they were taken out of the original

manuscript of Nostradamus. In order to prove the reality of this movie, here Mr. Orson Welles spoke: “Americans also use Nostradamus productions in a home front propaganda.” This confused and distorted movie is being created to keep Christianity alive and Jews are also behind it. Without Christians, their Jewish survival, based on the Old Testament and *Talmud* teachings, would be collapsed. They know it very well, what they are doing. They complain about other but they don’t look themselves into their own problems. Ironically, Nostradamus came from a Jewish background. Some predictions, discussed in the movie are well distorted and the “main-ingredient”, of the Seer’s predictions, has been confused to suit their purpose. The original manuscript is lodged in the French Museum’s library. According to the original manuscript, the predictions will occur in the following chronicle order:

- 1) Russia, USA will become allies with India;
- 2) War will start in year 1994 by Moslem fanatics.
- 3) Moslems would control Europe through France.
- 4) China will start atomic-war.
- 5) Hindu Army will relive the entire Europe from the tight clutches of the Moslem fanatics.
- 6) China and Moslems, both will be wiped out.
- 7) Two-third of mankind will perish by 2006.
- 8) Europe will abandon Christianity.
- 9) Germany, England, France will accept Hindu *Vedic* teachings.
- 10) Hinduism, with its offshoot will become worldwide and a golden age will flourish.

This Hollywood movie gives a false impression that the Christianity would bring peace, how could such a vicious religion bring peace which is one of the causes of bringing wars over and over again? The question of Islam, to bring peace, is nonexistent. They are following the criminal teachings as

contained in the “copied Jewish *Talmud*”, called the Koran. The movie also discusses that Russia will join hands with the fanatics of Islam in the Third World War which is wrong according to the original manuscripts. The original predictions list that China will join hands with Moslems. The movie indicates that after the third war which would end in 2006, Russia will become USA’s ally. The fact is turning otherwise around. Russia will become the ally with USA before the war not after the war, as the original manuscript’s predictions were made by the French Seer. The narrator of the movie, Mr. Orson Welles spoke: “Do we really want to know about the future? Maybe so, if we can change it by heeding the warnings, we can alter our destiny, for the better.” Mr. Welles is right when he said that we can alter our destiny but not by the Bible’s or the Koran’s methods. Definitely not!

- 11) The original manuscript says: “A LEADER FROM INDIA WILL GUIDE THE WORLD, AND THEN THE GOLDEN AGE WILL FLOURISH.”

Nostradamus has even predicted his name. Charan is Sanskrit means the feet and Das means the servant. The one who serves the feet of the Almighty for spreading the right message to the lost souls is called Charan Kamal Das. Just like the author’s name in this book is Hrsikes Das. The Supreme Lord is called Hrsikes which means the controller of the senses. He is the original controller of the senses, just as the king is the original control of all the activities of the state. The word “Das” means: the one who serves God Krishn under His instructions.

Since the topic of ‘sense control’ is of utmost importance, the work is being assigned by the mercy of the Supreme Authority under name department of “Hrsikes” and I, being, the servant of the Almighty is called His Das. This way Hrsikes Das is named here the author of this book. God has many names according to His attributes and he has got many servants working to set the records straight.

## **CHAPTER 4**

# **POPULATION OF THE WORLD**

It is painted in the minds of many people that India's population growth rate is enormous. Probably, India's birth rate is among the lowest in the world per thousand population. THAT IS: 16.8/1,000 POPULATION. Hindus' rate of growth is 1/3rd. of Moslems and Catholics living in India per 1,000 of their population. In other words Hindu's population rate of growth is much lower than 16.8/1,000. Let us compare this figure with other countries of the world.

### **BIRTHS RATE PER THOUSAND POPULATION:**

*(SOURCE: VITAL STATISTICS READER'S DIGEST ALMANAC YEAR BOOK)*

Saudi Arabia: 45.9, South Africa: 37.9, Uganda: 44.7, Turkey: 39.6, Syria: 46.4, Pakistan: 36.0, Poland: 19.5, Libya: 47.4, Philippines: 36.2, Israel: 24.1, Bangladesh: 46.8, Canada 15.5, Afghanistan: 45.2, New Zealand: 16.9, Korea North: 32.5, China: 21.3, United States: 15.8, Venezuela: 36.9, Brazil: 33.3, Angola: 47.6, Argentina: 25.2, Romania: 18.6, Yugoslavia: 17.0, Australia 15.3, Egypt: 41, Mexico: 38.3, Guinea: 46.1, Ethiopia: 49.8, Morocco: 45.4, Indonesia (90% Moslems): 33.2, Iran: 42.5, Iraq: 47.0, Ireland: 21.9, Ivory Coast: 47.5, Soviet Union: 18.3, Yemen: 48.6, Rwanda: 51.0

**This question is asked: "Why does India have a large population?"**

**1<sup>st</sup>. EXAMPLE:** India was a center of learning for thousands of years and had attracted back many people who

had migrated to different parts of the world. It was called the 'sparrow of gold'.

**2<sup>nd</sup>. EXAMPLE:** Population of India in 1870 was 200 million from *World Book Encyclopedia*. : *From Reader'S Digest Almanac*, the census of new discovered land the United States of America showed: 3,929,625 in the year 1790.

Today India's population has increased to 3.75 times or 1870 figures, when the United States of America's population has increased more than 61 times of 1790 census. With this growth rate the population of the United States will surpass India's population in the next 30-40 years. It took from year 1870 till now to increase 3.75 times population in India. Moslems, Catholics and African country's growth rates are going 2-3 times per year in comparison to India's birthrate per thousand population.

Australia and Oceania are under the control of Britain. The Queen of Britain appoints the Governor-General and six state Governors in Australia. Total area occupied: 2,967,909 square miles excluding Oceania area. Total population of Australia and Oceania: 24,392,000.

**Please note:** Australia did not exist in 1870. Great Britain had sent 168,000 convicts to subdue, replenish, and to cultivate this land from the so-called, Aborigines. In the year 1870, there could not possibly have any count of population and, therefore, the comparison does not hold good where it is said that India's rate of birth per years is equivalent to almost Australia's population. This is not a valid comparison. The Christian media has been constantly showing the low down conditions of *Vedic* followers so that the masses can be kept under the clutches of Christianity. This way these criminals confuse and subdue the truth of

**Vedic** science. India's total area; 1,269,346 square miles with a population of 950 million. This is equivalent to 1/3rd. land of USA and more than three times the population of USA.

India in comparison to Australia is like this: If there are 500 sheep living in a 1000 acre farm how many could be produced each year? The most could become 1,000 at the end of a year. What about if there were only 10 sheep living in a farm size of 3,000 acres? What is the most number, can grow into each year? The most they could become: 20 in number. Naturally, there is no way these smaller number of sheep living in three times the farm size could catch up with the old farm sheep unless there is a serious catastrophe or they are transferred into this bigger farm occupied by 10 sheep in order to prove a zero increase in population. For example many Western countries have shown zero increase in population lately because they can move from their countries to new foundlands with hardly any formalities of migration. If the economy in USA is bad, they either go to Canada or Australia. It is almost impossible for a common person of India to get a visit visa and whatever has migrated from India to these Western countries, their percentage amount to: 0.0018666% of present population of India. Like a drop of an ocean!

One American Christian was complaining about India's population. When I presented these facts, he then arrogantly spoke to me: "Why don't they move out?"

I replied: "How could they move out when they are locked up within their country through the colonized land-hoarding visa system of my Father's planet?" These same very people who have been betraying the world by continuously proving their type of authenticity of god conscious are in fact the most dangerous animals in the destruction and deterioration of

this world society. They have done everything possible to destroy *Vedic* culture by every method there is to it in this world. They want to build palaces and enjoy the orgies of sex in this material planet of death and, therefore, *Vedic* followers and *Vedic* texts are the greatest interference in their missions. So without their destruction (*Vedic* texts and strict followers), the missionaries, ministers, pastors, Jesuits do not feel secure and fear that they may be exposed to their criminal activities through the true knowledge of *Vedas*.

**3<sup>rd</sup> EXAMPLE** Polygamy law for Moslems applies very strongly in India because Moslems have tendencies, in the twentieth century, to control a country, where there is a non-Moslem majority by superseding through the fast Islamic population birthrate. The government of India has made two laws. For Moslems, polygamy, of four marriages, is allowed but for a non-Moslem there is another law, i.e., one marriage. But the law must be uniform regardless Moslem or non-Moslem living in a country. If you look into the above birth rate per thousand, Moslems' birthrates in Islamic countries have been 2-3 times of India's birthrate per thousand. Also it must be taken into considerations that there are more than one hundred fifty-million Moslems' population in India.

**4<sup>th</sup> EXAMPLE:** Though a Christian is allowed to marry one woman at a time by the laws of the USA, but he can kidnap someone's fellow American wife or someone's mother through the legal system of the courts. Many suicides, traumatic pains and sorrows are caused by broken homes. This vicious cycle does not end in the first round. It goes on till the man becomes helpless to perform as an active sex-mate or he is wrinkled up on his face which unables him to secure a desired sex-partner. This way he sticks around with the last woman until he is bundled up into a coffin. This process results into an enormous amount of children. One



Christian lady told me that she had thirty-nine brothers and sisters. Her husband interjected (very upset): “ You don’t have no 39 brothers and sisters.” She persisted by saying: “Yes, I have 39 brothers and sisters. They are from my father’s other marriages.” Her husband called her a bad name stupid Hillbilly and said: “They are your step brothers and sisters.” Her father had married several women and divorced each time with several offsprings under legal USA law of ‘kidnaping of each other wives’ system.

Christian couples discover the joy of born-again sex . . . *The Houston Post Monday, Feb. 7, 1983, Section B.: LOS ANGELES (AP)* — ‘THE SEXUAL REVOLUTION HAS ENTERED THE BEDROOMS OF SOME OF THE NATION’S BORN-AGAIN CHRISTIANS, AS RELIGION-ORIENTED SEX BOOKS, COUNSELING PROGRAMS AND SEMINARS ARE ENCOURAGING MARRIED COUPLE TO SEE PHYSICAL FULFILLMENT.’ “THE CHURCH HAS BEEN FORCED TO DEAL WITH THE SUBJECT, AND WE ARE FINALLY SHUCKING A LOT OF THE VICTORIAN TABOOS” . . . SAYS THE REV. ALAN LOY McGINNIS, A PRESBYTERIAN MINISTER AND PSYCHOTHERAPIST AT GLENDALE’S VALLEY COUNSELING CENTER. CLIFFORD AND JOYCE PENNER, AN EVANGELICAL PSYCHOLOGIST-NURSE TEACHES FROM SAN MARINO, ENCOURAGE COUPLES TO MAKE LOVE “IN THE SWIMMING POOL, THE BACK YARD, THE FOREST, YOUR PICKUP CAMPER OR YOUR ATTICK. ANYTHING FROM TOP OF THE DINING ROOM TABLE TO UNDERNEATH IT.” CHARLIE SHEDD, A FROGMORE, S.C., MINISTER, SAID, “THERE CAN BE NOTHING A COUPLE CAN DO WRONG . . . AND NOTHING IS FORBIDDEN IN THE BIBLE FOR MARRIED COUPLES.” SHEDD AND HIS WIFE, MARTHA, HAVE CONDUCTED THOUSANDS OF FUN MARRIAGE FORUMS FOR CHRISTIANS AND WROTE A BOOK, ‘*CELEBRATION IN*

*THE BEDROOM.* ' "IF WE BELIEVE WHAT THE BIBLE SAYS, THEN WE AS CHRISTIANS SHOULD BE SOCIETY'S MOST LIBERATED PEOPLE, THE SUPER CELEBRATORS OF SEX." SHEDD SAID. THE SHEDDS SAY COUPLES COULD PREPARE FOR LOVE MAKING BY READING EROTIC BIBLICAL PASSAGES, SUCH AS THE OLD TESTAMENT SONG OF SOLOMON. PART OF IT READS: "OH, MAY YOUR BREASTS BE LIKE CLUSTERS OF THE VINE AND YOUR KISSES LIKE WINE THAT GOES DOWN SMOOTHLY." THE MOST WIDELY READ CHRISTIAN SEX MANUALS, ACCORDING TO A *LOS ANGELES TIMES* SAMPLING OF CHRISTIAN BOOKSTORES, ARE *THE PENNERS' THE GIFT OF SEX: A CHRISTIAN GUIDE TO SEXUAL FULFILLMENT*, INTENDED FOR PLEASURE: *SEX TECHNIQUE AND SEXUAL FULFILLMENT IN CHRISTIAN MARRIAGE*, BY ED AND GAYA WHEAT; AND *THE ACT OF MARRIAGE*, BY THE REV. TIM LA HAYA AND BEVERLY LA HAYA OF EL CAJON. PENNER SAID, "BUT JOYCE AND I SPEAK THE EVANGELICAL LANGUAGE, AND THEY KNOW WE ARE OK THEOLOGICALLY."

THE LAHAYES SAY MARRIED CHRISTIANS WILL ENJOY SEX MORE THAN NON-CHRISTIANS "IF THEY OBEY THE BIBLE."

Shedd teaches from the Bible that the Christians should be the society of most liberated people, the super celebrators of sex.

What are the results? Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome (AIDS).

This kind of teachings lead into further lust and from lust arises violence and family disturbances.

Too much sex also leads a person into different hangovers. The body loses the actual composure to handle daily affairs effectively. It also brings quarrel tendencies in human beings. *Vedic* system teaches to restrain the senses. I have given explanation previously the importance of semen. Animals have

a mating season. You won't see even a dog mating without following his instincts.

But human with his expanded instincts is exercising his/her free will into lustful activities for furtherance of illegitimate unwanted progenies. *Vedic* teachings curtail these activities and instruct the followers to be celibate until they are married and sex is to be performed only when they are married and for begetting children. *Vedic* followers understand that it is the responsibility of the parents to train the children to become the most civilized part of the society. In other words they become the assets to a nation wherever they have chosen to live rather than disturbance of hate and warlords. EXAMPLE: Crime rate among *Vedic* followers living in USA is negligible.

**Please note:** Missionaries influence in India is increasing in leaps and bounds and due to its influence, there are similar activities are on an increase. Virtually, divorce among *Vedic* followers was nonexistent 20 years ago. There had been 2% divorce in India lately and this situation can give leeway to others. In other words, if the whole world is infested with termites, the end results will be terrible. There will be no one to save anybody who will like to be saved. They will be all dead-ended under the pretexts of false books of the Bible and the Koran.

## WHY WORLD POPULATION EXPLOSION?

“One occasion for the logical intervention to prevent the mitigation of human suffering was the discovery of anaesthetics. Simpson in 1847 recommended their use to childbirth, and was immediately reminded by the clergy that God said to Eve (*Bible, Gen. 3:16*) “IN SORROW SHALL THOU BRING FORTH CHILDREN” . . . BERTRAND RUSSELL. Please note: This is what these Christian Fundamentalists call it one of the departments of the Bible Creation Science for which they are trying their utmost stupid best to twist the laws of the United States of America in order to enforce the teachings of the Bible's

Creation Science in elementary schools across this nation. STOP THIS SPREAD OF THESE TERRIBLE TERMITES WHICH HAVE ALREADY INFESTED INTO THE **VEDIC** BACK BONE OF THE WORLD'S CULTURE, "THE SOURCE OF ALL THE SOURCES". If the light bulb is covered with black smoke for a long time, the light will slowly die out and may be completely blocked. So clean this black smoke and let the true "LIGHT OF **VEDAS**" flow through every soul in this planet and that is one of the solutions.

**"It has often been said that anything may be proved from the Bible, but before anything can be admitted as proved by the Bible, the Bible must be proved to true." – Thomas Paine, Great American Patriot, One of the Founders of the USA, Author of 'The Age of Reason.'**

---

TRANSFORMATION INTO DIFFERENT FORM OF  
BODIES  
***BHAGAVAD GITA***

---

**The Houston Post, Section B, Mon., Feb.7, 1983.**



---

TURNING INTO EVIL LOOKING FACE BECAUSE OF  
WRONG ACTIVITIES.

## CHAPTER 5

### PAST *VEDIC* INFLUENCE

\* Peru's landing field in the shape of a bird *Garud* is considered the vehicle of **Lord Vishnu**. This bird is the most celebrated bird by the followers of *Vedic* texts. These landing fields are visible from a certain height when flying over.

There are four *Yugas*. *Satya Yuga*, *Treta-Yuga*, *Dvapara Yuga*, *Kali Yuga*.

These *Yugas* are like the seasonal changes. Their universal cyclic motion continues even after the completion of the entire four *Yugas* restarting just like our normal year consisting of Spring, Summer, Autumn & Winter.

#### PERIOD OF THESE *YUGAS* LAST AS FOLLOWS:

<b>SATYA YUGA (FIRST PERIOD) LASTS:</b>	<b>1,728,000 YEARS</b>
<b>TRETA YUGA (SECOND PERIOD) LASTS:</b>	<b>1, 296,000 YEARS</b>
<b>DVAPARA YUGA (THIRD YOGA) LASTS:</b>	<b>864,000 YEARS</b>
<b>KALI YUGA (FOURTH PERIOD) LASTS:</b>	<b>432,000 YEARS.</b>

**Lord Ram** had appeared in the *Treta-Yuga* whose life sketch is well recorded by Rishi Balmiki in *Ramayan*. The descriptions in *Ramayan* explain 'clear like crystal' that these *Aryans* had used fast airplanes. For example **Lord Ram** when he almost won over Lanka, Ravan had ordered his brother Ahi-Ravan from *Patal-lok* to take **Sita** (wife of **Lord Ram** who was kidnaped earlier by this terrible demon *Ravan*) to *Patal-lok* to make it more difficult for Lord Ram to get back with his

kidnaped wife. This drama for setting the example was played for developing the morals of the humans, living on this planet. God appears from time to time, on our planet to set perfect examples and we must follow such examples. It is the duty of all the people of the world to destroy such a system which would allow someone's wife to be kidnaped through immoral means. Naturally, we must be able to develop ourselves with such high moral codes, which is possible, only if we follow the consistent book in the '*Science of Self- Realization*'. So Peru landing fields are not just by chance. This American continent was later confused by many writers as *Patal Lok*.

\* EGYPTIAN PYRAMIDS ARE ALSO NOT BUILT BY-CHANCE. THEY WERE BUILT BY THE GREAT *YOGIS* WHO HAD ATTAINED MIRACULOUS POWERS THROUGH *HATH-YOG*.

Recently they are falsifying by constant advertisements on American television, "Mysteries of Egypt" displaying a picture of an Egyptian Mosque as if they were created by the Moslems. As a matter of fact, Moslems came into existence only 1,380 years and these Pyramids etc. have been in existence thousands of years prior to Islamic foundation. The library of Alexandria was uprooted by the Moslems. How can they associate such beautiful things with Islam? They were the main cause of uprooting the ancient Egypt.

\* PARASURAM DESTROYED THE *KSATRIYAS* (RULING CLASS) TWENTY-ONE TIMES. THESE *KSATRIYAS* HAD FLED FROM *BHARAT-VERSE* (THE GREATER INDIA) TO NORDIC REGIONS AND LATER SPREAD AROUND AND NAMED THEM EUROPE. THEY LOST THEIR CIVILIZATION BUT HAD RETAINED THAT THEY WERE THE *ARYANS* IN SUBCONSCIOUS MINDS, LIKE FATHER TO SON.

THESE EXTREME COLDER CLIMATES OVER A LONG HAUL GAVE THE LIGHTER SKIN COMPLEXION, AND LIGHTER HAIR. PIGMENTATION OF THE SKIN AND HAIR HAVE DIRECT EFFECT DUE TO THE

CLIMATIC CONDITIONS. THIS INCIDENT TOOK PLACE 2,165,000 YEARS AGO. THE ONE WHO FLED ABSOLUTELY LOST THEIR **VEDIC** CIVILIZATION RIGHT AFTER CHRISTIAN ERA IN EUROPE OTHERWISE THEY HAD SOME FORM OR THE OTHER LINKS WITH MOTHER INDIA.

\* HOPI INDIANS OF ARIZONA, USA. HAD FOLLOWED **VEDIC** SYSTEM. THEY HAD DECORATED **SWASTIKA** AS A RELIGIOUS SYMBOL IN THEIR HOMES.

\* MANY SUN-GOD WORSHIPERS OF INDIAN TRIBES OF AMERICA ARE NOT THE LOST TRIBES BUT WERE PART OF THE LOST **VEDIC** SYSTEM. IF YOU READ *SRIMAD BHAGAVATAM, NINTH CANTO-PART TWO* TRANSLATED BY HIS DIVINE GRACE **A.C. BHAKTIVEDANT SWAMI PRABHUPAD**, YOU CAN FIND THAT THERE WAS A GREAT INFLUENCE OF SUN-DYNASTY THROUGHOUT THIS WORLD. ALMOST 3.8 MILLION YEARS AGO STARTED AND ENDED AROUND 2 MILLION YEARS AGO WHEN **LORD RAM** HAD DESTROYED *AHI-RAVAN* (BROTHER OF DEMON *RAVAN*) SYSTEM. THE LINK WAS BROKEN AND THEY WERE LEFT STRANDED.

\* Guatemala's name is formed after **Gautam Buddh** who is also called **Mahatma Buddh** - a great learned sage of India. Later King Ashok had sent many trading ships in different parts of Central America. Also, King Ashok was responsible for spreading Buddhism in China, Taiwan, Thailand, Vietnam and other parts of South East Asia. The Buddhist culture traveled to Japan.

\* **Pythagoras** was a Greek philosopher and mathematician He was famous for formulating well known "Pythagorean Theorem", but its principles were known earlier. He had brought the teachings of 'transmigration of soul' from India to Greece. In about, 2,500 yeas ago, he settled in Crotona, Italy, and found a school (Brotherhood) among the aristocrats of that city.



Since the people of Italy at that time were uprooted in the modes of ignorance, they became suspicious of the Pythagorean Brotherhood because its members were aristocrats, and killed most of them. Pythagoras left the city some time before the outbreak of violence and escaped death there, or was killed in it. The Brotherhood School was finally destroyed about, 2,382 years ago. He was the staunch follower of **Vedic** culture. From **Vedic** culture he also learned the mathematics which was one of the reasons to visit University of Taxala which was later burned by Moslems.

\* OAXACA, MEXICO HAS MANY RUINS OF PAST **VEDIC** CULTURE.

\* CAMBODIA, INDONESIA, BALI, SUMATRA, THAILAND, HAD A GREAT INFLUENCE OF **VEDIC** CULTURE. INDONESIA GOVERNMENT'S RUN AIR LINES CARRY *GARRUD* BIRD-SIGN AS A SYMBOL OF THEIR AIRLINES. THIS IS THE SAME *GARRUD* BIRD SIGN WHICH IS A SYMBOLIC SIGN FOR **LORD VISHNU'S** VEHICLE. KAABA AT MECCA IN SAUDI ARABIA WAS THE **VEDIC** CENTER AS WRITTEN PREVIOUSLY ABOUT *OKAJ* FAIR.

### GREEKS FOLLOWED **VEDIC** CULTURE:

Transcendental knowledge originates from the Supreme Personality of Godhead, **Lord Krishn**. It is then transmitted from the spiritual master to another in an unbroken chain called disciplic succession. There are many spiritual matters, the one who teaches by examples not just by mere loud talks. Due to the geometrical progression, there developed many disciplic successions in both East and West. What does it make difference if one is born on the left side of the barbed wire fence and second is born on the right side of the fence? It is all in the mind. The chart below shows some of the prominent spiritual matters of the West in the line of succession who were either banished or killed by Greeks, Romans or later by Christians.

**SUPREME PERSONALITY OF GODHEAD — KRISHN**



**BRAHMA**



**VYAS**



**SPIRITUAL MASTERS OF THE WEST**

**Pythagoras**, taught the message of *Bhagavad Gita*, transmigration of soul. Started the school in Italy called ‘*Brotherhood School*’ among Italian aristocrats. Established 2,512 years ago.



**Socrates**, born in Athens, Greece, about 2,452 years ago and was killed by the rulers of Greece for teaching the ‘*Science of Truth*’.

When on trial by, the so-called, religionist he defended by saying: “CLEAR KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUTH IS ESSENTIAL FOR THE CORRECT CONDUCT OF LIFE. ACTION, HE SAID, EQUALS KNOWLEDGE. THUS, VIRTUE CAN BE TAUGHT BECAUSE CORRECT ACTION INVOLVES THOUGHT.”



**Plato**, A pupil of Socrates, taught the meaning of immortality of the soul, he taught that the soul reincarnates to other bodies after death. He said, “IMMORAL BEHAVIOR IS THE SYMPTOM OF A DISEASED SOUL.” He taught in his school ‘Academy’ The *Vedic* Principles of Self-control, logic and transmigration of soul. Many gave him hard time by unnecessary arguments due to ignorance. The ‘Academy’ started 2,370 years ago and closed by Justinian who thought they were teaching paganism



— **Aristotle**, a favorite disciple of Plato and also the teacher of Alexander the Great. He was born 2,367 years ago and was

charged by Athenians for his philosophy. Aristotle had not forgotten the fate of Socrates who was condemned to death on a similar charge. He fled to the city of Chalcis so the Athenians would not, as he said, “Sin Twice Against Philosophy.” He died in Chalcis a year later. He founded a school named Lyceum’, 2,317 years ago.

**PLEASE NOTE: ALEXANDER THE GREAT, BEFORE DEPARTING FROM HIS COUNTRY TO WIN OVER THE WORLD, ASKED HIS TEACHER (ARISTOTLE): “WHAT GIFT COULD HE BRING FOR HIM FROM *BHARAT* (INDIA)?”**

**ARISTOTLE REPLIED: “BRING ME FOUR LEARNED *BRAHMINS* IN ORDER TO TEACH THE SCIENCE OF SELF-REALIZATION TO THE PEOPLE OF EAST, WEST, SOUTH AND NORTH OF GREECE.”**

**Averroes** - who was a follower of Aristotle was banished from Spain by Christians. Born in Cordoba, Spain (1126-1198).



AND MANY MORE LIKE **PHILO** WHO LIVED IN ALEXANDRIA.

To my surprise, these Greek Christians glorify their past by showing beautiful hard bound books written on these above great Philosophers but the fact is that the very same kind, glorifying Greek histories, written were responsible for either killing them or uprooting them. They must, on the contrary be ashamed that none of them had followed their culture ever since their death. These Greeks are the most expert Christians. Britishers changed

the books; glorified the position of Alexander the great; included Greece Peninsula into European Kingdom from Asia in order to borrow these exalted histories into European system. Yet, Greeks are never considered as the so-called pure race of Western European style. If you do not believe it ask, the so-called, white pure race. Let them tell you the true feelings. Don't let them play with their words. It is like this: "The dog of a washerman is neither for the house nor for the *Ghat* (banks of the river)." He belongs to nobody. !

Many Greeks will reply to the above: "I am not the one who killed or supported the killing of Socrates or tried to kill Aristotle."

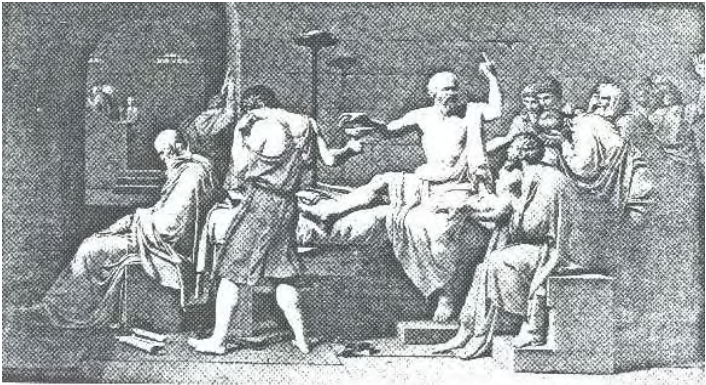
Reply: "Why do you still follow the similar methods of those who had helped in the killing of Socrates?"

Do you really believe in the teachings of Socrates?

Your answer has to be: "NO."

So, who are you fooling?

World of cheaters and be cheated!



Metropolitan Museum of Art, N.Y., Wolfe Punt, 1931

**Socrates** drinks the cup of *Hemlock* to carry out the sentence of death imposed on him by the rulers of ancient Athens. This painting, *Death of Socrates* (1787) by Jacques Louis David, shows Socrates' followers in great despair. Socrates made a toast to the Gods and drank the bitter poison. He met death with the same calm and self-control with which he had lived.



The Supreme Lord is situated in everyone's heart and he is also present within every atom as Supersoul

## POPE ADMITS CHURCH WAS WRONG ABOUT GALILEO

### *Pope admits church was wrong about Galileo*

VATICAN CITY (AP) — Pope John Paul II said Monday the Roman Catholic Church erred in condemning astronomer Galileo Galilei in 1633 for saying the Earth was not the center of the universe.

"We cast our minds back to an age when there had developed between science and faith grave incomprehension, the result of misunderstandings or errors, which only humble and patient re-examination succeeded in gradually dispelling," the pontiff told a group of prominent scientists, representatives of "Science for Peace."

The Roman Catholic Church condemned Galileo after he published his *Dialogue on the Two Chief Systems of the World*, which said the Earth was not the center of the universe.

Galileo said his findings supported the Copernican astronomical theory, which the church had denounced in 1543 as dangerous to the faith.

He was tried by an inquisition court and condemned as being "vehemently suspected of heresy."

The court forced him to renounce all beliefs that contradicted the church's view. Galileo was sentenced to life imprisonment.



GALILEO

IT TOOK 367 YEARS FOR THE ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH TO REALIZE THAT VATICAN WAS WRONG. HOW MANY INNOCENT SOULS HAVE BEEN FOOLED IN THE PROCESS?

**WORLD  
OF  
CHEATERS  
AND  
BE CHEATED**

David was God's favorite. Read his record :  
"And he brought out the people.....and cut them with saws, and with harrows of iron, and with axes. Even so dealt David with all the cities of the children of Ammon." 1 Chron. 20 : 3. Tortures prisoners in a brick kiln. 2 Sam. 12 : 31. Slays and mutilates 200 Philistines and buys a wife with their foreskins. 1 Sam. 18 : 27.

Catholic Church clears Galileo of heresy charges

By WILLIAM S. MONTALBANO  
Los Angeles Times

VATICAN CITY — It's official: The Earth revolves around the sun, even for the Vatican.

The Roman Catholic Church has admitted to erasing these past 399 years in formally condemning Galileo for entertaining scientific truths that it long denounced as against-the-Scriptures heresy.



Pope John Paul II turned up Saturday for a meeting of the Pontifical Academy of Sciences to help set the record straight on behalf of the 17th-century Italian mathematician, astronomer and physicist who was the first man to use a telescope and who is remembered as one of history's greatest scientists.

The underlying problems of this case concern both the nature of science and the message of faith," the pope noted. "One day we may find ourselves in a similar situation, which will require both sides to have an informed awareness of the field and of the limits of their own competencies."

Thirteen years after he appointed it a commission of historic, scientific and theological inquiry brought the pope a "not guilty" finding for

Galileo, who, at age 89 in 1633, was forced to repent by the Roman Inquisition and spent the last eight years of his life under house arrest.

The commission found that Galileo's clerical judges acted in good faith but rejected his theories because they were "incapable of dissociating faith from an age-old cosmology" — the biblical vision of the Earth as the center of the universe.

"God fixed the Earth upon its foundation, not to be moved forever," says one Bible verse contradicted by Galileo's pioneering notion that the Earth spins daily on its axis and makes an annual journey around the sun.

Unable to comprehend a non-literal reading of Scripture, according to the commission, the judges feared that if Galileo's ideas were taught, they would undermine Catholic tradition at a time when it was under attack by Protestant reformers like Martin Luther and John Calvin.

"This subjective error of judgment, so clear to us today, led them to a disciplinary measure from which Galileo 'had much to suffer.' These mistakes must be frankly recognized, as you, Holy Father, have requested," Cardinal Paul Poupard, the commission chairman, told the pope.

Tried on "vehement suspicion of heresy," Galileo was forced to swear that he "abjured, cursed and detested" the errors of his work, which extended the findings of the Polish astronomer Nicolaus Copernicus that the Earth moves.

\* Paganism culture of Europe was influenced through *Vedic* culture. *Webster's Dictionary* meaning of 'Paganism'. "A person who was not a Christian, Jew or Moslem."

Christianity started after Jesus death (1999 years) but Socrates and Pythagoras had taught this science more than, 2,400 years ago.

Plato's philosophy deeply influenced Philo, an important Jewish Philosopher who lived in Alexandria after the birth of Jesus.

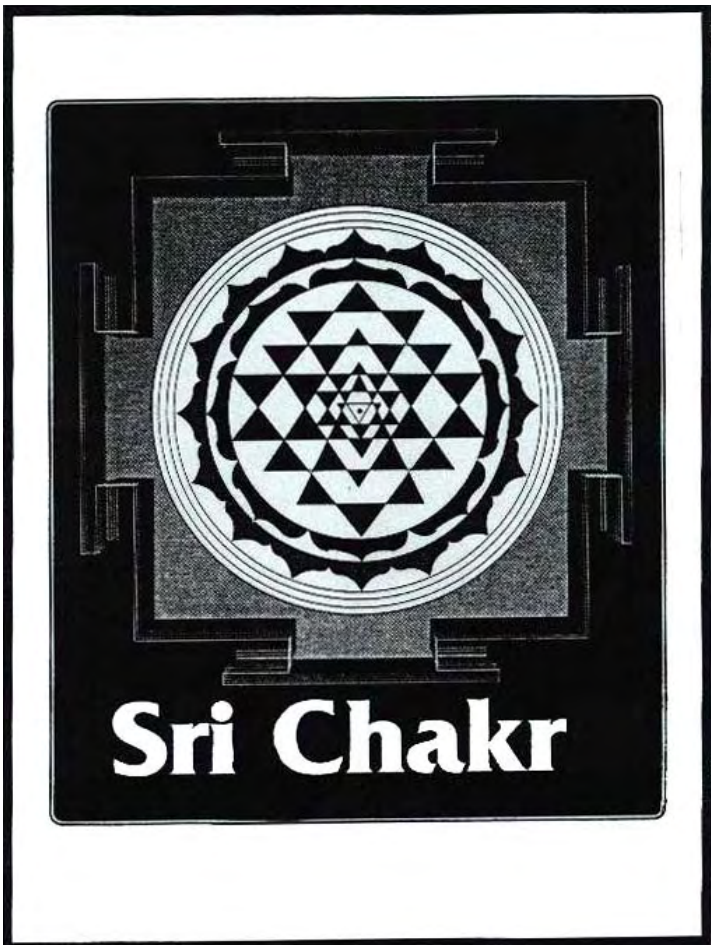
\* *Zoroastrianism* is the religion based on *Vedas*. It is also known as *Parsi* religion.

\* **Swami Prabhupad** connotes between the words: “**Krishn**, *Christos*, *Christ*.” Christ comes from the Greek word *Christos*, meaning “the anointed one”. *Christos* is the Greek version of the word **Krsna**. When a *Vedic* follower calls on **Krishn**, he often says “*Krsta*”. *Krsta* is a *Sanskrit* word meaning “attraction”. So whenever Jesus talked about his father that name of God was actually “*Krsta*”, or “**Krsna**”.

\* **PAINLESS SURGERY:**

Everyone knows that the Greek physician Hippocrates (2,400 years ago) is the Father of Medicine, Right? Officially, yes, but an article in the *NEW SCIENTIST* by Dilip M. Salwi reveals that much of modern medicine has been traced to an ancient Hindu surgeon, **Susruta**. Long known as the inventor of plastic surgery; owing to his pioneering role in the techniques of nose reconstruction, Susruta is emerging as such more than a nose maker. Susruta’s many notable achievements are all more remarkable for having been written about 2,600 years ago, or 200 years before the first intern took the Hippocratic oath. Among them: cosmetic surgery, treatises on medical ethics, definitions for 121 kinds of surgical implements, control of infection through antiseptics, use of drugs to control bleeding, toxicology, psychiatry, cataract operations and classification of burns. Susruta was among the first to prescribe surgical anesthesia.





**GUN POWDER:**

The first explosive invented is a potent mixture of saltpetre, sulfur and charcoal used to power guns, cannons and artillery. It was long thought that the Chinese invented it, but recent translation issued from American University of Ancient Hindu manuscripts prove that Hindus had the formula long before it was recorded in China

## YANTRAS:

**Alexai Kulaichen** of Moscow State University recently produced an algorithm describing *Sri Yantra*, a mystic diagram created in ancient India. This accomplishment, requiring many years of careful research, enlivened among scientists a newfound respect for the voluminous yet complex Wisdom of India's antiquity. *YANTRAS* are diagrams composed of spiritual *Tantric* symbols, designed to convey special knowledge and power. Only recently has science begun to ponder their enlightened significance. For Mr. Kulaichen's work a computer was required - a tool not available yesteryear.

\* The meaning of the 'soul' is introduced only through *Vedic* texts. For example the entire Old Testament does not have a word "soul"

The world 'soul' was introduced in the Bible only after Jesus learning in Jagatnath Temple of Puri, India and the soul's explanation given in the New Testament is absolutely vague. Jews must give up their uncultured criminal books which have been perfectly responsible for their destruction, displacement by both Islam and Christianity.

A great American told me one time: "What is good for the goose is good for the gander."

## \* MANY BRAIN GAMES HAVE BEEN INVENTED FROM INDIA:

Just to name a few here:

- (1) **Chess** had been the part of *Vedic* followers. Past kings used to play the same game for days and months. Some kings used to settle their differences over the chess game without going through unnecessary killings.

- (2) **Polo** used to be played on elephants and as well as horses. Britishers learned the art of this game from **Maharaja of Jaipur**.
- (3) **1<sup>st</sup> Chopper game** (throwing dices) was played in India thousand of years ago. During Mahabharat times (more than 5,190 years ago) *Pandavas* (five brothers had lost this game of dices from their evil and treacherous cousins *Duryodhan* and his gang of brothers. The game was played to settle the kingdom but *Duryodhana's* uncle *Shukani* was a skillful treacherous player in throwing the dices and, therefore, the *Pandavas* were defeated.

Since they were defeated in the dice game, *Pandavas* were banished from the kingdom for 12 years.

**Sir Isaac Newton** born in the year 1642, formulated the laws of nature (gravitational and motion laws). *Vedic* texts explain about 'Action and Reaction' applicable in our daily life. Law of *Karma* is applicable in our daily lives: Sending rockers, flying Jumbo Airplanes 40,000 feet above earth are the examples of 'Action to Reaction'. If you throw a ball against a wall, it will bounce back; if there is no wall, still the ball is going to stop after some distance. Let us analyze this action to reaction theory which applies in our daily lives. The bouncing of a ball back from the wall is an immediate reaction. All of a sudden, many people go through horrible fates, born under wrong circumstances, like in the houses of rapists, murderers etc..

If there was no reaction, the ball must continue to fly but it eventually stops. This is called slow reaction. Somebody might be dying with blood cancer (leukemia). It might have taken many years to develop such fatal diseases because of eating flesh which lord of the Bible has sent to their believers.

Results: They become vegetables.

I have heard from parents whose kids do not eat flesh in schools are made fun of human's diet by teasing them: "Oh, you

Vege.” Sometimes they are bullied around. The elephant is a vegetarian, and horse is a vegetarian.

The fact is this: Those who live on human food, always remain healthy, but those who eat animals under the direct instructions of the Bible and the Koran, are eventually turning VEGETABLES by developing cancer of the colon, and blood cancer, surprise!

This land of America was right over here before you came to this land through the gateway of your mother’s womb and it will still be here after you pass away leaving this material garment right here. Even George Washington, father of USA, could not take even a fraction of an inch of this America’s land. So why are you fencing up these boundaries? The fact is that you are making a smaller and smaller prison holes for your future birth. This is a fact!

\* **Alexander the Great** invaded in 2,227 years ago but his armies were overcome by **Chandragupt\*\*** who was the Emperor of India. The great frontier king Porus had protected Alexander in the war based on the promise given to Alexander’s beloved who had taken refuge at Porus Palace as a sister. A *Vedic* ceremony is yet followed with pomp and show in India where brother promises his sister for full protection until death. This vow is one of the *Vedic* customs. Another incident, Alexander could be killed if he was visiting a Moslem king or a Christian king in the guise of war-messenger when he visited to meet the *Bharat* frontier king Porus whose glories were well known. Porus told Alexander that he had recognized him and since he was in the guise of a messenger he must respect those codes. Alexander the Great was protected up to Porus’ borders by the best horsemen of king Porus. These are the influence of *Aryan*’s teachings from *Vedas*. Many books have been inserted with wrong ideas that *Aryans* came to India but the *Vedic* texts say that the *Aryans* are the civilized noble humans who have strictly understood the highest humans’ principles and values, based on *Vedas*. Yet, the Bible’s Pushers continue to write distorted and confused informations about *Arya* teachings. Even

*Reader's Digest Almanac* writes this misleading information which must be copied from other distorted books.

**\*\* *Reader's Digest Almanac, Section; Nations of the World, India***

Britishers wrote in books like this: "Alexander the great died of Malaria."

I asked one Britisher who continued to stick on this idea. "Could you tell me when malaria was discovered?"

He replied: "Around 80 years ago."

But Alexander the Great died more than 2,200 years ago.

These Britishers' aim was to paint everything dirty and glorify those closer to their culture of Christianity. But Alexander the Great was not a Christian. He himself became a friend with Porus and his Commander-in-Chief Salukus brought his daughter and wed her with Chandra Gupta Maurya with a large dowry. Then these Britishers have written further confused books on Alexander the Great: "After winning over India, their entire army fled. Some fled through tall mountains of Himalayas and were lost. They all had a sudden desire to go back home."

I asked another Britisher: "After winning all the world, a fool will give up every thing and run away. If he had won, they could have enjoyed all possible comforts of the world. Everything could have been under their control to enjoy whatever they needed."

He had no answer and became speechless.

The *Aryans* did not have such aims to kill anybody unnecessary to prove their dictatorial powers. Example: *Aryan* King Prithavi Raj Chowen had defeated the Moslem aggressor several times and each time he had freed him on the condition

that he would not disturb his kingdom. His sharpshooting, blind folded on the sound, is read in every school of India. Each time this Moslem intruder asked for forgiveness, Prithavi Raj, though strong but merciful, let his foe leave. This Moslem intruder found the secret from *Aryan* king's cousin Jai Chand, "How to defeat Prithvi Raj." The intruder attacked 17<sup>th</sup>. times (breaking all the past vows) and played on the psychology of righteous people by dropping thousands of cows in the middle of the battlefield. These dog eaters and cow eaters had no mercy on the innocent lives but this *Aryan* king Prithavi Raj Chowen was a great merciful king who was there to protect the *Dharm* of cow protection even on the risk of giving up his own life. This is called greatness, fearlessness, and a honest soul, not like the lowest of the lowest class people who kill women, children, old men thinking that they are different in looks etc. This *Aryan* king had to follow the strict God's laws. This was the real test of his life as an *Aryan* king by proving in action. So he ordered his army not to defend themselves otherwise, it would result into the killings of mother cows who were defenseless. To protect these cows, *Aryan* King Chowen surrendered to this low down Moslem who had no regard for the lives of these mother cows – in other words King Chowen was taken as an hostage. This lowest of the lowest Islamic intruder Mohamud Ghorri ordered right away to remove the eyes of this *Aryan* King Paithvi Raj Chowen by red hot burning metal rods. This Moslem did not even give a chance for his release. No courts, no discussions, no pleas, no bargain except to pull his eyes under Islamic psyche. But on the other hand *Aryans* had great respect for God's creation.

This is called the great *Vedic Aryan* culture who respects the lives of innocents. These days we find many phony *Aryans* in the West who are constantly in the mood of hate and violence. *Aryan* culture is the highest culture and is the most perfect civilized system based on *Vedas*. One must never forget this under any circumstances.

We can learn by examples for making a society better and also not to repeat such history. Otherwise, we will be the cause of 'self-destruction'. The word "*Arya*" connotes strictly with *Vedas* and nothing else!

R. L. Turner in this book "*A comparative Dictionary of the Indo-Aryan Languages*" continues the same confusion, originally created by his Western predecessors like MaCaulay and Max Muller. How long will they continue to impose their mischievous ways for confusion and distortion of this world with ideas such as? : "Indo-Aryan is the term applied to that branch of the Indo-European languages which was brought by the *Aryans*. There has been the vehicle down almost to the present day of a vast literature, and on the other hand a great range of spoken forms which are used by hundreds of millions . . . ?"

OUR CLEAR-CUT, LIKE A CRYSTAL, ANSWER AND NO COMPROMISE:

1<sup>st</sup> *Aryan* is not a race on a bodily-platform.  
*Arya* word connotes with *Vedic* wisdom only and nothing else!  
*Arya* word is originated from Vedas which means a person with noble deeds.

2<sup>nd</sup> Western Writers' Game Plan: Intentionally, they did not want to accept the very fact that such a fine advance language, Sanskrit, had originated by the Rishis of India who they have, systematically, planned to label as a 3rd. World country, a heathen nation, non-Christian, non-Semitic Nation, a poor nation for their proselyting propaganda to Christianize India. So they even took away their assets and made it look like as if it was the Anglo-Christian, under the cover Aryans, who, first came to India to create the language of Sanskrit before that India had no Sanskrit. A very systematic cunning treacherous plan was played by the criminals for their puffing-up.

So in simple words, they do not want to accept the very fact that Sanskrit which gave rise to all Indo-European languages could be possibly developed by the original darker-complexion natives of India.

They are simply trying to satisfy the egocentric/puffed-up qualities: “I am the White, The Creator & Doer of all the developments, I am the Supreme . . . ”

That arrogance still exists and on such puffed-up qualities, they have created a mountain out of a mole (a hotchpotch theory) that from somewhere (unknown land- not even determined as to this date, boondocks), Aryans entered into India (they have presumed from some parts of Europe).

ONCE ARYANS ARRIVED IN INDIA, THERE THEY HAD DEVELOPED (MANUFACTURED?) SANSKRIT THEN THEY WENT BACK TO EUROPE TO PREAD EUROPEAN LANGUAGES. IN OTHER WORDS, 1ST THEY HAD TO COME TO INDIA FROM SOME UNKNOWN PARTS OF BOONDOCKS TO CREATE SANSKRIT SO THAT THEY COULD DEVELOP OTHER GREAT RANGE OF SPOKEN FORMS INCLUDING EUROPEAN LANGUAGES FROM THE MOTHER SOURCE THAT IS SANSKRIT LANGUAGE

Why did Aryans choose India for manufacturing Sanskrit? - a third world country, poverty-stricken heathen country which they have continuously displayed this particular image throughout their arrogant literatures, even today.

Based on this Anglo-Christian concocted theory, Aryan (the most advance race as they have concluded) did not have a language or did not communicate until they entered



into India. R. L. Turner writes: “There developed on the one hand a literary medium called Sanskrit . . . ”

Accepting the very fact that Sanskrit gave rise to a great range of spoken forms. THIS MEANS ARYANS ENTERED INTO INDIA WITHOUT A SPEECH AS SANSKRIT WAS DEVELOPED BY ARYANS ONCE THEY ARRIVED IN INDIA. Would you be considered advance without a language?

3<sup>rd</sup> About 400 years of their awakening, to explore the world, have brought many ruination and confusions. The idea behind it, “If I am not the Anglo-Christian behind it, how could be the heathen?”

Their arrogance on the basis of color-line could not accept the fact that it was the mother India which, through its Sanskrit, gave rise to all the European languages. So they had to create a picture of a cock and bull story with no head and tail. The fools leave accepted it very well a deceitful story that Aryans entered into India from somewhere to first creates Sanskrit in India and they developed other languages. In the creation of such lies and scenario, these ignorant fools could not realize that they were going to be trapped into their own created web.

4<sup>th</sup> According to the race experts, there are only three races in existence on bodily-platform. There is no such thing as an Aryan race. Based on this cock and bull story, they have gone a step further to divide Aryan science into two races, the so called, “Brown Aryan” and “White Aryan”. A great joke of the 20th century.

5<sup>th</sup> It is itself a constant fight for survival in the Nordic regions (European-peninsula) at minus forty degree Fahrenheit (-40° F) specially when there was no

technology. Even today, it is not an easy task to live in such extreme climatic conditions. Here, they are trying to prove some myths that people were born under such extreme climatic conditions and then they proceeded to India to develop Sanskrit literature. This subtle proselyting propaganda started in the year 1855 from the Oxford University's newly created Vedic Research Department under the name of Oriental Studies and based on such confused writings, other Western writers have added their own imagination to make it more glorifying such as "Brown Aryan" and "White Aryan" races.

6<sup>th</sup> Let us imagine, the world did not have a single child. Now ask to yourself, where must the very first child be born on our planet in the absence of no electricity, heating, no roads, no houses?

(1) -40°F in the Nordic regions?

**or**

(2) In sand-dunes of Middle-East where hot sand blowing at high temperatures?

**or**

(3) A comfortable/moderate climatic condition like in India?

Hope they are not going to add further falsifications that Sanskrit was brought to India by Americans, Canadians or others!

Lord Krishn spoke Bhagavad Gita (all in Sanskrit) more than 5,190 years ago in India.

Life is too short . . . but the main purpose of human life is to find the ultimate solution to go back to the Real Home. One's aim must not be wasted in proving one's puffed-up egocentric nature. One must respect the source and utilize

that source to destroy the most powerful demoniac quality that “I” am the master.

Sanskrit language is the language of gods and goddesses and created by the Almighty Sri Krishn Bhagavan, therefore, could not be developed, such an advanced language, by the blood thirsty, arrogant, egocentric class of people whose aims and pursuits have been to overtake this planet by hook and crook.

7<sup>th</sup> If Sanskrit was brought from Aryans, what part of Europe did they originate?

a) England      b) Italy      c) France      d) No Land

Why Europeans do not have their literatures in Sanskrit language, even at the present time?

All Vedic texts originate in Sanskrit language.

Sanskrit is recited, more so in South India’s temples than other parts of India — this shows the worthiness of Sanskrit language as a backbone of Arya Civilization.

CONCLUSION FROM SUCH INCONSISTENT WESTERN WRITERS: “THE **ARYANS** WHO MIGRATED FROM SOME UNKNOWN EUROPEAN PENINSULA DID NOT HAVE A LANGUAGE UNTIL THEY REACHED *BHARAT* (PRESENTLY KNOWN AS INDIA) WHERE THEY DEVELOPED *SANSKRIT* AND GAVE RISE TO OTHER LANGUAGE CALLED **INDO-ARYAN** LANGUAGES OR INDO-EUROPEAN LANGUAGES.”

1. How did they communicate until they reached India?
2. Did they have sign language?

3. Would you consider those (an imaginative group of people migrating to India by the deceitful writers) advance or more intelligent, as it proves beyond doubt they did not have a language until reaching India where they manufactured *Sanskrit*?

**“AS FIRE IS COVERED BY SMOKE  
AS A MIRROR IS COVERED BY  
DUST, OR AS THE EMBRYO IS  
COVERED BY THE WOMB, THE  
LIVING ENTITY IS COVERED BY  
DIFFERENT DEGREES OF LUST : —  
*BHAGAVAD GITA 3:38***

## CHAPTER 6

# DUTIES, RENUNCIATION AND OTHER VEDIC CONCEPTS

### DEFINITION OF THE *ARYAN*:

The highest civilized human beings with noble deeds and who has complete knowledge in the ‘Science of Self-Realization’ based strictly on *Vedic* texts are called ‘THE *ARYANS*.’ An arrogant barking dog cannot be an *Aryan*. This is it and nothing more! Someone who studied Physics is called a Physicist, not a dog.

### *ARYAN* CULTURE

The work in the service to God’s message of *Vedic* texts and spreading the true consciousness of the ‘Science of Self-Realization’ is the highest profession, called the “*ARYAN* CULTURE.” The people of the West always regarded East, i.e., *Aryavart-Bharatavarsh*, as their sacred homeland, the abode of their forefathers and the illustrious *Rishi*-teachers from whom they inherited their precious culture. This land was known to them the land of the great *Arya Rajarshis* and *Brahmarshis* in whose vision the whole world was one family unit – “*VASUDHAIVA KUTUMBAKAM*” . . . but this concept is lost due to the strong influence of Semitic religions of the Midwest. Christianity is the most perverted religion heavily influenced by Semitism. To them ‘*Aryanism*’ was the culture, the sum total of all *Vidyas* (True beneficial knowledge) developed by those *Rishis* and *Sanskrit* had been the language of the *Aryans*. It was considered by the Western people as a sacred duty of theirs to

visit this holy land as pilgrims and get themselves enlightened by receiving the right knowledge from venerable *Vedic Rishi*-teachers on the banks of the seven sacred rivers, *Ganga, Yamuna, Saraswati* etc. Those *Rishis* too, moved by compassion for the ‘unenlightened, used to proceed to those Western regions and impart their wisdom and culture (*vidya*) to the people from time to time. This sort of cultural contact between the two, East and West continued for centuries, brought about the establishment of *Gurukul* Universities (great canthers of learning) or the *Bharatiya* model in different parts of the world, the ruins of some of which have been excavated by the archaeologists. They have been found in Greece, Thrace, Asia Minor, Syria, Thebes in Egypt, Babylon and Ninaveh in the Euphrates-Tigris Valley, Perspolis in Iran, Crete, etc. Today’s modern historians, tutored under the influence of perverted indoligical studies, holds that these ruins belong to the ancient Greeks, Hitites and Armenians who were supposed to be the original *Aryans* of the world, from those places the *Aryans* entered into India during the Alexandrian period and built up the *Aryan* civilization here, before that India had no education and culture at all, this is what these bums have written to prove their superiority for their perverted religions. According to these perverted historians everything in the world took place just about the time of creation of Old Testament. According to them, the ruins of India could not be older than around Jesus time of birth. Just about 200 years before or after. How could they write anything good about the *Aryan* civilization? They had to find every possible way to tarnish its image by confusions and distortions. There was no word “*Aryan*” – before the *Vedas*. The *Vedas* have classified the word “*Aryan*” -means the most civilized and cultured human being who has true compassion and follow truly the four basic qualities, they are called the four pillars of the foundation:

- (1) THE TRUTHFULNESS
- (2) THE MERCIFULNESS

- (3) THE CLEANLINESS (INTERNAL & EXTERNAL)
- (4) THE AUSTERITIES.

Without them human is like an animal in human bodily shape – a gross bag of senses. Nothing else! Just satisfying the “puffed-up” sense-gratification. Semitic-based religions absolutely teach to enjoy senses since there is one life and one death. In other words destroy and rape the planet resources to the fullest extent since they are not coming back again. This attitude alone is resulting into an increasing hoarder, drug-dealers, child molesters, rapists, murderers etc., The *Webster Unabridged* and the *Random House Dictionary* of the English language give the definition of “*Aryan*” and “Semitic” as follows.” “*Aryan*, a member or any of the descendant of the prehistoric people who spoke Indo-European. Semitic, a member of any of the people supposedly descended from Shem, the eldest son of Noah. 2 - a Jew. 3- a member of any of various ancient and modern people originating in SW Asia including Hebrews and Arabs.”

In my previous Chapter, I have mentioned that Parasuram had destroyed the Ruling Class (*Khatriya*) 21 times and they were settled in Nordic regions. Germanic languages are very close to *Sanskrit*. These *Khatriyas* had become corrupt and that was the reason for being chased out by Parasuram. Every child in India knows about this incident. When I talked to an American Christian about this, he laughed and said: “I don’t think this could happen.” I asked him: “If a Chemistry Professor tells you that this chemical reaction takes place based on the authentic Chemistry text books, would you tell him the same thing, I don’t think this could happen? Your ignorance is based on no education from the proper texts and, therefore, you are showing up your arrogance based on limited knowledge (like a frog of a tiny well); what you learned from father to son.” He walked away because he was rigid in his beliefs. Excavation of *Vedic* universities, like Taxela in Gandhar (now called Afghanistan), will reveal that they were the main

Education/Learning centers of the whole world. This is where the great *Aryan* king of *Aryavart* had faced with the army of Alexander. His name was King Porras, the frontier king.

**Swami Vivekanand** in his *Pancham Vedic Wisdom* wrote: “Amongst all the races of the world, from the earliest times in history, India has been called the land of Wisdom” . . . (*Complete Works, Vol. IV, Page 196*). “When the real history of *Bharat* (India) will be unearthed, it will be proved that, as in matter of religion, so in fine arts and sciences too, India is the *Primal Guru* (The Number 1 Teacher) of the Whole World” . . . (*Ibid., Vol. V. Page 421*). As Swami Vivekanand says, it was “like the gentle dew that falls unseen and unheard and yet bring into blossom the fairest of roses.” The contribution of India to the thought world is “silent, unperceived, yet omnipotent in its effect, it has revolutionized the thought of the world. “Hinduism is infinite and Christianity will be absorbed eventually, in spite of the anti-Hindu propaganda and proselytizing work carried on by its perverted missionaries. Hinduism has the capacity to do so. In this connection it is good to remember the word of **Sir Monier Williams** (1819-1899), quoted by Swami Vivekanand in a letter to his disciple Mrs. Hale on July 1, 1894 (The letter has been reproduced in October issue of *Prabuddh - Bharat, 1979, Page 433*). **Swami Vivekanand** remarks: “Here I find a quotation from a speech by Sir Monier Williams, Professor of *Sanskrit* in Oxford University. It is very strange as coming from one who every day expects to see whole of India converted to Christianity. He says: - “And yet it is remarkable characteristic of Hinduism that it neither requires nor attempts to make converts. Nor is it at present, by any means, decreasing in numbers, nor is it being driven out of the field by two such proselytizing religions as Mohammedanism and Christianity. On the contrary, it is rapidly increasing. And far more remarkable than this is that, it is all receptive, all-embracing, all comprehensive. It claims to the one religion of humanity, of human nature, of the entire world. It cares not to oppose the progress of Christianity, not of any other religion. For it has no



difficulty in including all other religions within its all-embracing arms and even widening old. And in real fact, Hinduism has something to offer which is suited to all minds. Its very strength lies in its infinite adaptability to the infinite diversity of human characters and human tendencies. It has its highly spiritual and an abstract side suited to the philosophical higher classes. Its practical and concrete side is suited to the men of affairs and the man of the world. Its aesthetic and ceremonial side is suited to the man of poetic feeling and imagination. Its quiescent and contemplative side is suited to the man of peace and love of seclusion.

Indeed, the Hindus were Spinosists 2,000 years before the birth of Spinoza. Darwinian's centuries before the birth of Darwin, the Evolutionists centuries before the doctrine of evolution had been accepted by the Huxleys of our time, and before any word like evolution existed in any language of the world."

These edifying words of Sir Monier Williams were addressed to the Oxford University students under training for administrative and missionary work in India, then under the rule of English East India Company. These Christians must pay attention to these enlightening words of Sri Monier Williams and refrain from carrying on their dirty job of proselytization and mean propaganda work. They should be proud of being known as Hindus in the ancient custom, as the true children of "Mother India" inheriting the precious culture of their original forefathers, the *Aryan Rishi-teachers of Bharat*. They are really *Aryans*, and not Semitics as taught by the perverted Oriental Scholars of the modern West. The attire of Semitic superstitions is superimposed on them by ignorance. The *Vedic* texts speak that the original language of "the *Aryans*" was *Sanskrit*. These British Christians divided India into two races: "*Aryan*" and "*Dravidian*" in the south to make their merry-world go in their own style which had eventually set the world into fast-pace of racial hatred on the bodily complexions reason. But, the so called, *Dravidians* (New invented word by Britons) have been

more staunch-follower of “*Aryan* Culture” than many other regions of North India. Does it not prove their malice intentions? Just like a small child trying to pollute a clean glass of water by putting a dirty drop of oil. What happens? The dirty drop of oil emerges out on the surface of clean water and you just pluck it and dumps it in the trash where it belongs. That is exactly this book is doing to set the records of the world in proper perspective as they were and as they should be.

**Please note:** The Oriental Western Scholars and Christians’ Scholars are filling the volumes of pages unnecessarily with being self-directed and /or guided. How could they change the world when they themselves are in material sense confusions, and desire to lord over the world’s resources?

A great India’s sage- **Swami Prabhupadjee**, explains the meaning of *Vedas*: “The *Sanskrit* verbal root of *Veda* means knowledge. The teachings of *Vedas* are the original knowledge. In the conditioned state, our knowledge is subjected to many deficiencies. We must accept this fact. The difference between a conditioned soul and a liberated soul is that the conditioned soul has got four kinds of defects.

- (1) The first defect is that he must commit mistakes;
- (2) Another defect: to be illumined. Illusion means to accept something which is not *maya*. *Maya* means what is not. If I ask you what you are, you will say, “I am Mr. John; I am a rich man; I am this; I am that.” All these are bodily identifications. But you are not this body. This is illusion;
- (3) The third defect is the cheating propensity. Everyone has the propensity to cheat others. Although a person is a fool number one, he poses himself as very intelligent. Although it is already pointed out that he is in illusion and makes mistakes, he will theorize: “I think this is this, this is that. But he does not even know his own position;

- (4) Lastly, our senses are imperfect. We are very proud of our eyes. Often someone will challenge, “can you show me God?” But do you have eyes to see God?

You will never see if you haven't the eyes. If immediately the room becomes dark, you cannot even see your hand. So what power do you have to see? We cannot therefore, expect knowledge(*Veda*) with these imperfect senses. With all these deficiencies, in conditioned life, we cannot give perfect knowledge to anyone, nor are we ourselves perfect. Therefore, we accept the *Vedas* as they are because they are perfect.”

# LORD BUDDH



*Wheel of Dharm : Gautam Buddh declared that the spiritual evolution for humans would rise to renewed higher states of consciousness once every twenty-five centuries by a world master ... That turning point has started this year. Lord Buddh is the 9<sup>th</sup> incarnate of Lord Krishn.*

**MANTRAS:**

*Mantras* are highly recommended in the *Vedic* texts for one's gradual change into positive directions and eventually nullifying the negative effects of "Karma": "CAUSE AND EFFECT." They must be chanted to purify one's existence and environment. Just like one take fresh juice and milk to nourish the human nobody, similarly, the chanting of *mantras* is the nourishment of the "Soul". So one must not consider it a brainwashing as many American Psychiatrists have found the most lucrative business in up rooting those who are already enjoying the nectar of peace through the process of chanting *mantras* and *yogic* meditations of "OM". Without the chanting of *mantras*, the soul position is absolutely like a 'dry up stem'. There are various *mantras* and one must seek the advice of the right spiritual master in his area. Again let none disrupt your mind against the recitation of *mantras*. If the fox has not tasted the grapes, it does not mean that grapes are sour. So it is not brainwashing but washing the brain with all sorts of material contaminations.

#### NO COMPROMISE:

This is to be understood that this human life is extremely valuable. There are 8,400,000 species of life and after transition through them, one is awarded the highest body in the shape of human on our planet earth. So we cannot blow it. We have to be extremely careful to reward this human life with virtues to upgrade our higher consciousness either in this life or life after this. So if we compromise with all sorts of vices or confusions, then the consciousness will downgrade. When the man is frustrated with all sorts of vices and other "trapped" human characteristics, he needs the proper answers. If the system itself is contaminated with all sorts of those activities which sent him in the prison-house of material nine-gates body, where would he get himself un-trapped? So compromise is: No, No.

So out of fear or because of low class people around us, we must never compromise. This is the first principle of **Vedic** teachings. There are many present day, the so-called, *Gurus*, who are constantly compromising. They have been paid unlimited monies to topple the **Vedic** system. These *Gurus* say: “Every religion teaches ‘the absolute truth’ and Allah, Jesus, Mohammed and **Vedic** God are one and the same. The Bible, and the Koran and the **Vedas** are all the same. Everything is OK. No problem.” In other words, they are compromising and not speaking as it is because their mouths are sealed by being paid large sums of monies in different countries’ bank accounts. Beware of such *Gurus*. Stop them from teaching this pluralist views. In fact, they are keeping the masses where they are and not giving them a chance to see the light at the end of tunnel. The following people did not compromise from “THE ETERNAL TRUTH”.

**MAHATMA BUDDH** (*Sakya-Muni*), never deviated from the basic fundamental laws of **Vedic** truth and taught very boldly the principles of nonviolence. **Mahatma Buddh** was threatened for his life several times but it did not make him change the message of the eternal truth. But Jesus compromised the learning of the **Vedas** after coming back from India, with low down people, by making water into wine; offering them animal flesh; approving the teaching of the Old Testament by celebrating Passover and advising his disciples to follow the words of Jehovah.

**MAHATMA BUDDH SAID:** “HE WHO ATTAINS TRUE KNOWLEDGE OF RIGHTEOUSNESS FROM THE **VEDAS**, ATTAINS A STEADY POSITION.”

**SHANKRACHARYA**, who brought back the lost **Vedic** culture had many enemies. He did not change or compromise the religious principles. He stayed firmly on the principle of Eternal Truth until His death.

**RISHI DAYANAND SARASWATI** did not deviate from speaking the ‘Eternal Truth’. Once King of *Udaipur* asked this sage of *Bharat* if he would compromise to the king’s demand.

*Swamiji* spoke in front of the entire assembly of ministers and advisers: “Oh king, if I run fast enough from your palace, I could cross the boundary of your kingdom in a day or so; what am I going to answer to the Emperor of all the world’s emperors whose infinite boundaries could never be skipped if I surrender and compromise to inferior material ‘sense-gratifications?’” This *Swami* could have high position in the King’s ministry and all the wealth but his principles and morals were uncompromising and above the position of ‘false-prestige’. The king had more interest in prostitutes and alcohol. He was a great sage with a divine quality of fearlessness.

**SWAMI PRABHUPADA JEE** did not compromise on the very basic principles of religion. He was dealing with very low class of people yet he did not make water into wine by coming over to the west in order to spread the teachings of *Vedas*. This is the real difference between the true devotee of God and the one who is working for personal ego, fame or name.

## **RENUNCIATION AND DUTIES:**

Just by simply working, one shall not reach to the path of eternity, blissful life, and knowledge. One must work in devotion to **God Krishn** and in every circumstance; **God Krishn** must come first and foremost for the ultimate benefit of the society. There are several verses taken from *Bhagavad Gita* on the topic “Renunciation and Duties”. Before that I will like to clarify, this long misunderstood meaning of renunciation as is created by many past and present *Gurus*. This misconception has also continued the downfall of India. Example: A Hindu born Engineer here in USA told me that he would like to leave his family with small children and go to a secluded place *Rishikesh* near *Ganga River* and, thereafter, would live in peace resounding the glories of the Lord. If he does some work in service of God then it is OK to go to secluded place. Also, he must fulfill the obligations and needs of the family

simultaneously. Without, he would be doing disservice to the community. The asses are those who are grossly foolish, like a hard-working beast of burdens. They want to enjoy the fruits of their labor by themselves and so do not want to part anything, neither for society nor for the Supreme. The humble beast is made to work very hard by his master for eating some grass at the end of the day but this beast of burdens do not realize that he can eat all the grass growing wild in the pasture. This is the position of the foolish fruitive worker for whom he should work. The implying meaning here is that one must work honestly but one must not be attached to work for the purpose of hoarding that it becomes the only purpose of one's life as is the case with the present society. Everyone, is running to make a million dollars, Great **Swami Prabhupadje**e once said to the assembly of American devotees: "A dog in India runs on four legs while the professor in America runs on four wheels." As an intelligent person, one must perform the duties of work in devotion to God renouncing the 'fruits of activities' to God. There is no such implying meaning of renunciation to simply sleep all day and shoot the pool with friends in the night. Anyone, who is the devotee of the **Lord Krishn** works very hard in serving for the ultimate benefit of the society.

**God Krishn** instructs in *Bhagavad Gita* in multiple verses to work in devotion to God, society etc.: (I am quoting some verses hereunder).

"LET NOT THE WISE DISRUPT THE MINDS OF IGNORANT WHO ARE ATTACHED TO FRUITIVE ACTION. THEY SHOULD BE ENCOURAGED NOT TO REFRAIN FROM WORK, BUT TO ENGAGE IN WORK IN THE SPIRIT OF DEVOTION" . . . *Chapter 3, Verse 26*.

"NOR BY MERELY ABSTAINING FROM WORK CAN ONE ACHIEVE FREEDOM FROM REACTION, NOR BY RENUNCIATION ALONE CAN ONE ATTAINS PERFECTION " . . . *Chapter 3, Verse 4*. If one wants to stop working absolutely, according to *Bhagavad Gita* he can renounce his work at age seventy-five.



“IF I SHOULD CEASE TO WORK, THEN ALL THESE WORLDS WOULD BE PUT TO RUINATION, AND I WOULD BE THE CAUSE OF CREATING UNWANTED POPULATION, AND I WOULD THEREBY DESTROY THE PEACE OF ALL SENTIENT BEINGS” . . . *Chapter 3, Verse 24.*

“ON THE OTHER HAND, HE WHO CONTROLS THE SENSES BY THE MIND AND ENGAGE HIS ACTIVE ORGANS IN WORK OF DEVOTION, WITHOUT ATTACHMENT, IS BY FAR SUPERIOR.” *Chapter 3, Verse 7.*

There is a vast difference between work in devotion and work for fruitive results and if one renounces the fruitive results then he is said to be in the state of renunciation before his material body age 75.

In other words he must not be working for simply to mint money as a hoarder and keep everything to himself in the locker. This will be considered greed, not a ‘work in devotion’. Such people are rascals who never spend a cent in the service of the society and God.

“PERFORM YOUR PRESCRIBED DUTY, WHICH IS BETTER THAN NOT WORKING. A MAN CANNOT EVEN MAINTAIN HIS PHYSICAL BODY WITHOUT WORK” . . . *Chapter 3, Verse 8.*

“ONE WHO PERFORMS HIS DUTY WITHOUT ATTACHMENT, SURRENDERING THE RESULTS INTO THE SUPREME GOD, IS NOT AFFECTED BY SINFUL ACTION, AS THE LOTUS LEAF IS UNTOUCHED BY WATER” . . . *Chapter 5, Verse 10.*

The following verse is a conclusion of the sum of all the verses on renunciation and duties: “ONE WHO IS BEYOND DUALITY AND DOUBT, WHOSE MIND IS ENGAGED WITHIN, WHO IS ALWAYS BUSY WORKING FOR THE WELFARE OF ALL SENTIENT BEINGS, AND WHO IS FREE FROM ALL SINS, ACHIEVES LIBERATION IN THE SUPREME”.. *Bhagavad Gita Chapter 5, Verse 25.*

There are many verses in *Bhagavad Gita* explaining the “DUTIES AND RENUNCIATION”, *Please read Chapter 6, Verse 4 and Chapter 18, Verse 7,8,9,10,23 & 26.*

## **SPIRITUAL MASTERS:**

If you need to pass college in the subject of Biology, you need a teacher who can guide you. Similarly, one needs a teacher to understand these advance topics on the ‘Science of Self-Realization’. It is not as simple as adding  $2 + 2 = 4$ . One definitely needs guidance from the master who has seen the truth. To understand this science one has to be in association of the realized teacher who imparts knowledge by giving perfect examples.

**Guru:** TEACHES BY EXAMPLES,  
HE IS PURE WITHOUT ANY MATERIAL  
CONTAMINATION,  
HIS NEEDS ARE MINIMAL  
HE SPEAKS AS IT IS – “THE ABSOLUTE TRUTH”  
AND ALSO HE DOES NOT MIX AND MATCH  
THE BELIEFS WITH THE “ETERNAL TRUTH”.

When we light from one candle to the next and then to the next and so on so forth, the world will end in positive way because this will generate the most congenial environment.

## **CONSEQUENCE OF MEAT EATING**

**LORD SRI CAITANYA MAHAPRABHU** SPOKE TO THE MOHAMMEDAN MAGISTRATE 502 YEAR AGO: “SINCE YOU MOHAMMEDAN CANNOT BRING KILLED ANIMALS BACK TO LIVE; YOU ARE RESPONSIBLE FOR KILLING THEM THEREFORE YOU ARE GOING TO HELL; THERE IS NO WAY FOR YOUR DELIVERANCE. THERE ARE MANY MISTAKES AND ILLUSIONS IN YOUR

SCRIPTURES. THEIR COMPILERS, NOT KNOWING THE ESSENCE OF KNOWLEDGE, GAVE ORDERS THAT WERE AGAINST REASON AND ARGUMENT.” *Texts 165, 167, Sri Caitanya-Caritamrta, Adi Lila Volume 3.*

**ACCORDING TO THE NEW TESTAMENT,  
JESUS OPENLY ADMITTED THE ABSURDITY  
OF HIS TEACHINGS:**

=====

*“I thank thee, Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hidden these things from the wise and understanding and revealed them to babes.” ... (Matthew 11.25)*

## Chapter 7

---

# THE BIBLE IN THE BALANCE

**CHARLES SMITH**

*Editor of the 'Truth Seeker'*

writes:

---

To a candid world, we submit this document. If it is true, the Church ought to go out of business. If the Clergy can disprove it, we cease exposing the Bible.

THIS BOOK INDICATES THE BIBLE AS UNAUTHENTIC, OBSCENE, IMMORAL supporting each charge with evidence. Refute it. The Bible Thumpers, if you can, or confess that you have adopted the false ideology in the name of religion. Clergymen, Sunday School Teachers, Bible Societies and Institutes, Gideons, Daughters of the American Revolution, and Federated Club women, can you answer "The Bible in the Balance?"

Is the evidence true? Look up the references, Read with an open mind. Decide for yourself.

## WHAT IS THE BIBLE? - STARTLING FACTS

Bible is one of twenty-seven books for which divine origin is claimed. Christians deny the divinity of all Bibles but their own. We deny the divinity of only one more than they do.

Out of the 250 Jewish-Christian writings, sixty-six have arbitrarily been declared canonical by Protestants. The rejected books are of the same general character as those now published together as "The Holy Bible." Circumstances rather than merit determined selection.

For 150 years the Christian Bible consisted of the sacred books of the Jews, The New Testament was not formed until the latter half of the second century, when Irenaeus selected twenty books from among forty or more Gospels, nearly as many acts of apostles, a score of revelations and a hundred epistles. Why were these particular books chosen? Why four Gospels instead of one? Irenaeus: "There are four quarters of the earth in which we live and four universal winds" The Gospels were unknown to Peter, Paul, and the early Church Fathers. They were forged later.

The Bible did not assume anything like its present form until the fourth century. The Roman Catholic, Greek Catholic, and Protestant canons were not adopted until modern times.

The Bible was recognized as a collection of independent writings. The Council of Trent (1563) determined the Roman Catholic canon, consisting of seventy-two books. The Romanists anathematize the Protestant Bible, and the Protestants denounce the Catholic Bible as a "popish imposture." The Greek Catholics at the Council of Jerusalem in 1672 finally accepted Revelation. Their Bible contains several books not in the Roman canon. The Westminster Assembly in 1647 approved the list of sixty-six books composing the authorized Version, the one most used in America. Our Bible, therefore, is less than 300 years old. Adoption was by majority vote.

None of the men contributing most to form the canon accepted all these books. Chrysostom, who named the Bible, rejected six of the sixty-six - Esther, Jonah, Hebrews, James, Jude, and Revelation. Calvin excluded Revelation as unintelligible. Thomas Jefferson: "It is between fifty and sixty years since I read the Apocalypse (Revelation), and I then considered it merely the ravings of a maniac . . . What has no meaning admits of no "explanation."

## PENTATEUCH

The so-called Books of Moses were not written by Moses. Their language did not exist in his age. They record his death and burial (*Deut. 34:5-6*) and refer to persons of a later date (*Gen. 36:31-32*). A life of Washington naming Lincoln cannot be by Washington. For forty-two proofs that Moses did not write these five books, see *'The Bible' by Remsburg*. They were produced centuries later, and are of composite character, being compiled after the Babylonian captivity from four sources. The internal evidence of later origin is irrefutable. Telltale phrases and thoughts occur throughout. Hilkin's 'finding' of these books (*2 Kings 22:8*) was a pious fraud.

Bible scholars have declared against Mosaic authorship. George Smith of the British Museum unearthed Assyrian *terra-cotta* tablets older than the Book of Moses, which give accounts of the Creation, the Temptation, the Tower of Babel, and the flood virtually identical with the *Genesis* accounts. The Babylonian first man was named *Adami*. Adam and Eve are not referred to again in the Old Testament.

The Higher Critics have won. Their victory makes the Fall of Man a fiction and the Atonement an absurdity. The descendants of apes need no savior.

## CAN WE BELIEVE THE BIBLE? - CONTRADICTIONS

Satan provokes David to number Israel. *1 Chron 21:1*, God moves him to number them. *2 Sam. 24:1*. If both accounts are true, God and Satan are the same person. The Bible God punishes neither Satan nor David, but slays 70,000 Israelites for being counted at his own instigation, according to one version. David justly remonstrates with his deity (*2 Sam 24:17*); "Lo I have sinned; but these sheep, what have they done?"

"Thou shall not steel." ... *Ex. 20:15*, "Ye shall spoil the Egyptians." ... *Ex. 3:22*.

The wicked proper . . . *Job 21:7*. Not so. *Ec. 8:13*.

“With God all things are possible.” ...*Matt. 19:26*. “He could not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had chariots of iron.” ...*Jud. 1:19*. “There is no respect of persons with God.” *Rom. 2:11*. He authorizes selling diseased meat to aliens . . . *Deut. 14:21*. Image-making forbidden . . . *Ex. 20:4* . . . Commanded. *25:18*.

Paul and James clash over justification. Paul (*Rom. 3:28*). “A man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.” James (*James 2:24*): “By words a man is justified, and not by faith only.”

Martin Luther (*Table Talk*): “ He that says the gospel requires works for salvation, I say flat and plain he is a liar. If men only believe enough in Christ, they can commit adultery and murder a thousand times a day without periling their salvation.” Luther denounced James for teaching salvation by works. Christians, whom do you follow, Paul and Luther or James?

## **THE BIBLE CONTAINS, 2000 CONTRADICTIONS.**

### **DOCTORED PASSAGES**

*(Bible Societies, please note.)*

The Bible begins with a forgery. “In the beginning God” should read “In the beginning the gods.” The Hebrew word Elohim is plural. In *1 Sam, 26:19*- “Go, serve other gods” - it is correctly translated.

The following are a few of the many deliberately mistranslated passages: *Isa, 7:24*: “Virgin” should read “young woman.” The tense also has been changed. A manufactured prophecy.

*Luke 2:33*: “Joseph and his mother marveled” should read “His father and his mother marveled.”

*Job. 13:15:* “Though he slay me, yet will I trust him” should read ‘He will slay me, I have: hope.’ What a fraud! Job is not a Jewish book.

*Job. 19:25:* “I know that my redeemer liveth” should read “I know that my avenger liveth”. The translators preferred prophecies to truth.

The differences between the Catholic and Protestant Bibles are numerous. *Matt. 3:2* is translated by Protestants, “repent ye, for the kingdom of heaven is at hand”. The Catholic renders it “Do penance”. The controverted word occurs fifty times in the New Testament.

The doctrine of Trinity was smuggled into the First Epistle of *St. John, 5:7:* “For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one.” The Revised Version omits the Trinity doctrine, but the King James Version, which the Bible societies and the Gideons so industriously distribute, contains the falsehood. Thomas Jefferson: “the incomprehensible jargon of Trinitarian arithmetic, that three are one and one is three.” The ignorant and the hypocritical clergy still preach the Trinity.

## **FRAUD BEGOT THE BIBLE AND SUSTAINS IT.**

### **PUZZLES FOR THE PIOUS**

On what day did the merciful Heavenly Father create the germs of infantile paralysis, cholera morbus, syphilis, bubonic plague, diphtheria, gonorrhoea, tuberculosis, and scarlet fever? Did he do well to create them? Did all these creatures of God live on Adam and Eve? O ye Bible Societies and institutes, and ye Daughters of the America Revolution, and ye Gideon, what say ye?

Who was the father of Joseph - Jacob (*Matt.*) *1:16* or Heli (*Luke 23*)?



## BELIEVE IT OR NOT

God instructs Moses how to make a perfume, with death for imitators, **Ex. 30:34-8.**

To build a temple, David gives more gold and silver than England and America possess today. *1Chron. 22:14.*

Foxes become firebrands. *Jud. 15:4.*

Day and night before the sun. *Gen. 1.*

Aaron by stretching out his hand covers Egypt with frogs. The magicians produce another layer of Dogs. *En. 8:6-7.*

## ABSURDITIES

The Sun obligingly back ten degrees to guarantees a fig poultice of Hezekiah. *2 Kings 20:7-11.*

“Sons of God” cohabit with daughters of men, producing giants. *Gen. 6:44.* Who belies it? Illiterate hillbillies, but no educated person. “Sons of God” should read “Sons of the Gods.” Jesus curses fig tree for not bearing figs out of season . . . *Mark 11:12-22.*

“To him that smote Egypt in their firstborn: for his mercy endureth forever.” *Ps. 136:10.*

A human body disappears into the sky, *Luke 24:51.* Ask an astronomer or an aviator where it went.

A ghost begets baby. *Matt. 1:88.*

**Thomas Jefferson**; “The day will come when the mystical generation of Jesus will be classed with the fable of the generation of Minerva in the brain of Jupiter: (*Mem. Cor. & Misc. ad. By T.J. Randolph, v.4, p. 365*) That day has come

## IMPOSSIBILITIES

All the livestock of Egyptians are killed with murrain . . . (*Ex. 9:3-6*), and then afflicted with boils and blains (8-10), after which most of them perish again in a hailstorm (19-25), and finally are wiped out once more by the destroying angel (13:15).

That's too much, by a great deal. The horses, however, suffer still another death (14:9, 27-28). Why harm animals for their owners' deeds?

At Gettysburg, the greatest battle in the Civil War, the defeated army lost fewer than 5,000 men. In the tribal wars among the primitive Jews, the dead on one side reached 500,000, 2 Chron. 13:17. The Jews never lost 1/100th of that number in one battle.

## **BIBLE SCIENCE**

*(Fundamentalist, please note.)*

Heaven is a solid roof, supporting reservoirs of water. *Gen 1:8*. "The windows of heaven were opened." *Gen. 7:11*: Sky is "strong, and as a molten looking glass." ... *Job. 37:18*.

The earth has foundations (*Ps. 104:5*), pillars (*1 Sam 2:8*), and four corners (*Rev. 7:1*).

Rainbow given as a pledge. *Gen. 9:13*. The rainbow is as old as rain and sunshine.

The hare chews the cud. *Lev. 11:6*. The camel does not divide the hoof (4). Four-footed fowls (20).

Joshua stops the sun and moon. *Josh. 10:12-13*. Martin Luther: "The fool (Copernicus) wishes to reverse the entire science of astronomy. But sacred Scripture tells us that Joshua commanded the sun to stand still and not the earth."

Fabulous animals treated as real dragons (*Deut. 32:33*) and cockatrice, a serpent hatched from the egg of a cock (*Isa. 11:8*).

Languages have not evolved, but were made by the Almighty to stop the building of the Tower of Babel. *Gen. 11:6-9*. The preceding *Chapter (10:5)* – "everyone after his tongue" – contradicts the myth.

Looking upon striped rods caused cattle to bear striped calves, and enables Jacob to swindle his uncle. *Gen. 30:37 - 42*. The belief in parental influence still lingers among the illiterate.

The clergy deny the evolution of species during ages, but believes that a woman changed to salt instantly. *Gen. 19:26*.

Jesus holds disease caused by devils (*Luke 4:33-41*) and declares serpents and poison will not harm believers (*Mark 16:18*).

“Is any sick among you? Let him call for a physician.” No, that is what an Atheist does. A true Christian calls for “the elders of the Church,” and then prays and anoints. *Jas. 5:13-5*. This unscientific teaching frequently causes death.

The world created in six days. *Gen. 1*. The subterfuge of the scripture-twisting Modernist that ‘days’ means ‘epochs’ is indefensible. The six periods of Mosaic creation correspond in no manner with the evolutionary formation of the earth. Modernism is intellectual myth. It lacks honesty. Evolution undermines religion.

Huxley: “Extinguished theologians lie about the cradle of every science, as the strangled snakes beside that of Hercules.”

Jefferson: “I am a materialist.”

## **PROPHECIES**

Jesus predicted his return with the life time of some his hearers. *Mat. 16:28*.

“Most of the true prophecies were written after the event.

The Bible ends with an unfulfilled prophecy. Second-hand revelations hearsay.

## **TWO COSMOGONIES**

*(Anti-Evolutionist, please note).*

*Genesis* contains two accounts of creation. The first includes *Chapter 1* and the first three verses of *Chapter 3*: the second account comprises the remainder of *Chapter 2*. They contradict each other. In the first, trees are created before man; in the second, after man. In one, man and woman are made at

the same time; in the other, woman is an afterthought. The break in the story between verses three and four of the second Chapter is obvious.

For eighteen contradictions in the two accounts of creation, see "*The Bible*." The aim of the first is to make the *Sabbath* a holy day; of the second, to establish the doctrines of the Fall of Man and the Subjection of Woman. *Sabbath* observance is as superstitious as observance of Friday, the thirteenth. The *Sabbath* and the word "*Sabbath*" were borrowed from the Babylonians.

That the Fall of Man is fiction is tacitly taught in nearly every American high school by teaching Evolution. Civilizations rose and fell before the Jews ever heard of the Creation myth given in *Genesis*.

"Evolutionist" Christian, did man fall before or after becoming an ape? Also, with which man does the Bible genealogy going back to Adam become fictitious? Evolution ousts the Bible from the schools.

## TWO FLOOD STORIES

Two contradictory reports of the Flood are intermingled in *Chs. 6, 7 and 8 of Genesis*. According to one (7:2), clean beasts went into the Ark by sevens; the other, by twos (7, 8-9).

Flooding the world to destroy men is like burning a barn to kill rats.

A ship 150 yards long, 25 wide, and 15 high (*Gen. 6:15*) holds pairs, or sevens, fourteen, of every living thing. The Ark has three storeys, but only one 27 in. window for ventilation (16). The Black Hole of Calcutta was nothing compared to the Ark. The water was five and one-half miles high over all the earth. *Gen. 7:20*. Where did it go? Eight persons handled the world's greatest menagerie. The carnivorous animals required tons of flesh daily. The Flood story was copied from an old Babylonian myth.

Bishop Colenso, translating the Bible for savages, was jolted out of Orthodoxy by the honest questions of his native assistant. This limerick immortalize the event:

*“To the heretic Bishop of Natal,  
Whose doubts of the Deluge were fatal  
Said an infidel Zulu,  
‘Do you believe that,  
you fool, you?’  
‘No, I don’t,’ said the Bishop of Natal.”*

Confess, O Priests, the Flood is fiction. Don’t make a business by fooling innocent souls.

### **THREE TEN COMMANDMENTS**

The first Ten Commandments is in *Ex. 20*; the *Second, Ex. 34*; and the *third, Deut. 5*. They are contradictory.

As a moral code, the Commandments are defective. The first four have no moral value. The first three deal with relations to God, not man. The Bible God commanded the breaking of all the commandments, except those involving himself. He gave order to steal. (*Ex. 3:21-2*), kill (*Ex. 32:27*), commit adultery (*Hosea 1:2*), and incited the Jews to appropriate the property of their neighbors (*Deut. 20:10-7*).

The first commandment reflects upon God as conceited: the second prohibits the arts of painting, sculpture, and photography; and third says that God is jealous (jealousy is a vice) and that he visits the iniquity of the fathers upon children - a manifest injustice; the fourth establishing the *Sabbath*, because God rested on the seventh day (first Ten Commandments) or because “he delivered his people on that day” (Third Ten Commandments), is broken by all but a few Jews; the fifth gives a selfish and false reason for honoring parents; and the tenth classes wives with asses and other chattels and recognizes slavery. The Hebrew word translated “Servant” means “slave”.

The Ten Commandments do not restrain wife, child, and slave beaters, religious persecutors, liars (except in court), or tyrants.

The Decalogue needs debunking.

## **DISHARMONY OF THE GOSPELS**

*(Modernists, please note)*

What did Judas do with thirty pieces of silver? Returned them to the Chief Priest. *Matt 27:3-5*. Bought a field with them. *Act. 1:18*. For more than 500 contradictions in the four Gospels, see "*The Christ*" by Remsburg.

If four witnesses in court contradicted each other as the evangelists do, they would be prosecuted for perjury, and convicted.

Thomas Jefferson found in the Gospel history of Jesus: "a groundwork of vulgar ignorance, of things impossible, of superstitions, fanaticism, and fabrications." *Men. Cor. & Misc.*, ed. By T.J. Randolph, Vol. 4. P. 325.

Christianity evolved from Paganism. Christmas, is a Pagan festival, celebrating the sun's return Northward. Easter is of Pagan origin. Its movable date disproves its commemorating the resurrection of anyone.

## **SERMON ON THE MOUNT**

The Sermon on the Mount (*Matt. 5.6.7*) consists largely of romantic nonsense. Its good doctrines were not original, Nonresistance to evil (*5:39-42*), improvidence (*6:19-34*) and dependence on prayer (*6:6*) are antisocial. Jesus-thinking; ignores reality. It doesn't work. This sermon is a literary composition. It was never preached.

## **REASONS CONDEMNED**

*(Sunday School Teachers, please note.)*

“Of the trees of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it.” *Gen. 2:17.*

“The wisdom of this world is foolishness with God.” *1 Cor. 3:19.*

“We are fools for Christ’s sake.” *1 Cor. 4:10.*

“Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy.” *Col. 2:8.*

“Not many wise men. not many noble are called.” *1 Cor. 1:26.*

Martin Luther: “Reason should be destroyed in all Christians.”

Buckle: “The Clergy, with a few honorable exceptions, have in all modern countries been the avowed enemies of the diffusion of knowledge.”

## **IS THE BIBLE A SAFE MORAL GUIDE?**

### **SLAVERY**

God established slavery *Lev. 25:44-6. Ex. 21:2-6.*

A man may sell his daughter. *Ex. 21:7.*

God orders slave-capturing expeditions. *Deut. 20:10-15.*

God directs slave-branding. *Ex. 21:6.*

The New Testament sanctions slavery. *1 Tim. 6:1. Titus 2:9, Eph. 6:5, 1 Pet. 2:18.*

Rejecting the Bible, the French Revolutionists abolished slavery in the colonies. Regaining control, the Church reintroduced the Bible and slavery.

The most Christian King, George III, abhorred abolition; the Infidels, Paine and Jefferson, favored it, but were frustrated by Christian slave-owners. The Declaration of Independence, as drafted by Jefferson, condemned slavery.

The most zealous defenders of slavery in American were Bible moralists.

The Rev. Alexander Campbell: "There is not one verse in the Bible inhibiting slavery, but many regulating it. It is not then, we conclude, immoral."

The Abolitionists were Infidels, Abraham Lincoln's Emancipation Proclamation nullified "God's law." The Civil War was a contest between Bible morality and social morality. Jefferson Davis was a Christian. Lincoln was not.

## WITCHCRAFT

"Thou shalt not suffer a witch to live." *Ex. 22:18.*

Three hundred thousand persons have been killed because of that text.

The soil of the Republic is stained with innocent blood because of that text. There is not a more terrible text in the Bible, except the words of Jesus damning disbelievers. For three centuries witch fires burned in nearly every town of Europe, lighted by that text. Four hundred persons were burned at Toulouse in one day.

Other texts supporting belief in witchcraft include *2 Chron. 33:6, Isa. 8:19, 1 Sam. 15:23, Micah. 5:12, Nahum. 3:4, Lev. 20-77, and Gal. 5:20.*

John of Arc was put to death as a witch. The Church kills and then canonizes.

John Wesley: "Giving up witchcraft is, in effect, giving up the Bible." *Journal, 1768.*

Sir Wm. Blackstone: "To deny witchcraft is at once flatly to contradict the revealed word of God in various passages both of the Old and New Testaments."

Martin Luther: "I should have no compassion on these witches, I would burn them all."



## **POLYGAMY**

The patriarchs of the Old Testament were polygamists. The New Testament nowhere prohibits a plurality of wives, notwithstanding polygamy flourished in Palestine, Monogamy came from pagan Rome, not Jerusalem.

Martin Luther approved polygamy and advised Henry VIII to adopt it, but by divorcing two wives and murdering two more, the founder of Episcopal Church avoided embarrassment.

## **IMPROPER LITERATURE**

*(Society for the Suppression of Vice, please note.)*

The Bible contains a baser matter than that for which men and women have been imprisoned. Chapter 19 and 38 of Genesis are the worsts. Read them, if they please you, look up these Chapters. *Gen. 16, 26, 29, 30, 34 and 39; Num. 31; 1 Sam, 25. 2. Sam. 11 and 13; and Judges 19, Ruth, Esther, and the Songs of Solomon* are more entertaining than moral. Christians would denounce these Chapters and books, of outside the Bible. You might also read: *Lev. 15:16-33; Isa. 36:12; and Ezek. 4:12-15.*

David employs a coarse circumlocution for man. *1 Sam. 25:22.*

## **INTOLERANCE**

Liberty of thought is alien to the Bible. A father must slay his own daughter, wife, son or friend, for differences of religion. *Deut. 13:6-10.* The New Testament is no better. "I would they were even cut off which trouble you." ... *Gal. 5:12.* The Inquisition carried out the spirit of that text. Death for heresy. *Ex. 22:20.* Death for adultery. *Lev. 20:10.* Death for eating fat. *Lev. 7:25.* For 23 capital offenses for trivialities, see 'The Bible'. The penal code is barbarous.

Elijah slays 450 priests for differing from him in religion. *1 Kings. 18:40.*

Jefferson: "In every country and in every age the priest has been hostile to liberty."

## **CRUELTY**

Elisha causes bears to tear children for laughing at his bald head. *2 Kings. 2:23-4.*

Children should be beaten with rods. *Prov. 23:14.*

Robbing bird nests ordered to lengthen life. *Deut. 22:6-7.*

## **BARBARITIES AND ATROCITIES**

Jacob's sons kill the Shechemites and steal their wives. *Gen 34.* This fiendish act went unpunished, though Jehovah frequently killed for trivialities. He granted the Jews special privileges.

A whole nation massacred. *Deut. 2:34.*

Men, women, and children slain. *Deut. 3:6.*

Peaceful citizens killed. *Judges. 18:27.*

## **CANNIBALISM**

A strain of cannibalism appears in the Bible. *See Jer. 19:9, Deut. 28:53-7, Lam. 4:10, and 2 Kings 6:28-29.* "Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man and drink his blood, ye have no life in you." *Johan 6:53.* Catholics take that literally. Protestants perpetuate the idea, if not the practice.

## **THE DIABOLISM OF GOD**

*(Clergymen, please note.)*

Assassinates at midnight the first born of every Egyptian family. *Ex. 12:29-30.*

Kills a baby to punish its father for murder. *2 Sam. 12:14-8.*

Kills men for not worshiping him. *Ex. 22:20.*

## TYRANNY

The Bible contradicts the Declaration of Independence. It enjoins unquestioning obedience to rulers - "the powers that be are ordained of God . . . they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation." *Rom. 13:1-2*. Slavish submission is also taught in *1 Pet. 2:13-4*, Declaration of Independence: "The just powers of government are derived from the consent of the governed."

**Washington, Jefferson, Paine, and Franklin are burning in hell, if the Bible is true.**

## THE PATRIARCHS

*(Gideons, please note)*

Abraham debauches his maidservant (*Gen. 16:4*) and turns her and his and her child out into the wilderness. (*21:14*).

Lot offers his daughters to a mob. (*Gen. 19:8*).

Jacob cheats his brother. *Gen. 27:19*.

Gideon has "many wives" *Judges 8:30*. He was more skeptical than we, demanding two signs (*Judges 6:36-40*), whereas one would convince us.

Moses orders innocent women and children killed and commands his officers: ". all the women children that have not known a man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves." *Num. 31:17-8*.

Joshua was a butcher, with no more mercy in his nature than an Apache Indian. Massacres many people. *Josh. Chs. 6, 10 and 11*.

Samuel hews Agag in pieces before the Lord. *1 Sam 15:33*.

Davis was God's favorite, Read his record: ... and he brought out the people and cut them with saws, and with harrows of iron, and with axes. Even so dealt David with all the cities of the children of Ammon." *1 Chron. 20:3*. Tortures prisoners in a brick kiln. *2 Sam. 12:3*. Slays and mutilates 200 Philistines and buys a wife with their foreskins. *1 Sam. 18:27*. David was on a

cultural level with scalping savages. Lives by massacre and robbery. *1 Sam 27:8-5*; blackmails, *25:8*, maintains a harem, *2 Sam. 5:13*, locks up ten concubines for life, *2 Sam. 20:3*; kills two-thirds of the Moabitish poisoners and maims the captured horses, *2 Sam. 8:2,6*; murders Uriah and takes his wife, *2 Sam. 11*. He was the Jesse James of his times, *1 Sam. 22:2*, Died demanding the blood of two men. *1 Kings 2:5-9*. He was indeed a man after God's own heart.

*1 Sam. 15:2-3*, God speaking; "Now go and smite Amalek, and utterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; but slay both man and woman, infant and suckling." Why this cruelty? Because the Amalekites had wronged the Israelites 400 years before. Confess, O Christians, that a god who gives such a command is unworthy of worship.

Authorizes trial by ordeal. *Num. 6:12-27*. A jealous husband may force his wife to drink "bitter" water to test her virtue. If her belly swells and her thigh rots, she is guilty. God neglected to set up a similar test for husbands suspected of unfaithfulness.

"Because they had looked into the Ark of the Lord, even he smote of the people, 50,070 men." *1 Sam 6:19*. God has no sense of proportion. A reprimand would have been adequate. Curiosity is a crime.

"And the Lord met him (Moses) and sought to kill him." but is appeased by the offering of a foreskin. *Ex. 4:24-6*.

Threatens the Israelites with pestilence, but on Moses' pointing out that the Egyptians might mock him, decides to let them live. *Num 14:11-21*.

Condemns all men for the sin of one in acquiring knowledge. *Rom 5:12*.

Orders wholesale slaughter. *Deut. 20:17*.

Like Jesus is the wholesale buyer of Christians' sins while priests are the retail buyers of individual sins "washing sins on weekly or monthly or whenever."

Slays Ussah for steadying the Ark. *1 Chron. 13:9-10*. A man so acting would land in the electric chair.

Thomas Jefferson pronounces the Bible God “a being of terrific character- cruel, vindictive, capricious and unjust” (*Memoir, Cor. & Misc.*” ed. by T.J. Randolph, v. 4, p. 326), and the Jewish priests “a bloodthirsty race.” .. (*ibid*, p. 327).

## **CHARACTER OF CHRIST**

He that believeth not shall be damned.” ... *Mark 16:16*.

“These shall go away into everlasting punishment.” *Matt. 25:46*.

“Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire.” *Matt. 25-41*.

“Cast into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched.” *Mark 9:45*.

These declarations discredit the being who uttered them, the book containing them and the church endorsing them. The Eternal Torturer deserves not the worship, but the ex-creation of mankind.

Christian persecutors thus defended their infamies: “If the all-wise God punishes his creatures with tortures infinite in cruelty and duration, why should not his ministers, so far as they can, imitate him?” The Inquisition is man’s nearest approach to God’s hell. If hell is fictitious, O Modernist, so is heaven. They are the theological Siamese twins.

For a spirited refutation of Jesus’ barbarous doctrines of damnation for disbelief, see Notes to Queen Mab, by Shelly quoted in “*The Christ.*” p. 369. Belief is not voluntary.

Why didn’t Jesus invent printing or the steam engine, or discover the germ theory of disease, or electricity and the radio?”

Kersey Graves’ “*The World’s Sixteen Crucified Saviors*” list fifteen other Christ who died to appeased offended deities.

## **HUMAN SACRIFICE**

God gives law governing human sacrifice, *Lev. 27:28-9*. The inhabitants of Jericho were thus “devoted” to the Lord, *Josh.*

6:17. *Jeremiah 7:30-1* and *Neh. 10:35-6* make it obvious that the orthodox Jews burned their sons and daughters to Jehovah in comparatively late times. See also *Ezekiel 20:26* and *Micah 6:7*.

In obedience to this law of the Bible God, Jephthah burns his daughter (*Judges 11:22-35*), and David sacrifices the sons of Saul to stay a famine . . . (*2 Sam. 23:1-14*).

One instance like that of Jephthah necessitates a general custom. Religious Jews immolated children to Jehovah.

God commands Abraham to sacrifice Isaac . . . *Gen. 22:2*. The order was revoked, but the text has driven thousands to insanity and murder.

The substitutionary death of Jesus is reprehensible.

**Lord Byron:** "The basis of your religion is injustice. The Son of God, the pure, the immaculate, the innocent, is sacrificed for the guilty. This proves his heroism, but no more does away with a man's sin than a schoolboy's volunteering to be flogged for another would exculpate a dunce from negligence."

Magic, substitution, and transference of guilt played important roles in Jewish like. Children were punished for their father's sins. A scapegoat bears the sins of the tribe. The Christ of the Atonement is a scapegoat. In keeping with their belief in magical substitution the Jews held that a barren woman might beget a baby by allowing a woman in childbirth to sit on her knees . . . *Gen. 30:3*.

## INSANE SEX IDEAS

Motherhood is sinful, especially if the baby is a girl . . . *Lev. 12:1-5*.

Eunuchs and virgins are superior to fathers and mothers, according to the New Testament. Jesus: "There be eunuchs, which have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake." *Matt. 19:10-12*.

The doctrine of the virgin Birth brands every natural mother as impure.

The so-called Word of God says (Paul speaking *1 Cor. 7:1*): “It is good for a man not to touch a woman”. Birth control denies that. The Bible lies.

*1 Corinthians 7* is a coarse dissertation on marriage.

There are in heaven 144,000 virgin men whom woman has never “defiled” . . . *Rev. 14:1-4*, Sex insanity.

Elizabeth Cady Stanton: “.....all the men of the Old Testament were polygamists.”

Modern prophylaxes and conception control: information have revolutionized sex relations, robbing them of terror and fear. The tribal taboos embedded in the Bible may be safely abandoned. Let’s be ruled by reason rather than tradition.

*Genesis 3:16*: “unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception:) in sorrow they shalt bring forth children.” When a Christian hears a woman screaming in childbirth, he reflects that God is getting even with Eve for eating an apple

## **INJUSTICE TO WOMAN**

Woman should be in subjection because Eve was deceived . . . *1Tim. 2:10-4*. What suffering that fable has caused!

Women may be captured, violated, and then turned out of doors . . . *Deut. 21:10-4*. No civilized States would tolerate such infamy. See *Deut. 24:1-3*. and *Num. 31:18*.

“Thy desire shall be to thy husband and he shall rule over thee.” ... *Gen. 3:16*.

See also: *Num. 30*; *1 Cor. 11:3-7* and *14: 34-5*; *1 Pet.3: 1*, Jesus to his mother: “Woman, what have I to do with thee?” ... *John 2:4*.*Num. 30*; *1 Cor. 11:3-7* and *14:34-5*; *1 Pet. 3:1*

A husband may divorce his wife, if she displeases him (*Deut. 24:1*), but wives may not divorce husbands. The thought would have shaken the patriarchs with daughters.

Death for unchastity or for natural or accidental imperfection of hymn . . . *Deut. 22:20-1*.

“Have they not divided the prey: to every man a damsel or two . . . ?” Deborah. *Judges 5:30*. Did you ever hear a sermon on that text?

Elizabeth Cady Stanton: “I know of no other book that so fully teaches the subjection and degradation of woman.”

Helen Gardner: “Woman are indebted today for their emancipation from a position of hopeless degradation, not to their religion nor to Jehovah; but to the justice and honor of the men who have defied his commands. That she does not crouch today where St. Paul tried to bind her, she owe to the men who are grand and brave enough to ignore St. Paul, and rise superior to his God” . . . (*Men, Woman and Gods, p. 30*).

George W. Foote: “It will yet be the proud boast of woman that she never contributed a line to the Bible.”

A single error refutes the dogma of infallibility. We have proved that the Bible abounds with contradictions and falsehood, and is immoral.

The scholarships of the world reject it as of divine origin. See “*The Encyclopedia Biblica*,” and especially “*The Encyclopedia Britannica*” under the “*Bible*” and “*Genesis*.”, where Orthodoxy is demolished. The circulation of the Bible has been artificially stimulated by Bible Societies, Institutes of the Bible, and the Gideons, all of whom either ignore or are ignorant of its contents.

THE FACTS SET FORTH IN THIS BOOK ARE KNOWN TO THE CHURCH LEADERS, BUT ARE CAREFULLY CONCEALED FROM THE LAITY. ONE-HALF THE CELERIES ARE WELL-HOUSED HYPOCRITES. THE OTHER HALF ARE POOR IGNORAMUSES. THE PROVINCIAL-MINDEDNESS OF THE LATTER IS APPALLING. THEY KNOW NOTHING OF COMPARATIVE RELIGION.

“NO BIBLE - NO MORALS” BUT THE ILLITERATE BELIEVE THE BIBLE MOST, AND THEY ARE THE MOST IMMORAL. THE GRATER PART OF MANKIND HAS NEVER HEARD OF THE BOOK.



David slays and mutilates two hundred Philistines.

Wherefore David arose and went, he and his men, and slew of the Philistine two hundred men; and David brought their foreskins, and they gave them in full tale to the king, that he might be the king's son-in-law. (*1 Sam. 18:27.*)

(Scalping by Indians is quite a respectable piece of savagery beside this feat of the man after God's own heart).

David lives by massacre and robbery and blackmail.

And David and his men went up, and invaded the Geshurites, and the Gezrites, and the Amalekites . . . And David smote the land, and left neither man or woman alive, and took away the sheep, and oxen and asses, and the camels, and the apparel. *1 Sam. 27:8-9.*

And David sent out ten young men, and David said unto the young men, "Get you up to

Carmel, and go to Nabal, and greet him in my name: and thus shall ye say to him that liveth in prosperity . . ."wherefore let the young men find favor in thine eyes: for we come in a good day; give, I pray thee, whatsoever cometh to thine hand unto thy servants, and to thy son, David." ..And Nabal answered David's servant, and said "Who is David?"...there be many servants now a days that break away every man from his master."...And David said unto his men, "Gird ye on every man his sword." And they girded on every man his sword; and David also girded on his sword: and there went up after David about four hundred men, and two hundred abode by the stuff. *1 Sam 25:5, 6, 8, 10, 13*



The first Bible printed in Europe is considered to be in the year 1454 AD. in Mainz, Germany. This Bible is also known as 'The Göttingen Bible'. Its cover depicts a picture of a Buddhist Priest. There are only 45 copies of this Bible available all over the world. The engraving reproduced above is extracted from a copy available at the Public Library, New York, USA. No one can ignore the fact that the anonymous engraver could not have been aware of the fact that Emperor Ashok of India had sent Buddhist Missionaries all over the world including the Mediterranean area, where you find Palestine.

*Source: "The King of the Jews" by Johan Forsstrom, M.D., Ph D., D.Lit The author is from Kapollmiswagen 33, 109, Hango, Finland.*

## Chapter 8

# MACAULAY EPISODE

MaCaulay's visited India 1834 as a legal adviser to the Counsel of India. Here he became the Chairman of the Education Board.

His trouble shooting was to find a clue to convert the *Vedic* followers to behave like dogs. In other words to 'Christianize' India. He recommended the stoppage of grants to the institutions where *Sanskrit* was taught. On reaching England 1839, he explained that study and teaching of *Sanskrit* were stopped because if *Sanskrit* teaching had been allowed to continue, the propagation of the Bible among the Hindus and bringing them into the fold of Christianity would have been almost impossible. He knew that *Sanskrit* was the key to *Aryan* Religion and its scriptures.

In England, MaCaulay was looking for a *Sanskrit* scholar who possessed a deep knowledge of the *Vedas* and could be used for a subtle proselyting propaganda through the offices of H.H. Wilson & Baron Bunson. He came to know of F. Max Muller, a reputed *Vedic* scholar of Germany, who seemed fit for the work which MaCaulay had in view. MaCaulay met Max Muller in December 1854 and told him that the East India Company was prepared to spend a lac of rupees (in those days' value of a rupee was equivalent to or better than a dollar) if he could translate the *Rigveda* in a manner which would destroy the belief of the people in the *Vedas*. He assured him that in creating disrespect in the hearts of the Hindus for the *Vedas*, his cooperation would be highly welcome to the British government.

To achieve this objective, Max Muller was at first appointed as the Head of the *Vedic* Research Department in the Oxford University. During his tenure of service, from 1855-1900, he carried the so-called *Vedic* Research under the name of Oriental

Studies. - In other words he followed the very 1<sup>st</sup> commandment of Jehovah and Moses type teaching from the *Bible, Chapter Genesis* in the beginning:

“And God blessed them, and God said unto them, be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it, cultivate them and fill them of their kind, and have dominion over the fish of the sea and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.”

The starting of the Bible advises to manufacture dictators who are asked to go in the world to rape the planet earth and to control it, in a whatsoever manner they could be achieved. They constantly reflect their dictatorial manners through Hitler on American television, yet they do not realize the source of manufacturing dictators who in turn destroy them here and there.

The unsuspecting people of India, ignorant of the deep evil game of the English, thought that Max Muller was rendering a great service to India by promoting the *Vedic* Research. They did not realize that Max Muller's real object was to launch an attack on the very basis of *Vedic* teachings and prepare a ground for the spread of Christianity. That was the motive which is evident from his letters to his wife printed in the 1<sup>st</sup> Chapter of the Book.

Apart from this, Max Muller's outburst deprecating the *Brahman Granthas* and the *Nirukta* is also significant, “As the authors of the *Brahmanas* were blinded by theology, and the authors of the still later *Niruktas* were deceived by etymological frictions, both conspired to mislead, by their authority, later and more sensible commentators, such as *Sayana*.”

Four western nations, the Portuguese, the Dutch, the French and the English set their foot on this country as traders. Among them, the English were more shrewd who later used subtler means to undermine *Vedic* culture through all sorts of anti-Hindu propaganda and proselytizing work. Christianity was their religion, like Mohammedanism, it is also a dogmatic religion and inseparable from the state. A train of missionaries, therefore, followed to convert the people of this country to Christianity. In

the beginning, they did not hesitate to use violence and exercise vandalism on the sacred places of worship and monuments of the Hindus.

The fact is, whenever, the barbarous European invaders and raiders had gone in the late mediaeval ages, their primary object was to annihilate the original inhabitants, destroy their civilization and culture, plunder their wealth and usurp their land. This is what they did mostly in America, Australia and Canada. But when they came to India, they found a highly civilized and cultured country. Those four Western nations could exercise their barbarism and vandalism to a limited extent. Ultimately, the English succeeded in establishing their empire by deceit, cunning, forgery, the policy of 'divide and rule', by supplying English whisky and women to vulnerable kings and by subtly undermining the culture of the people . . . *form the book Western Theory of Arya- Aborigines Wars Exploded.*

**“ETERNAL DHARM” IS ONE FOR ALL THE SOULS. JUST LIKE WE CANNOT SEPARATE THE HEAT AND LIGHT FROM THE SUN, SIMILARLY, VEDIC DHARM TEACHES THE EVOLUTION OF CONSCIOUSNESS OF SOUL WHICH IS INSEPARABLE FOR ALL EXISTING SOULS BELONGING TO ANY BELIEFS, FAITHS LIKE CHRISTIANITY, ISLAM, JUDAISM. SO IT IS EXTREMELY IMPORTANT THAT ONE MUST NOT CONFUSE HINDU VEDIC TEACHINGS WITH ALL SORTS OF FAITHS OF “GROUPISM”. WITH THE PROPER SPIRITUAL GUIDANCE AND UNDERSTANDING, MANY PEOPLE HAVE PRAISED VEDIC TEACHINGS:**

**HENRY DAVID THOREAU:** “IN THE MORNING I BATHE MY INTELLECT IN THE STUPENDOUS AND COSMOGONAL PHILOSOPHY OF THE *BHAGAVAD GITA.*”

**ALDOUS HUXLEY:** THE *GITA* IS ONE OF THE  
CLEAREST AND MOST COMPREHENSIVE  
STATEMENTS OF THE PERENNIAL PHILOSOPHY  
EVER TO HAVE BEEN MADE.”

**ALBERT EINSTEIN:** “ALWAYS KEPT A COPY OF  
*BHAGAVAD GITA* AND SHOWED TO HIS FRIENDS BY  
SAYING: “SHE IS MY MOTHER” . . . WORLD  
FAMOUS PHYSICIST ALSO SAID, “THE VEGETARIAN  
MANNER OF LIVING, BY ITS PURELY PHYSICAL  
EFFECT ON THE

HUMAN TEMPERAMENT, WILL MOST  
BENEFICIALLY INFLUENCE THE LOT OF  
MANKIND.”

**MAHATMA BUDDH (SAKHYA MUNI):** “HE ATTAINS  
TRUE KNOWLEDGE OF RIGHTEOUSNESS FROM THE  
*VEDAS*, ATTAINS A STEADY POSITION.”

**MAHATMA GANDHI:** “THOSE WHO MEDITATE  
ON THE *GITA* WILL DERIVE FRESH JOY AND NEW  
MEANINGS FROM IT EVERY DAY.”

**MANU SMRITI (11:6):** “THE *VEDA* IS THE SOURCE  
OF ALL RELIGIONS.”

**SWAMI DAYANAND SARASWATI:** “THE *VEDAS*  
ARE THE SCRIPTURES OF TRUE KNOWLEDGE.”

**DR. S. RADHAKRISHNAN, EX-PRESIDENT OF  
INDIA:** “THE *VEDAS* ARE VALID IN THEMSELVES.”

**GURU GRANTH SAHAB:** “THE *VEDAS* ARE  
REVEALED BY ONKAR - HOW CAN ONE PRAISE

THE HOLY **VEDAS**! THEY ARE ENDLESS. HOW CAN THEIR END BE FOUND!" (1:1 AND 10:3).

**PROF MAX MULLER** ADMITTED IN HIS LAST WORK (THOUGH HE DID NOT ADMIT IT BEFORE): "THE **VEDAS** ARE ETERNAL AND CONSEQUENTLY PERFECT AND INFALLIBLE. THAT THE CONCEPTION HAD BEEN FORMED (IN THE **VEDIC** PERIOD) THAT THERE IS BUT ONE GOD, THE BEING THAT WAS REALLY MEANT BY ALL SUCH NAMES AS *INDRA*, *AGNI*, *MATARISHVAN* AND BY THE NAME *PRAJAPATI* - LORD OF CREATURES. I ADD ONLY ONE MORE HYMN, (*RIG VED 10:121*) IN WHICH THE IDEA OF ONE GOD IS EXPRESSED WITH SUCH POWER AND DECISION, THAT IT WILL MAKE US HESITATES BEFORE WE DENY TO THE **ARYAN** NATION AN INSTINCTIVE MONOTHEISM." IN HIS "HISTORY OF *SANSKRIT* LITERATURE".

**JOCOLIOT**: "ASTONISHING FACT, THE HINDU REVELATION (THE **VEDA**) IS OF ALL REVELATIONS AND THE ONLY ONE WHOSE IDEAS ARE IN PERFECT HARMONY WITH MODERN SCIENCE."

**VED VYAS**: "IN THE BEGINNING OF THE WORLD SELF EXISTENT *BRAHMA* REVEALED THE **VEDAS**."

**SCHOPENHOUR**: "THIS GOES TO CONFIRM THE POPULAR BELIEF THAT THE **VEDAS** ARE ETERNAL AND NOT ANSWERABLE TO ANY HUMAN AGENCY AND THAT THEY EMANATED FROM *BRAHMA*, THE CREATOR HIMSELF." .. *German Scholar*.

**ROMAN ROLLAND**: "OF ALL THE CREEDS OF EUROPE AND ASIA, THAT *BRAHMANISTIC* INDIA SEEMS TO ME THE ONE WHICH EMBRACES THE

MOST OF THE UNIVERSE. I SEE IN THEM MOMENTS OF EXCEPTIONAL, SUBLIMITY, GIDDY HEIGHTS, SPIRITUAL FIRE. WHAT MAKES ME LOVE BRAHMAN CONCEPT ABOVE ALL IS THAT IT SEEMS TO ME TO CONTAIN THEM ALL .BETTER THAN THE FAITH OF EUROPE, IT COULD HARMONIZE ITSELF WITH THE VAST HYPOTHESIS OF MODERN SCIENCE.” .. *Noble Laureate.*

**SCHLEGEL:** “IT CANNOT BE DENIED THAT THE EARLY INDIANS POSSESSED A KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUE GOD. ALL THEIR WRITINGS ARE REplete WITH SENTIMENTS AND EXPRESSIONS NOBLE, CLEAR, LOVELY, GRAND, AS DEEPLY CONCEIVED AS IN ANY HUMAN LANGUAGE IN WHICH MEN HAVE SPOKEN OF THEIR GOD . . . .  
*German Philosopher.*

**MRS. WHEELER WILLAX** (AN EMINENT AMERICAN LADY): “WE HAVE ALL HEARD AND READ ABOUT THE ANCIENT RELIGION OF INDIA. IT IS THE LAND OF THE GREAT *VEDAS*, THE MOST REMARK ABLE WORKS CONTAINING NOT ONLY RELIGIOUS IDEALS FOR A PERFECT LIFE, BUT ALSO FACTS WHICH ALL THE SCIENCE HAS SINCE PROVED TRUE ELECTRICITY, RADIUM, ELECTRONS, AIRSHIPS, ALL SEEM TO BE KNOWN TO THE SEERS WHO FOUND THE *VEDAS*.”

**COLEBROOK:** “THE ANCIENT HINDU RELIGION AS FOUND IN THE HINDU SCRIPTURES (THE *VEDAS*) RECOGNIZES BUT ONE GOD.” .. *British Scholar.*

**CHARLES COLEMAN:** “THE ALMIGHTY, INFINITE, ETERNAL, INCOMPREHENSIBLE, SELF EXISTENT BEING, THE CREATOR, THE PRESERVER, AND



DESTROYER OF THE UNIVERSE. UNDER SUCH AND INNUMERABLE OTHER DEFINITIONS IS THE DEITY ACKNOWLEDGED IN THE **VEDAS**.” .. in *THEOPHANY of the Hindus*.

**SHRI SHANKARACHARYA:** “THE SOURCE OF SUBLIMELY GREAT *RIG* AND OTHER **VEDAS** WHICH ARE REplete WITH MANY ARTS AND SCIENCES (VIDYAS) AND WHICH ILLUMINATE ALL THINGS WITH THEIR LIGHT IS *BRAHMA* (HE).”

**KABIR** (WAS RAISED BY A MUSLIM FAMILY, 1399-1519): “DO NOT SAY THAT THE **VEDAS** ARE FALSE. LIARS ARE THOSE WHO DO NOT TRY TO UNDERSTAND THE **VEDAS**.”

**KANADA** (IN *VAISHESHIK 1:1:3*): “THE **VEDA** BEING THE WORK OF *BRAHMA* (HIM), ITS AUTHORITY IS ESTABLISHED.”

**KAPILA** (IN *SAMKHYA V:51*): “THE **VEDAS** HAVING BEEN PRODUCED BY HIS (*BRAHMA*) OWN POWER, CARRY THEIR AUTHORITY WITHIN THEMSELVES.”

**JAIMINI** (IN *PURVAMIMANSA 1:1:8*): “I (THE **VEDA**) IS SURELY ETERNAL BECAUSE IT IS MANIFESTED FOR THE SAKE OF OTHERS. IT EXISTS FOREVER IN ITS OWN RIGHT.”

**REV. MORRIS PHILLIP:** “AFTER THE LATEST RESEARCHES INTO HISTORY AND CHRONOLOGY OF BOOKS OF OLD TESTAMENTS, WE MAY SAFELY CALL *RIG VEDA* AS THE OLDEST BOOK NOT OF THE *ARYAN* HUMANITY BUT OF THE WHOLE WORLD.”

**PROFESSOR HEEREN** (*IN HISTORICAL RESEARCHES VOL.II*): “THE **VEDAS** STAND ALONE IN THEIR SPLENDOR, STANDING AS BEACON OF DIVINE LIGHT FOR THE ONWARD MARCH OF HUMANITY.”

**SWAMI DAYANAND:** “THE **VEDAS** ARE THE SCRIPTURES OF ALL TRUE KNOWLEDGE. IT IS THE FIRST DUTY OF ALL **ARYANS** TO READ THEM, TEACH THEM AND HEAR THEM BEING READ.”

**COUNT BYORNSTJEMA:** “THESE TRULY SUBLIME IDEAS CANNOT FAIL TO CONVINCUS US THAT THE **VEDAS** RECOGNIZE ONLY ONE GOD, WHO IS ALMIGHTY, INFINITE, ETERNAL, SELF EXISTENT, THE LIGHT AND LORD OF THE UNIVERSE.”

**SHRI ARVIND:** “THERE IS NOTHING FANTASTIC IN DAYANAND’S IDEA THAT THE **VEDA** CONTAINS TRUTH OF SCIENCE AS WELL AS TRUTH OF RELIGION. I WILL EVEN ADD MY OWN CONVICTION THAT THE OTHER TRUTHS OF A SCIENCE THE MODERN WORLD DOES NOT AT ALL POSSESS.”

**KUMUDENDU (JAIN ACHARYA):** “THE **RIG VEDA** ALONE IS ETERNAL AND THE WORD OF **BRAHMA** (GOD) IN THE BEGINNING.”

**MARTIN LUTHER KING JR. :** “ TO OTHER COUNTRIES, I MAY GO AS A TOURIST, BUT TO INDIA I COME AS A PILGRIM. THIS IS BECAUSE INDIA MEANS TO ME MAHATMA GANDHI, A TRULY GREAT MAN OF THE AGE.”

*There are notable authors who make no secret of the fact that they have drawn personal inspiration and meaning from India in their work: Aldous Huxley, Christopher Isherwood, Vincent Sheean, Louis Fisher, Gerald Heard and John Van Druten. Scholars, too, could be added to the list: Rene Guenon of France, Joseph Campbell of Sarah Lawrence College, and Heinrich Zimmer of Columbia University whose *Philosophies of India*, a book concerned with “the world-reverberating jungle roar of India’s wisdom.” opens with the striking conviction that “We of the Occident are about to arrive at a crossroad that was reached by the thinkers of India some seven hundred years before Christ.”*

**MAHATMA GANDHI** WROTE IN HIS *AUTOBIOGRAPHY*: “SUCH POWER AS I POSSES FOR WORKING IN THE POLITICAL FIELD (HAS DERIVED FROM) MY EXPERIMENTS IN THE SPIRITUAL FIELD, “TRUTH IS THE SOVEREIGN PRINCIPLE.” AND THAT *BHAGAVAD-GITA* IS THE BOOK PAR EXCELLENCE FOR THE KNOWLEDGE OF TRUTH.”

**RUDYARD KIPLING**: NOW IT IS NOT GOOD FOR CHRISTIAN’S HEALTH TO HUSTLE THE *ARYAN* BROWN\* FOR THE CHRISTIAN RITES, AND THE *ARYAN* SMILES AND HE WEARETH THE CHRISTIAN DOWN; AND THE END OF THE FIGHT IS TOMBSTONE WHILE WITH THE NAME OF THE LATE DECEASED, AND EPITAPH DREAR, “A FOOL LIES HERE WHO TRIED TO HUSTLE THE EAST.\*\*”.

---

\* *ARYAN*: According to the definition of an *Aryan* , one whose consciousness is based on *Vedic* wisdom. No one else can be ever concluded, an *Aryan* on the material platform. *Aryan* means a noble person regardless of race,

complexion, etc. **ARYA** word has only come out from *Vedic* texts and nowhere else. **Aryan** is not a race. It is the teaching of the *Vedic* texts which bring the noble quality and higher consciousness among souls and those who practice such knowledge by mind, words and action are called **ARYANS**. A barking dog cannot ever be considered an **ARYAN**.

**\*\* EAST:** In the last couple of decades, the fools have started showing China in the East and India in the Southeast. Thousands of years India had been regarded as the center of Eastern wisdom. China, Japan, Thailand, Korea, Malaysia and other countries surrounding them got the knowledge and science through Buddhist teachings from *Aryavart* (presently known as India). Kipling could have written Southeast but he did regard India, “The East” not “Southeast”. The fools will continue to shift the source of history in the wrong directions by changing the maps and directions for the future generations who many have difficulty in receiving the perfect answers for the highest consciousness. Buddhists from all these countries have their own big representation, like UNO near Patna, Bihar, India. If it was not the source of their culture, they would be meeting in England. But they want to systematically trap souls, who are seeking for the perfect answers, into their kind of fun and game of the Bible. So they are trying their level best to root out the direction and the source. In other words, they are literally changing the history based on their ignorance in order to push their cheap Bible’s methods; they call it conservative.

# **THE MOTHER INDIA**

*(The Roots)*

---

**Cradle of the Human Race, Birthplace  
of human Speech . . . Mark Twain**

---

**Mother of Europe's race,  
Mother of much of our mathematics,  
Mother of our Philosophy . . .**

**Will Durant**

---

## **CHAPTER 9**

---

# **THE MISSING PIECES OF THE PUZZLE**

---

### **MARK TWAIN**

MARK TWAIN WROTE ABOUT INDIA AND ITS PEOPLE: "THERE IS ONLY ONE INDIA" IT IS THE ONLY COUNTRY THAT HAS A MONOPOLY OF GRAND AND IMPOSING SPECIALITIES. WHEN ANOTHER COUNTRY HAS A REMARKABLE THING. IT CANNOT HAVE IT ALL TO ITSELF — SOME OTHER COUNTRY HAS A DUPLICATE. BUT INDIA --- THAT IS DIFFERENT. ITS MARVELS ARE ITS OWN; THE PATENTS CANNOT BE INFRINGED; IMITATIONS ARE NOT POSSIBLE. AND THINK OF THE SIZE OF THEM. THE MAJESTY OF THEM, THE WEIRD AND OUTSTANDING CHARACTER OF MOST OF THEM! ONE THING IS SURE: THEY ARE MUCH THE MOST INTERESTING PEOPLE IN THE WORLD. THEIR CHARACTER AND THEIR HISTORY, THEIR CUSTOMS AND THEIR RELIGION, CONFRONT YOU WITH RIDDLES AT EVERY TURN – RIDDLES WHICH ARE A TRIFLE MORE PERPLEXING AFTER THEY ARE EXPLAINED THAN THEY WERE BEFORE . . . (AS FOR SPIRITUALITY), IT MAKES OUR OWN RELIGIOUS ENTHUSIASM SEEM PALE AND COLD." MARK TWAIN'S ENDURING FASCINATION WITH VARIOUS WAYS THAT HUMANKIND DEAL WITH DEATH AND BURIAL WAS AMPLY FILLED IN BENARES. HE AT-

TENDED CREMATION CEREMONIES FOR HOURS ON END, WATCHING, STRETCHING HIS MIND TO TAKE IT ALL IN AS HE HAD EARLIER AT THE PARSEE TOWERS OF SILENCE. HE LATER WROTE, “WE ARE DRIFTING SLOWLY—BUT HOPEFULLY— TOWARD CREMATION THESE DAYS. IT COULD NOT BE EXPECTED THAT THIS PROGRESS SHOULD BE SWIFT, BUT IF IT BE STEADY AND CONTINUOUS, EVEN IF SLOW, THAT WILL SUFFICE. WHEN CREMATION BECOMES THE RULE, WE SHALL CEASE TO SHUDDER AT IT; WE SHOULD SHUDDER AT BURIAL IF WE ALLOWED OURSELVES TO THAT WHAT GOES ON IN THE GRAVE.”

**MARK TWAIN** WROTE ABOUT INDIA IN *HIS REVEALING 712-PAGE BOOK, “FOLLOWING THE EQUATOR”*: “*THIS IS INDIA!* ...CRADLE OF THE HUMAN RACE, BIRTH PLACE OF HUMAN SPEECH, MOTHER OF HISTORY, GRANDMOTHER OF LEGEND, GREAT-GRANDMOTHER OF TRADITION, WHOSE YESTERDAYS BEAR DATE WITH THE MOLDERING ANTIQUITIES OF THE REST OF THE NATIONS—THE ONE SOLE COUNTRY UNDER THE SUN THAT IS ENDOWED WITH AN IMPERISHABLE INTEREST FOR AN ALIEN PRIAT, FOR LETTERED AND IGNORANT, WISE AND FOOL, RICH AND POOR, BOND AND FREE. THE ONE LAND THAT ALL MEN DESIRE TO SEE, AND HAVING SEEN ONCE, BY EVEN A GLIMPSE, WOULD NOT GIVE THAT GLIMPSE FOR ALL THE SHOWS OF ALL THE REST OF THE GLOBE COMBINED. EVEN NOW, AFTER A LAPSE OF A YEAR, THE DELIRIUM OF THOSE DAYS IN BOMBAY HAS NOT LEFT ME AND I HOPE IT NEVER WILL.”

READ INDIA: “*THE TRUTH OF NOSTRADAMUS’ PREDICTIONS*”

**GURU GOBIND SINGH** (THE TENTH SIKH’S GURU): “OURS IS ANCIENT *ARYA DHARM*. ALL THE GOOD QUALITIES LINKED WITH TRUTH AND WHICH HAVE

BEEN DESCRIBED IN THE **VEDAS**, COME BACK INTO OPERATION IN THE WORLD ON METHODICALLY FOLLOWING **VEDIC** SYSTEM. LET THE **KHALSA PANTH** (RELIGION OF THE PURE) REVERBERATE IN THE ENTIRE WORLD, AND THE HINDU **DHARM** AWAKEN IN EVERY NOOK AND CORNER. I HAVE COME TO THIS WORLD ONLY TO PROTECT **DHARM** AND TO DESTROY THE EVILDOERS. I SHALL RESTORE THE HONOR OF **VED-DHARM** IN THE WORLD AND SHALL WIPE OUT THE CRIME OF COW-KILLING. HE WRITES WITH PAIN IN ‘**KALI AVTAR**’: THERE HAVE SPRUNG UP SECTS WHICH DO NOT HONOR THE **VEDAS** BUT SPREAD DESPERATE TEACHINGS.” .. *Panth Prakash, Vichitra Natak.*

**LIVI, ARABIC POET:** “BLESSED LAND OF HIND (INDIA), THOU ART WORTHY OF REVERENCE, FOR IN THEE HAS GOD REVEALED TRUE KNOWLEDGE HIMSELF.”

*SAYAR-UL-OKUL* is a poem by UMAR-BINE-HASSNAN (*Poetic Title: ABBUL-HIQAM* meaning Father of Knowledge). He was an uncle of prophet Mohammed of Islam. He refused to get converted to Islam. He died a martyr at the hands of Muslim fanatics who wanted to wipe out non-Moslems. This poem was adjudged as the best in the annual Fair at *Kaaba*.

*QAFI VINAK ZIQRA MIN ULUMIN TAV  
ASERU KALUBAN AYATTUL HAWA VA TAZAKKARU*

A man who has spent all his life in sin and immorality and has wasted away his life in passion and fury.

*VA TAZAKEROHA AUDAN ELALVADAE LILVARA  
VALUK YANE ZATULLA HE YOM TAB ASERU*

If he repents in the end and wants to return to morality, is there a way for his redemption?



*VA AHLOLAHA AZAHU ARMIMAN MAHADEV O  
MANAZEL ILAMUDDINE MIMJUM VA SAYATTARU*

Even if only once he sincerely worships *Mahadev\**, he can attain the highest position in the path of righteousness.

*VA SAHABI KEYAM FEEM QAMIL HINDE YOMAN  
VA YAQULON LATAHAZAN FAINNAK TAVAJJARU*

Oh Lord! Take away all my life and in return pray grant me even a single day's stay in Hind (India) as a man becomes spiritually free on reaching that holy land.

*MAYASSAYARE AKHALAQAN HASNAN KULLAHUM  
NAJUMUN AZAAT SUMM GABUL HINDU.*

By dint of a pilgrimage of Hind a man attains the merit of noble deeds and gets the privilege of pious touch with ideal Hindu teachers.

\* **MAHADEV** IS ANOTHER NAME, ATTRIBUTE, OF THE ALMIGHTY.

“AS ONE NOT KNOWING THAT A GOLDEN TREASURE LIES BURIED BENEATH HIS FEET MAY WALK OVER IT AGAIN AND AGAIN YET NEVER FIND IT - SO ALL BEINGS LIVE EVERY MOMENT IN THE CITY OF *BRAHMAN* YET NEVER FIND HIM, BECAUSE OF THE VEIL OF ILLUSION BY WHICH HE IS CONCEALED.” ..  
*Sam Ved, Chandogya Upanishad 8.3.2.*

“HE IS GOD, HIDDEN IN ALL BEINGS. THEIR INMOST SOUL WHO IS IN ALL. HE WATCHES THE WORK OF CREATION, LIVES IN ALL THINGS, WATCHES ALL THINGS. HE IS PURE CONSCIOUSNESS, BEYOND

THE THREE CONDITIONS OF NATURE.” .. *Krishn Yajur Ved 6:11*. HE IS OMNISCIENT – FROM **VEDAS**.

**MAX MULLER**, (GERMAN PHILOSOPHER) . . . “IF I WERE TO LOOK OVER THE WHOLE WORLD TO FIND OUT THE COUNTRY MOST RICHLY ENDOWED WITH ALL THE WEALTH, POWER AND BEAUTY THAT NATURE CAN BESTOW - IN SOME PARTS A VERY PARADISE ON EARTH - I SHOULD POINT TO INDIA. IF I WERE ASKED UNDER WHAT SKY THE HUMAN MIND HAS MOST FULLY DEVELOPED THE CHOICEST GIFTS, HAS MOST DEEPLY PONDERED ON THE GREATEST PROBLEMS OF LIFE, AND HAS FOUND SOLUTION OF SOME OF THEM WHICH WELL DESERVE THE ATTENTION EVEN OF THOSE WHO HAVE STUDIED PLATO AND KANT —I SHOULD POINT TO INDIA. AND IF I WERE TO ASK MYSELF FROM WHAT LITERATURE WE HERE IN EUROPE, WE WHO HAVE BEEN NURTURED ALMOST EXCLUSIVELY ON THE THOUGHT OF GREEKS AND ROMANS AND OF ONE SEMITIC RACE, THE JEWISH, MAY DRAW THAT CORRECTIVE WHICH IS MOST WANTED IN ORDER TO MAKE OUR INNER LIFE MORE PERFECT, MORE COMPREHENSIVE, MORE UNIVERSAL, IN FACT MORE TRULY HUMAN, A LIFE NOT FOR THIS LIFE ONLY BUT A TRANSFIGURED AND ETERNAL LIFE – AGAIN I SHOULD POINT TO INDIA.”

## LUNATIC TEACHINGS

‘... he who believes in me will also do the works that I do; and greater works than these will he do, because I go to the Father. Whatever you ask in my name, I will do it ... if you ask anything in my name, I will do it. (John 14. 12-14)’

‘... if you have faith as a grain of mustard seed, you will say to this mountain, ‘Move hence to yonder place,’ and it will move ... (Matthew 17.20)’

(I Corinthians 3. 18-19)”

“Let no one deceive himself. If anyone among you thinks that he is wise in this age, let him become a fool that he may become wise. For the wisdom of this world is folly with God.

## **Chapter 10**

# **SOLUTION**

**THOUGH WHATEVER WRITTEN PRIOR TO THIS IS TRANSFORMED INTO THE SOLUTION IN LIGHT OF CONFUSIONS, IMPERFECTIONS, MISTAKES, ILLUSIONS, CHEATING, CONTRADICTIONS, LIES, NON ETERNAL SCRIPTURES, BASELESS REASONS AND ARGUMENTS, HATES, VIOLENCE, DISTORTIONS (FASHIONED AS SCRIPTURES) BUT I AM WRITING “THE SOLUTION”, DIRECTLY, REFLECTING THE MOST POSITIVE ANSWERS.**

### **“THE SOLUTIONS”**

**ITEM NUMBER 1: MODERN PERSON REQUIRES A LOGICAL ELABORATION OF “WHO AM I?”**

**CYCLE OF BIRTH AND DEATH  
(TRANSMIGRATION OF A SOUL IN THE FORM OF AUTOBIOGRAPHY)**

### **SOUL’S NATURE AND ATTRIBUTES:**

I am one of the innumerable blithe little spirits (size of the soul is 1/10,000 times the tip of a hair) living in the cosmos. Sometimes back I left the human body in which I was dwelling on earth and am, at present, going through my short transit

period in the *Jana Lok* (Region of births). I am a conscious entity distinct from the physical bodies in which I dwell from time to time. I have no visible form but possess a subtle body.

“THE SOUL HAS A SUBTLE BODY AND LIKE AIR CANNOT BE SEEN.” *Paingala Upnishad 4:12*.

“THE SUBTLE BODY HAS SEVENTEEN CONSTITUENTS.” *Sankhaya 3:9*.

These seventeen constituents are:

- (a) Intellect,
- (b) Mind,
- (c) Five Senses (Touch, Smell, Taste, Sight and Hearing),
- (d) Five subtle elements of water, air, fire, earth and other, and
- (e) Five *Pranas*;
  - (i) breath which goes out,
  - (ii) *Apan* (breath which comes in),
  - (iii) *Saman* (equalized breath),
  - (iv) *Vyan* (circulating breath), *Udan* (Up-breath).

ORGANS OF THE BODY ARE PURIFIED BY WATER, MIND AND BY TRUTHFULNESS: SOUL BY WISDOM AND AUSTERITIES AND INTELLECT BY KNOWLEDGE.”

.. *Manu 5:109*.

“THE INTELLECT IS SUPERIOR TO THE MIND AND THE SOUL IS SUPERIOR TO THE INTELLECT.” .. *Katha Upnishad 3:10*.

“THE MIND IS HIGHER THAN THE SENSES, THE INTELLECT IS HIGHER THAN THE MIND AND SOUL IS HIGHER THAN THE INTELLECT.” *Bhagavad Gita 3:42*.

“CONSIDER THE SOUL AS A MASTER OF THE CHARIOT AND THE BODY AS THE CHARIOT. KNOW THAT THE INTELLECT IS THE CHARIOTEER AND THE MIND CONSTITUTES THE REINS.” (*Katha Upnishad 3:3*).

Just presume that you are sitting as a passenger in a chariot driven by five horses. These five horses of the chariot will be

considered five senses. “INTELLECT IS PURIFIED BY KNOWLEDGE.” *Manu 5:109*.

**God Krishn** speaks: “THAT UNDERSTANDING BY WHICH ONE CAN RECOGNIZE ACTIONS THAT SHOULD BE DONE AND ACTIONS THAT SHOULD NOT BE DONE, WHAT IS FEARFUL AND WHAT IS NOT FEARFUL, WHAT IS BINDING AND WHAT IS LIBERATION, IS KNOWN TO BE IN THE MODE OF GOODNESS.” ... *Bhagavad Gita 18:30*.

“THAT IMPERFECT UNDERSTANDING WHICH CANNOT DISTINGUISH BETWEEN RELIGION AND IRRELIGION AND WHICH THEREFORE MISTAKES ACTION TO BE DONE WITH ACTION NOT TO BE DONE IS SAID TO BE IN THE MODE OF PASSION.” *Bhagavad Gita 18:31*.

“THE UNDERSTANDING WHICH CONSIDERS IRRELIGION TO BE RELIGION AND RELIGION TO BE IRRELIGION, UNDER THE SPELL OF ILLUSION AND DARKNESS, STRIVING ALWAYS IN THE WRONG DIRECTION, IS SAID TO BE IN THE MODE OF IGNORANCE.” . *Bhagavad Gita 18:32*.

This means that the intellect which can distinguish between what ought to be done and what ought not to be done for the pure understanding of various material bondage and ultimate liberation, is pure, but when it is shrouded in darkness, i.e., in the absence of right knowledge, it sees everything in the wrong perspective. Animals also possess intellect to a lesser or greater degree. Weaver-birds, elephants, dogs, horses are some of the typical examples.

## **MIND:**

The mind is the motive force behind all activities. Without it, no act can be performed. It is immortal, a repository of all knowledge, a source of consciousness and recollection. It can comprehend the past, present and future. In it is inwoven, the

entire knowledge. It is seated in the heart, is ever young and possesses great power. It is the source of light to the senses. It is strong, restless, impetuous and difficult to control who have no sense of Methodology. The speed of the mind is faster than the light. So how could you control something, which runs in all directions with a speed which is even faster than light (light travels at 186, 282 miles per second)? The Semitic and heavily influenced Semitic religions (Christianity and Islam) do not have any methodology to restrain one's mind. The *Bhagavad Gita* (a brief summary of the *Vedas*) and other *Vedic* texts give us a comprehensive knowledge and practical side of it: "How to restrain the impetuous mind?" It is the practice which makes one perfect even if one fails twenty times. If one keeps on trying under the proper guided instructions of Spiritual Masters, the violent and impulsive mind could be restrained. It requires constant practice and renunciation. As explained earlier, renunciation here does not mean to give up your prescribed duties and wander in the jungle. Renunciation here means: not to be attached to the fruits of work. The senses play the major role for leading one's mind to be uncontrolled. The senses impetuously carry away the mind of even a wise man; wherever the unsteady mind goes, it should be brought back. If the mind (reins) is properly restrained and the senses (five horses of a chariot) are controlled by the charioteer (Intellect) then the master of the chariot can remain in a comfortable zone. The mind is the cause of bondage as well as liberation of mortals. If gets engrossed in sensuous objects, it leads to bondage but when it runs away from them, it liberates the soul. It is purified by practicing truthfulness. It is the subtle part of the food which goes to make up the mind.

"MAY MY KIND, WITHOUT WHICH NO ACT CAN BE DONE, ENTERTAIN BENEFICIAL THOUGHTS." ...*Yajur Veda 34:3*

"THE MIND IS IMMORTAL, REPOSITORY OF KNOWLEDGE AND SOURCE OF CONSCIOUSNESS AND RECOLLECTIONS." ..*Yajur Veda 34:3*

“MAY MIND, BY WHICH THE PAST, PRESENT AND FUTURE CAN BE COMPREHENDED ENTERTAIN BENEFICIAL THOUGHTS.” ... *Yajur Veda 34:4*

“MAY MY MIND, IN WHICH THE RIG, YAJUR, SAM AND ATHARV **VEDAS** ARE LIKE SPOKES IN THE NAVE OF THE WHEEL AND IN WHICH THE ENTIRE KNOWLEDGE OF HUMAN BEINGS IS INWOVEN, ENTERTAIN BENEFICIAL THOUGHTS.” ... *Yajur Veda 34:5*

“MAY MY MIND, WHICH IS LIKE A SKILLFUL DRIVER OF A CHARIOT WHO WITH THE HELP OF REINS LEADS THE STUBBORN HORSES IN THE RIGHT DIRECTION, WHICH IS SEATED IN THE HEART, IS EVER YOUNG, AND POSSESSES GREAT POWERS, ENTERTAIN BENEFICIAL THOUGHTS.” .. *Yajur Veda 34:6*

“MAY MY MIND, WHICH IN WAKEFUL STATE TRAVELS LONG DISTANCES AND SIMILARLY ROAMS IN DREAMS, WHICH CAN REACH DISTANT PLACES AND IS THE SOURCE OF LIGHT TO THE SENSES ENTERTAIN BENEFICIAL THOUGHTS.”... *Yajur Veda 34:1*

ARJUN ASKED LORD **KRISHN**: “FOR THE MIND IS RESTLESS, TURBULENT, OBSTINATE AND VERY STRONG, IT SEEMS TO ME, MORE DIFFICULT THAN CONTROLLING THE WIND.” *Bhagavad Gita. 6:34.*

“IT IS UNDOUBTEDLY VERY DIFFICULT TO CURB THE RESTLESS MIND, BUT IT IS POSSIBLE BY CONSTANT PRACTICE AND BY DETACHMENT.: ... **LORD KRISHN** ANSWERED *Bhagavad Gita 6:35.* “THE SENSES ARE SO STRONG AND IMPETUOUS, O ARJUN, THAT THEY FORCIBLY CARRY AWAY THE MIND EVEN OF A MAN OF DISCRIMINATION WHO IS ENDEAVORING TO CONTROL THEM.” ... *Bhagavad Gita 2:60.*

“FROM WHATEVER AND WHEREVER THE MIND WANDERS DUE TO ITS FLICKERING AND UNSTEADY NATURE, ONE MUST WITHDRAW IT AND BRING IT



BACK UNDER THE CONTROL OF THE SELF.” .. *Bhagavad Gita 6:26*.

“THE SENSES OF A PERSON, WHOSE MIND IS ALWAYS RESTRAINED AND WHO HAS RIGHT UNDERSTANDING, REMAIN UNDER HIS CONTROL LIKE THE GOOD HORSES OF A CHARIOTEER.” ... *Kath Upanishad 3:6*.

“MIND INDEED IS THE CAUSE OF BONDAGE AND LIBERATION OF THE PEOPLE: ENGROSSMENT IN THE SENSE OBJECTS IS BONDAGE AND THEIR RESTRAINT LIBERATION.” ... *Maitri Upanishads 6:34*

“THE MIND IS PURIFIED BY PRACTICING TRUTHFULNESS.” ... *Manu 5:109*.

There are many rascals, among the so-called *Gurus*, misleading the society by saying that all religions contain the “Absolute Truth”. All these are pack of lies and leading the society into further darkness. How would they purify the minds of the society when they speak lies and without holding on to the path of “ABSOLUTE TRUTHFULNESS?”. There are definitely THE *GURUS* and there are the so-called *Gurus* who are out there to fulfill their name brand-ego. Always seek for the right *Guru* and any *Guru* mixes and matches truthfulness with all contaminations of the Bible and the Koran, don't listen to him otherwise you would fall into the ditch back again from where you are trying to arise out of it. Now you cannot tolerate this “back and forth” falling into the ditch. No way! Just like, you took time to find the right institution for your higher education, similarly, one must investigate for associating with the right *Vedic* society who have a staff of non-contaminated teachers (*Gurus*). Any *Guru* of *Vedic* texts, even if he is confusing by mixing and matching all religions one and the same, still would be a trillion times better than any missionary, minister, pastor, Islamic *mullah*, or any teacher of Semitism. These Semitic influenced religions are all cutting the tickets for souls to suffer into hellish conditions. I have no doubt!

“WHEN FOOD IS EATEN, ITS SUBTLE PART MOVES UPWARD AND BECOMES PART OF THE MIND.” ...  
*Chandogya Upanishad 6:2.*

The Britishers invented the new dictionary word; “Vegetarianism” after coming in contact with India’s people and their *Vedic* roots, in order to justify their habits of eating animals. Before that the word: “Vegetarianism” was nonexistent since they were trained by Christianity’s methods that animals were sent by Jesus for humans’ diet. Yet, many of them don’t know it. They founded the new words “Vegetarianism and Non-Vegetarianism” and this way they separated the diet into two divisions and ever since these smart people adopted this phrase for the satisfaction of tongue: “Oh, you are a vegetarian.” ... “No, thank you, I am a Non-vegetarian.” The fact is that there is only one diet for humans as discussed in the first Chapter: “Common Bodily Structure Between Human and Herbivorous Animals”.

“You are what you eat” is a phrase used in our daily life. The *Bhagavad Gita* explains the quality of food one must eat and the *Vedas* give strong instructions for not eating animals

I am writing several verses here, quoted from the *Vedic* texts:

“FOODS IN THE MODE OF GOODNESS INCREASE THE DURATION OF LIFE, PURIFY EXISTENCE, GIVE STRENGTH, AND INCREASE HEALTH, HAPPINESS AND SATISFACTION. SUCH FOODS ARE JUICY, FATTY, WHOLESOME, AND PLEASING TO THE HEART. THEY ARE VERY CONDUCTIVE TO HEALTHY CONDITION OF THE BODY.” *Bhagavad Gita 17:8.*

“FOOD THAT IS TOO BITTER, TOO SOUR, TOO SALTY, TOO PUNGENT, TOO DRY OR TOO HOT CAUSES DISTRESS, MISERY AND DISEASE. SUCH FOOD IS VERY DEAR TO THOSE IN THE MODE OF PASSION.” ...  
*Bhagavad Gita 17:9.*

“FOODS PREPARED MORE THAN THREE HOURS BEFORE BEING EATEN, WHICH ARE TASTELESS,

JUICELESS AND DECOMPOSED, WHICH HAVE A BAD SMELL, AND WHICH CONSIST OF REMNANTS AND UNTOUCHABLE THINGS ARE VERY DEAR TO THOSE IN THE MODE OF DARKNESS.” *Bhagavad Gita 17:10*.

One person asked me in a challenging mood: “How come many meat eaters are extremely intelligent”:

I asked him in reverse: “How come, do we have so many smart thieves, crooks, robbers hoarders etc.?” They are so intelligent that they can out smart the law many times till the law catches up with them.

Why do we have so many police stations to arrest these crooks? If these crooks were not intelligent, the police could have apprehended them easily without having to spend billions of dollars for investigations. Intelligence has no relevance in one’s good or bad action. Someone having millions of dollars does not make him a lesser crook if he has achieved all his wealth through illegitimate methods, regardless of ones smartness. Eventually, the law will catch up with this crook.

One person told me that it was nobody’s business to tell him what to eat and what not to eat. I asked him: “Would he make his business if a murderer tries to kill his mama?” Similarly, it is your business to take care of these innocent mother cows since they are the integral part of human system for their sustenance.

“HE WHO PARTAKES OF THE FLESH OF HUMAN BEINGS, HE WHO SHARES WITH THE MEAT OF ANIMALS LIKE THE HORSES AND WHO ROBS OF THE MILK OF UN-KILLABLE COW IS THE MONSTER AND MUST BE BEHEADED BY THE RULER.” *Rig Ved 10:87.16*.

“ONE WHO KILLS A COW MUST BE PUT TO DEATH.” *Yajur Ved 30:8*.

“THE KING MUST EXILE THOSE WHO TRY TO POISON OR KILL A COW.” *Atharv Ved 8.3.16*

“THOSE ALONE ARE GOD’S AFFECTIONATE WHO PUNISH THOSE WHO KILL COWS.” ... *Sam Ved No. 39*.

“OH KING, THOU SHOULDEST CUT OFF THE HEAD OF ONE WHO KILLS THE UN-KILLABLE COW OR TAKES AWAY HER MILK.” .. *Rig Ved 10; 87.16.*

“HE WHO ADVISES THE KILLING OF AN ANIMAL, HE WHO KILLS ANIMALS, HE WHO SELLS OR BUYS THEM FOR SUCH A PURPOSE, HE WHO COOKS THE FLESH, HE WHO SERVES IT, HE WHO EATS FLESH AND ALSO THE ONE WHO SUPPORTS SUCH RELIGIOUS ORGANIZATIONS WHICH HAVE BEEN CONSTANTLY PREACHING THAT THE ANIMALS WERE SENT BY GOD ARE ALL NINE OF THEM BUTCHERS AND DESTROYERS, OR IN OTHER WORDS ARE ALL SINNERS. IT IS A GRIEVOUS SIN TO KILL OR EAT AN ANIMAL.” *Manu Chapter V. Shloka 51.*

“HE WHO ADORES ME BECOMES A FRIEND OF COWS.” In other words a true worshiper of God is one who is a friend of cows.

It is a different matter that in the course of time, coming in touch with flesh-eating countries some of the Hindus acquired this flesh eating habits. But flesh eating was always condemned as a religious injunction on the basis of four *Vedas*. Some verses explain the soul taking births in hellish planets and there is a complete detail of those hellish planets in *Vedic* texts. There are several hellish planets where life is associated in more intense suffering than the sufferings one similar to Ethiopia’s mass starvation, shown on television. *The Encyclopedia of Buddhism* on page 291 says: “THE *BODHISATTVAS* WHO SEEK THE ENLIGHTENMENT OF THE **BUDDH**, HOW CAN THEY EAT FLESH OF VARIOUS LIVING BEINGS?” THE *LANKAVATARA SUTRA* SPEAKS ABOUT THE PROHIBITION OF EATING MEAT (PAGE 4,254). ALSO, THE *BRAHMAJALA SUTRA*, THE THIRD AMONG THE PERFECT REGARDING MINOR DEFILEMENTS STATES:

“ONE SHOULD NOT EAT ANY SORT OF MEAT.  
IF ONE SHOULD EAT MEAT,

THE SEED OF *BUDDHAHOOD* OF GREAT  
COMPASSION IS EXTINGUISHED” . . . *Taisho, 24,*  
*page 100 4b.*

Therefore, in *Mahayana* the eating of meat is considered an offence, and this exerted a great influence on Buddhism in China and Japan:

“THE FORM OF BUDDHISM WHICH DEVELOPED IN CHINA AND JAPAN WAS STRONGLY INFLUENCED BY THE *MAHAYANA* TEXTS AND WRITINGS; AND THEREFORE, IN REGARD TO *AHIMSA* ALSO, THESE INFLUENCES HAVE BEEN VERY CONSPICUOUS. FIRST, THE EATING OF MEAT WAS LOOKED UPON AS AN EVIL AND WAS OSTRACIZED. THE EMPEROR WU OF THE LIANG DYNASTY PROCLAIMED (2,501 YEARS AGO) THE ABOLITION OF LIQUOR AND MEAT IN HIS KINGDOM; HE PUT A STOP TO THE KILLING AND INJURING OF LIVING CREATURES, PROHIBITED THE USE OF FISH NETS, DECREED AGAINST SLAUGHTER AND AGAIN IN (2,495 YEARS AGO) SENT OUT A PROCLAMATION CALLING ON HIS SUBJECTS TO STOP THE KILLING OF LIVING CREATURES ON THE DAY OF RELIGIOUS SERVICE DEDICATED TO THE ANCESTORS.”

“FROM THIS TIME ONWARD THE EATING OF MEAT GRADUALLY CEASED, AND THIS TENDED TO BECOME GENERAL. IT BECAME A MATTER OF COURSE NOT TO USE ANY KIND OF MEAT IN THE MEALS OF TEMPLES AND MONASTERIES. THIS TRADITION THEREAFTER REMAINED IN THE BUDDHISM OF CHINA AND JAPAN.”

One American Buddhist told me that now Buddhist were allowed to eat meat after the birth of second **Buddh** reincarnated 700 years ago in Japan.

I asked him, “Why would **Lord Buddh** contradict his own teachings: ‘not eating animals’, when He first appeared in India some 3,000 years ago?”

This ignorant replied: “Because of the modern time, new **Buddh** took reincarnation to allow us eating meat.”

I asked him: “Did the laws of gravity, laws of nature, laws of birth and death, disease, old age, have changed since the time of appearance of the original **Lord Buddh**?”

He replied, “No.” He was speechless.

*ZOROASTRIANISM*, which is based on the four *Vedas*, speaks in *Nama Mihabad 131* says: “SOME ARE ENDOWED WITH INTELLIGENCE AND YET DO EVIL DEEDS VIZ. THOSE MEN WHO SLAUGHTER INNOCENT ANIMALS AND FILL THEIR STOMACH WITH THEIR FLESH,” VENERATION FOR THE COW IS ENJOINED IN THE *Parsi* RELIGION. The verses *Behram Yasht 66 of the Zend Avesta* and also summary of *Yasna XXI* by Rev. L.H. Mill indicates clearly the great respect for all living entities in the *Parsi* religion.

**SIKH GURU GOVIND (RAI) SINGH** SPOKE IN *VICHITRA NATAK* AND *PANTH PRAKASH*: “I SHALL RESTORE THE HONOR OF **VEDAS-DHARM** IN THE WORLD AND SHALL WIPE OUT THE CRIME OF COW KILLING.” PRAYING BEFORE GODDESS *DURGA*, SIKHS’ *GURU* SAID: “LET THE *KHALSA PANTH* (RELIGION OF THE PURE) REVERBERANT IN THE ENTIRE WORLD, AND THE HINDU *DHARMA* AWAKEN IN EVERY NOOK AND CORNER” . . . *Spoken by Guru Gobind Singh*.

*SIKH GURU* FURTHER SAID: “OURS IS ANCIENT *ARYA DHARM*. THE ESSENCE OF OUR RELIGION, PRACTICED BY *RISHIS*, *AVATARS*, KINGS; IT IS THIS SAME RELIGION THAT WE WANT TO FOLLOW SO THAT THE ENTIRE CREATION MAY BE HAPPY.”

But the Britisher tried to separate the teachings of this Hinduism branch of Sikhism as a separate religion to divide and control the society.

## **MAHATMA GANDHI:**

“AN EXAMINATION OF THE STRUCTURE OF THE HUMAN BODY LEADS TO THE CONCLUSION THAT MAN IS INTENDED BY NATURE TO LIVE ON A VEGETABLE DIET. There is the closest affinity between the organs of the human body and those of the fruit-eating animals. The monkey, for instance, is so similar to man in shape and structure, he is a fruit-eating animal. His teeth and stomach are just like the teeth and stomach of man, while those of the carnivorous animals, as for instance the lion and the tiger, are entirely different.”

In animals the mind is so waned that it is incapable of distinguishing between right and wrong. The thought-cell of their mind is completely out of action. The nerve-cell functions normally and animals consequently experience pain and pleasure. The memory-cell functions, though imperfectly, as this is indicated by the fact that animals recognize their young and also their owners.

## **THE FIVE SENSES:**

The five senses are instruments of perception and action and are wielded by the mind. The senses are the horses and impetuously carry away the mind. When the mind yields to the turbulent senses, the understanding and intellect are swept away like a ship by the storm. But when the senses are properly restrained, the intellect becomes well balanced.

“THEY SAY THAT THE SENSES ARE THE HORSES AND PATHS THEY TRAVERSE ARE THE SENSE OBJECTS.” ... *Kath Upanishad 3:4.*

“AS A BOAT ON THE WATER IS SWEEP AWAY BY A STRONG WIND, EVEN SO ONE OF THE SENSES IN WHICH THE MIND BECOMES FIXED CAN CARRY AWAY A MAN’S INTELLIGENCE.” *Bhagavad Gita 2:76.*

“ONE WHOSE SENSES ARE RESTRAINED FROM THEIR OBJECTS IS CERTAINLY OF STEADY INTELLIGENCE.” ... *Bhagavad Gita* 2:68.

I am *Sat* (eternal) and *Chit* (conscious); the supreme being is *Sat* (eternal), *Chit* (conscious) and *Anand* (all bliss) while *Prakriti* ( the primordial) matter is *Sat*. (eternal). I get into bondage when I am associated with and engrosses in *Sattav*, *Rajas*, *Tamas*— the three *Gunas* (attributes of *Prakriti*. But when I turn away from *Prakriti*, I attain bliss and get united or in service with the Supreme Spirit.

“...WHEN THE SOUL DEPARTS THROUGH AN APERTURE OF THE BODY, THE *PRANAS* (LIFE) ALSO DEPART; WHEN THE *PRANAS* DEPART ALL THE VITAL BREATHS DEPART AFTER IT.”...*Brihadaranyak Upnishad* 4-4-2.

“WHETHER IT IS A ‘CONFLUENCE OF ATOMS’ OR AN ‘ELECTRIC CHARGE’ OR A ‘TENSION IN ETHER’ MATTER IS THAT EVER PRESENT, ALL-PERVADING SUBSTANCE WHICH GOES TO MAKE THE BODIES OF HUMANS AND ANIMALS.”

“MATERIAL NATURE CONSISTS OF THREE MODES—GOODNESS (*SATTAV*), PASSION (*RAJAS*) AND IGNORANCE (*TAMAS*). WHEN THE LIVING ENTITY COMES IN CONTACT WITH NATURE, HE BECOMES CONDITIONED BY THESE MODES.” *Bhagavad Gita* 14:5.

I am birthless and deathless. I am eternal and everlasting. But during my stay on earth, I have to dwell in the bodies of men, women, animals, birds, insects, plants and sea life ordained according to my good or bad *Karmas*. When I come out of the womb of a mother attired in a newly acquired body, it is said in common parlance that I am born. When I leave the body, it is said that I have died. Countless have been my such births and deaths and innumerable my fathers and mothers. I transmigrate from fish life to plant life to insect to bird life and then from bird life to an animal kingdom and finally to human bodies. My transmigration in the process of evolution of consciousness is



one directional in this planet earth, i.e., from lower species of life to the highest but this transmigration could revert back to vicious animals' kingdoms like snakes, fire-ants, lions, wolves, foxes, cats, and dogs from human lives if I exercise my free will in wrong-directions. If the scale of my good and bad *Karmas* is even, I am born again as a human but in case my bad *Karmas* preponderate over my good deeds, I transmigrate to an animal kingdom as explained earlier.

“MY SOULS IS NEVER BORN, NOR DOES IT EVER DIE. IT HAS NOT SPRUNG UP FROM ANY THING NOR HAS ANYTHING COME OUT OF IT. IT IS UNBORN, ETERNAL, EVERLASTING AND PRIMEVAL. HE IS NOT SLAIN WHEN THE BODY IS SLAIN.” *Kath Upnishad 2:18.*

“FOR THE SOUL THERE IS NEVER BIRTH NOR DEATH. NOR, HAVING ONCE BEEN, DOES HE EVER CEASE TO IT. HE IS UNBORN, ETERNAL, EVER-EXISTING, UNDYING AND PRIMEVAL. HE IS NOT SLAIN WHEN THE BODY IS SLAIN.” *Bhagavad Gita 2:20.*

“THE SOUL CAN NEVER BE CUT INTO PIECES BY ANY WEAPON, NOR BURNED BY FIRE, NOR MOISTENED BY WATER, NOR WITHERED BY THE WIND.” *Bhagavad Gita 2:23.*

**God Krishn** speaks to His dear friend Arjun while He was imparting this great Knowledge: “MANY, MANY BIRTHS BOTH YOU AND I HAVE PASSED. I CAN REMEMBER ALL OF THEM, BUT YOU CANNOT.” *Bhagavad Gita 4:5.*

There are several stages of mind: conscious, subconscious, unconscious, sub- subconscious and finally the mind goes into the state of deep unconsciousness with many layers of memories.

“AS A PERSON PUT ON NEW GARMENTS, GIVING UP OLD ONES, SIMILARLY, THE SOUL ACCEPTS NEW MATERIAL BODIES, GIVING UP THE OLD AND USELESS ONES.” *Bhagavad Gita 2:22.*



---

**You have now worn a black jacket and the next moment may wear a white jacket. You are neither that black jacket nor white jacket. It is simply that you have changed jackets.**

---

“THOSE WHO DO EVIL DEEDS ARE BORN AFTER DEATH, IN THOSE REGIONS WHICH ARE ENSHROUDED IN BLIND DARKNESS.” *Yajur Ved 40:3.*

“THOSE WHO DO NOT GO TO OTHER (FAR AWAY) REGIONS AFTER DEATH BY THE TWO PATHS (*DEVYAN AND PITRI-YAN*) BECOME INSECTS, MOTHS AND ANIMALS WHICH BITE WITH TEETH.” *Brihadaranyak Upanishad 6-2-16.*

“...THE SOUL, THE RULER OF THE *PRANAS* (FIVE VITAL BREATH(S)), WANDERS ABOUT IN VARIOUS SPECIES ACCORDING TO ITS *KARMAS*.”... *Svestasvatar Upanishad 5:7.*

“JUST AS A MANGO, FIG OR FRUIT OF PEPUL TREE GETS RELIVED FROM ITS STALK, SO THE SOUL AFTER ITS RELEASE FROM THE BODY, AGAIN GOES INTO ANOTHER BODY ACCORDANCE WITH THE LAWS OF TRANSMIGRATION” . . . *Brihadaranyak Upanishad 4-3-36.*

After the World War II, there was a baby-boom here in America. The entire hospitals were filled and, therefore, many school buildings were utilized for deliveries of newborn. Where did they come, from all of a sudden? Ninety-five millions human bodies were destroyed and many of them took birth during baby-boom time. So by murdering, the population does not decrease. It just comes right back. There had been two World Wars backed by these Christians’ tyrants, yet the population of Europe has not got lesser. So there must be some other solution to curtail this growth. This portion of the Book is the number one solution to first examine yourself. “WHO YOU ARE?” “WHAT IS THE REAL PURPOSE OF LIFE?” “WHAT IS BINDING (CONDITIONED) AND WHAT IS NON-BINDING (LIBERATION).” SO WE HAVE TO SHOW THE WORLD BY EXAMPLES, “HOW TO LIBERATE ONESELF FROM THE REPEATED MISERIES OF BIRTH AND DEATH?”

Once they understand this then they can think of the values of their lives and respect for others. Then and only then, they will refrain from illicit activities and thereby peace to all the sentient beings. The world will definitely end in a positive way.

“HE AGAIN GIVES ME (THE SOUL) AN OPPORTUNITY TO TAKE BIRTHS ON THIS EARTH AND HAVE PARENTS ONCE AGAIN.” *Rig Ved 1-24-1/2.*

“THE SOUL ACQUIRES BODIES AGAIN AND AGAIN.” *Atharv Ved 20:132.*

“AFTER BEING RELEASED FROM BODY, THE SOUL AGAIN ENTERS THE WOMB ACCORDANCE WITH ITS KARMAS.” *Atharv Ved 20-40-3.*

“...SEE GOD’S WONDERFUL CREATION; HE WHO DIES TODAY IS BORN AGAIN TOMORROW. THE SOUL

AGAIN ENTERS INTO CORPORAL BODIES IN THOSE REGIONS . . . GOD AGAIN GRANTS US BODIES . . . I DO NOT KNOW HOW MANY BODIES I HAVE STILL TO ACQUIRE.” *Rig Ved 10-55-5. 10-56-4. 10-59-7. 10-51-4.*

Under the proper instructions of a qualified *Guru*, one can definitely learn the art of stopping this vicious “Cycle of Birth and Death”.

THE *UDANA* (UP-BREATH) LEADS THE SOUL TO THE *PUNIYA LOK* (HIGHER PLANETS) FOR GOOD DEEDS, TO EVIL WORLDS FOR EVIL DEEDS AND TO HUMAN WORLD FOR MIXED DEEDS.”...*Prasan Upanishad.*

“THE SOUL IS INVISIBLE, INCONCEIVABLE, IMMUTABLE AND UNCHANGEABLE.” ... *Bhagavad Gita 2:25.*

“ALL CREATED BEINGS ARE UNMANIFEST IN THEIR BEGINNINGS, MANIFEST IN THEIR INTERIMS STATE, AND UNMANIFEST AGAIN WHEN THEY ARE ANNIHILATED.” *Bhagavad Gita 2:28.*

“SOME LOOK ON THE SOUL AS AMAZING, SOME DESCRIBE HIM AS AMAZING, AND SOME HEAR OF HIM AS AMAZING, WHILE OTHERS, EVEN AFTER HEARING ABOUT HIM, CANNOT UNDERSTAND HIM AT ALL.” ... *Bhagavad Gita 2:29.*

“THE FOOLISH CANNOT UNDERSTAND HOW A LIVING ENTITY CAN QUIT HIS BODY, OR WHAT SORT OF BODY HE ENJOYS UNDER THE SPELL OF THE MODES OF NATURE. BUT ONE WHOSE EYES ARE TRAINED IN KNOWLEDGE CAN SEE THIS.” *Bhagavad Gita 15:10.*

I attended a funeral of a Christian person. There this priest was quoting all these above verses as if they were taken out of the Bible and spoke by Jesus. Later, I cornered him by saying: “How could he confuse these animal eaters’ Christians with the great science of the *Vedas* who had not the slightest understanding ‘what soul is’? If they had the slightest understanding that the soul is different from this body, they

could not create these racial wars on the bodily platforms or could not possibly divide the world for the sake of criminal advantages.”

The soul’s understanding in the New Testament is vague and in recent years they have borrowed partial information about soul from *Vedic* texts in their own concocted style stories to keep their business going. This way, they have been misleading their congregations with wrong interpretations about the true nature of the soul and continue to keep the society under their clutches. According to Christianity, they have three beliefs regarding the understanding of soul and no more.

- (1) God creates souls at the time of Conception.
- (2) This is the first and the last life.
- (3) The souls do not survive death but are resurrected on the day of Judgement.

They cannot claim any further awareness on the topic of soul beyond these because they are their basis and that is always they got. One time I went to attend the seminar of P. Hutshey. He is a fanatic Catholic who has borrowed every teaching of consciousness from the *Vedas*. He gives all the seminars based on conscious and subconscious mind and then boast about Jesus and Christianity. These kinds will never let you get the knowledge to come straight through. **THEY ARE THE GREATEST HINDRANCE IN THE PROGRESS OF THE WORLD’S SOCIETY. THIS P. HUTSHEY CHARGES ABOUT \$150/PERSON/SEMINAR FOR BUILDING POSITIVE IMAGE. NORMALLY, HE GETS 150-200 PEOPLE PER SEMINAR. THE BIBLE DOES NOT HAVE THESE ANSWERS OF “CONSCIOUS” AND “SUBCONSCIOUS” MIND BUT THESE AMERICAN PEOPLE WANT TO PAY \$150/PER SEMINAR FOR SOME RIGHT ANSWERS.** They are just out there hoarding and confusing under their nonaligned teachings.

**H.G. WELLS** wrote; ‘SCIENCE HAS PROVED THAT SOMETHING CANNOT BE PRODUCED OUT OF NOTHING. CREATION MEANS SIMPLY MANIFESTATION, THE COMING FORTH OF A NEW MODE OF SOMETHING ALREADY IN EXISTENCE. WE CAN SAY NOW WITH AN ENTIRELY REASONABLE CONFIDENCE THAT ALL LIFE WHICH EXISTS TODAY HAS SPRUNG DIRECT FROM PRE-EXISTING LIFE.’”

These following explanations will repudiate Christian’s false triple beliefs:

If God creates souls at the time of conception, then He must have some purpose to view. How is it, then, that purpose of the Almighty is very often defeated and frustrated by souls life-journey being cut short on account of abortion, sickness, starvation, accident and other causes before the soul is able to achieve and fulfill that purpose?

Those who maintain that this is the first and the last life and that there is no other life beyond this life – it is either a perpetual Heaven or a perpetual Hell- do not show any sign of justice. When we have all been born with varying capacities and inequality in the same life, cannot possibly acquire all the essentials which would lead us back into heaven. Some are slow in progress and some are fast. Would it not be a great injustice that on the basis of one life alone someone has to live in perpetual Hell?

The very conception of a universal resurrection followed by a judgement awarding all of us either perpetual bliss or consigning us to eternal torment for our conduct during one short span of life is absurd. One had only to think of those who are born hair-witted or as the children of criminal parents; what chance in life have they? To condemn such unfortunates because they have led, evil lives would be travesty of justice. And what of young people who die when still in their teens? Please read Dennis Whestley’s ‘*They Used Dark Forces*’, page 474.

**Question.** Science postulates that which has a beginning in time must inevitably have an ending in time. If soul is created by God at the time of conception, it cannot become immortal. It must have an end: it cannot remain for eternity in Hell or Heaven after the day of judgement. PLEASE NOTE THAT IMMORTALITY IS NOT A BIBLICAL IDEA THE NEW TESTAMENT ONLY SPEAKS OF RESURRECTION

“This singular dogma of a soul without a past but with a future, crated by the birth of the body but indestructible by the death of the body is a violent and irrational assumption, an imagination unverified and without verisimilitude. It involves the difficulty of a creature beginning in time but enduring through eternity, an immortal being dependent for its existence on an act of physical generation, yet itself always and entirely unphysical and independent of the body which results from the generation. These are objections insuperable to the reason. We are made helplessly what we are and are yet responsible for what we were, - or at least for what we shall be the hereafter which is inevitably determined to a large extent by what we are originally.” ... *Problem of Rebirth by Aurobindo P 39.*

If God creates souls at the time of conception when men and women unite sexually then it would mean that the first man of the Bible (Adam) and the first woman of the Bible (Eve) who were created by the Bible god did not possess souls.

“There is not much sense increasing lovely children if they are to destroyed in a few days or weeks or years.” ... (*by Hardyal, M.A.*)

If God creates souls, he would endow every soul with the same gifts, instruments, capacities and capabilities so that none feels favored or disabled in this voyage of life.

If God has once arbitrarily created and embodied the souls, why would not such arbitrariness be repeated in future also and created souls re-embodied again and again?

It does not stand to reason that once God, the Great Intelligence, has launched us as self-conscious creatures on the ocean of life, we would be snuffed out after a few short

developing years unearth “knowing not anything” unlike some far distant day and a trumpet call.

“God has work for all qualifying souls to do. He and the laws of the universe are not interested in creating new souls and holding them in unconscious bondage to death for some hundreds, thousands, or even millions of years to be finally resurrected for a choosing of “the elect” and the eternal damning of ‘the lost’.” ... *‘You Live After Death’ by Harold Sherman. Page 144.*

If there is no previous life how can we account for differences that we find in individuals and in the animals. Why has one soul being embodied as a snake, another as an elephant, the third as a lion, the fourth as a bird and the fifth as a man?

Among men too, one man is born in a rich family and the other in poverty. Again of the two brothers born in the same family one pursues the path of an ascetic life from the very beginning whilst the other turns to be a scoundrel. One brother is an intellectual from the very beginning whilst the other is a blackhead. How can all these differences be accounted?

Again, why is it that one is born blind, another lame, the third without arms and the fourth without brain? No parents ever desire his children to be disabled like that. If there is no previous life, then God alone being the five of all, experiences sweet and bitter would be guilty of being partial and cruel in making some happy and others, unhappy. If these Christians claim that souls are created at the time of conception, why are they not able to produce all perfect children, if they have chosen to be so powerful? Even the newborn babe, who had no opportunity to incur guilt, often suffers the greatest agonies and parents also go through severe pains in raising these children. They say God creates soul at the time of conception but they are again confusing by including the name of God. The fact they are trying to say that Christian male and female have the capabilities of creating “souls” at the time of conception due to sexual-intercourse.



Why God creates souls in the case of some mating couples and refrain from doing so in case of other who are thereby deprived of the pleasure of having children?

If after billions of years the dead decomposed body is to be resurrected and united with the soul, why should not the human bodies be created instead of coming out of the mother's womb?

Paul Brunton in *'Message from Arunachalam'*, page 119: "WHY GOD IS ENGAGED IN THE CRUEL PAST TIME OF CREATING SOULS, EMBODYING THEM AND AFTER SOME TIME RELEASING THEM FROM THE MORTAL COIL AGAINST THEIR WISHES?"

NO HONEST AND INTELLIGENT PERSON WOULD FOR A MOMENT BELIEVE THAT GOD HAS FLUNG US INTO EMBODIMENT TO AMUSE HIS SPARE MOMENT BY ALTERNATELY COAXING US WITH PLEASURE AND THEN TORTURING US WITH PAIN?"

**God Krishn** resides within you all the time as a Supreme energy. **Krishn** and the living entity are seated within the same body just as two friendly birds are seated on the same branch of a tree. Let us presume that one bird is simply sitting and watching and other bird just flies here and hops there. Sometimes enjoys the nectar of this fruit or other. This "watching bird" is waiting for the return of this "second bird" but due to his entanglement with the lure of this world, the "watched bird" falls down and is called the conditioned soul. God wants every one of us to return back to the "Real Home" but we are desperately seeking for sense-gratifications, so how could we return back to the "Real home?" Soul is responsible for being entangled into this material bondage. It has nothing to do with the Almighty. One can exercise one's free-will once one got a human birth. Out of souls repulsion, enviousness from God, infinitesimal soul goes back to the lower regions of the cosmos, to go through the cycle of birth and death. The soul can be restored back to heaven by following the righteous path with proper understanding. The souls are countless but their numbers are fixed and cannot be increased or decreased for they are

birthless, deathless and eternal. As the souls transmigrate from one specie to another and from one planet to another, the number of living creatures on one specie may increase or decrease at a given time. Today, on our planet, the human population is exploding because it is directly proportion to the slaughter of millions of animals for food etc. under the instructions of the “Holy Bible” and the “Holy Koran.” Souls in animals’ life have the next destination into humans’s life. Since they are forced to be killed before completing their natural life span, the souls are disturbed and these same very disturbed souls take human form of life. So it is a man’s created problem. If one has created the poisonous seeds all over, one has to, definitely, eat the poisonous fruits coming out of poisonous seeds. This way the disturbed and vengeful souls are now entering in the shape of human’s bodies. There are many details in *Vedic* texts which have complete explanations as to the soul’s dwelling. The story of Adam and Eve of the Old Testament is borrowed from Babylonian’s myth which was originally borrowed out of context from the *Vedic* texts. Tasting the tree’s apple and falling down as described in Adam and Eve myth is a twisted explanation and is taken out of the contexts as described in the explanation of “Two Co-Eternal Spirits” reside in the equally eternal matter like two coeval and friendly birds perching on the same tree. One of these two (viz. The finite soul) tastes of the fruit of this tree (i.e., feels pleasure and pain which are incidental to the soul’s union with master or its circumscription with a body) while the other (viz. Infinite Soul or God) watches or supervises without being subjected to its joys and sorrows.

**Question.** How do they go into a deep slumber during the night of *Brahma* (The Creator)? *Brahma* (The Creator)? One day of *Brahma* is equivalent to 1,000 ages X 4,300,000 years. This makes twelve hours and the night in the same duration.

There are seven regions where these souls reside. I am trying to cut down my explanations as the publisher wants me to write this whole universe understanding in 1000,000 words. Please seek the help of a right *Guru* or ask Mr. Ted Turner to

open schools to teach these detailed knowledge for this world to end in a positive way. It would surely do it. There is no doubt in my mind!

## **ITEM NUMBER 2:**

“EXAMPLES MUST BE SET BY THEMSELVES BEFORE SPEAKING ‘THE WORDS OF WISDOM’.”

Reference to Mr. Ted Turner’s declaration that the Ten Commandments are obsolete, I would like to highlight the reasons, “Why they are?”:

The speaker of the Ten Commandments himself had contradicted these commandments at numerous occasions. In other words, there are too many loose ends for one to be truly realized and because of many disturbances. Therefore, the real seekers for peace, and for the final attainment, have lost faith. During Roman Catholic Tribunal for the discovery and punishment of heresy, the followers could read Bible only in the presence of priests in the Church. Somewhere, around 19<sup>th</sup> century people started to gain more school education. Literacy to read and write increased million folds. In subconscious minds of the Bible followers, it was stuck that each word contains in the Holy Bible is the ‘Absolute Word of God’. This idea has passed down from family to families, father to the son. Those who could get higher education like **Galileo, Bruno**, and others, they went on their scientific research to prove different theories but the inquisition charge them for heresy because their findings were opposing the Bible’s teachings. In fact, it was the other way around. Most of the people were extremely illiterate and due to such findings that the earth was not flat but round by world’s famous scientist Mr. Galileo, they became violent as they thought that such findings had contradicted their beliefs derived from the Bible. Bruno was burned alive and Galileo, who was going to be hanged by the inquisition, was later put into house arrest for his entire life. Present Pope admitted that

Church was wrong about Galileo. IN THOSE DAYS, IT WAS LIKE THIS “playing a nice melody on a musical flute in front of a water-buffalo. What does she do? Kick you in the rear, since she does not appreciate nice melody.”

There are hundreds of confusions and contradictions in the Holy Bible but I will give you examples of the “origin” in the development of “hate” under the glorified teachings: “Thou shall Love Thy Neighbor.”

“We are all children of God” — this phrase is used in every church over and over again. Just around the turn of 19<sup>th</sup> century many Bible followers started reading the Bible in their homes (no longer required the supervision of the priest to study few selected phrases from the Bible) and found out that love of God was turning out to be of a revengeful God:

#### **FROM THE BIBLE, NUMBERS 31:1-18:**

“And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, avenge the children of Israel of the *Mid'i-an-ites*: afterward shalt thou be gathered up to thy people. And Moses spake unto the people, saying, Arm some of yourselves unto the war, and let them go against the *Mid'i-an-ites*, and avenge the Lord of *Mid'ian*. And they warred against the *Mid'i-an'ites*, as the Lord commanded Moses; and they slew all the males. And the children of Israel took all the women of *Mid'i-an-ites* captives, and their little ones, and took the spoil of all their cattle, and all their flocks, and all their goods. And they burnt all their cities wherein they dwelt, and all their goodly castles, with fire. And Moses said unto them, Have ye saved all the women alive? NOW THEREFORE KILL EVERY MALE AMONG THE LITTLE ONES, AND KILL EVERY WOMAN THAT HATH KNOWN MAN BY LYING WITH HIM. BUT ALL THE WOMEN CHILDREN, THAT HAVE NOT KNOWN A MAN BY LYING WITH HIM, KEEP ALIVE FOR YOURSELF.”

## **THE BIBLE, NUMBERS 31:31-35:**

“And Moses and E-le-a’zar the priest did as the Lord commanded Moses. And the booty, being the rest of the prey which the men of war had caught, was six hundred thousand and seventy thousand and five thousand sheep. And thirty and two thousand persons in all, of women that had not known men by lying with him.”

“THOU SHALL NOT KILL”

What do we find here right from the teachings of the Bible?

- (1) Small children were killed under the instructions of Moses and the Bible’s lord.
- (2) Lord of the Bible instructs the Israelites to keep women children (small girls) alive for sex.
- (3) Captive women were killed, except 32,000, after examining their virginity.
- (4) 32,000 fearful women were forced to become Israelites’ wives against their will under the instructions of Moses and the Bible’s lord.

Under the protections of the Lord of the Bible and Moses, infants, children and women were killed, women were sexually examined to check their virginity under Semitic instructions of Moses to find if they had laid down with other men prior to bringing them as captives. **WHAT KIND OF AN EXAMINATION THEY MUST HAVE HAD?**

From the *Bible, Exodus 12:1-30*: “And the Lord spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying, This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you. And ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip it in the blood that is in the bason, and strike the lintel and the two side posts with the blood that is in the bason; and none of

you shall go out at the door of his house until the morning. For the lord will pass through the land of Egypt on that night, and will strike all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and against all the gods of Egypt I will excuse judgement: I am the lord; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side posts, the lord will pass over the door, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite you. And it came to pass, that at midnight the lord smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt; and there was a great cry in Egypt; for there was not a house where there was not one dead.”

Christianity is non-separable from Semitism. With the Old Testament, Christianity does not have any basis to stand at its own, whatever their (false) pretext may be. Though Christians have been trying their utmost best to prove that they are separate from Semitism, but how could they be when the basic Christian’s “science of `creation” is borrowed from *Genesis* of the Old Testament? So Christianity is, heavily influenced, a new branch of Semitism named after Jesus who helped in soothing, up to certain extent, the rigidity and criminal tendency as contained in the Old Testament through the influence of limited *Vedic* understanding, brought from India when he was there between his age 13 and 29. He could not possibly pass the complete information to the rigid followers who were absolutely trapped by Semitism. Therefore, he tried to compromise in order to influence many of the confused minds and that later gave rise to the perverted form of a religion, called Christianity. It has to disappear from the scene for humans’s survival on this planet in order to bring the ultimate peace and coexistence. So Christianity is a mild form of Semitism. Also, later Semitism gave rise to Islam. Islam is more crude form of Semitism. Ironically, Islam and heavily influenced Semitic teachings: Christianity, both byproducts of Semitism and loaded with Semitic bullets (ideas), turned out to be the “Persecutors” of the “original Semitic People”: Jews, and in the process they also tried to destroy the most advanced civilization, “The *Aryan* Culture”. The *Aryan* culture is strictly based on the *Vedic* texts

and they are those who protect the innocents like women, children, cows, old men and anyone who is deserving for mercy. *Vedic* system is not a sentimental religion as we see so many sentimental religions as described earlier. This is the necessity of society. Otherwise, society is 100% doomed; it is already in hellish conditions and eventually the followers are going positively into Hell Planets (there are many of them). *Vedas* contain the complete descriptions of hellish planets. How can you expect peace in a dog's society? The dogs by nature howling—"Woof! Woof! Woof!"—as soon as he sees other dogs. So do you mean to say there will be peace if you turn human society into dog society, into cat society, into tiger society? The tiger is very powerful; he can kill many other animals. But, does that mean he is a very important animal? No, he has no use in society. And now we are very powerful, and we have good weapons to fight with and we can kill many people. But these are no qualification for good men or a good society. We are meant to manufacture a society of monkeys or tigers or asses or rascals whose aims in this short human life are to simply "Hoard" and to suck the masses high and dry by all manipulations and complexities, as created this temporary "White Collar Capitalization" schemes.

Do you mean to say a society of asses will derive any benefit from life? Definitely no!

ARE THESE ANY SIGNS OF "THOU SHALL LOVE THY NEIGHBOR?"

Why thou should love thy neighbor? Nobody wants to accept the order and specially when people in general are literate and exposed to many things. Why should they love thy neighbor who had been found guilty of raping or murder of someone? There must be higher reasons for someone to love. It needs elaborations, further explanations to such questions? "WHERE ARE WE COMING FROM?" "WHERE ARE GOING FROM HERE?" These inquiries are necessary for further quest for one's spiritual satisfaction. They must be followed with examples which have 100% logic and reasoning.

What is the purpose of a Police Officer? To arrest those who are raping, murdering, killing. So if you take in the same scenario “The *Aryan*” culture is a good, strong, law-abiding and “self” check-and-balance system, laid down directly from the Supreme Authority—kind of a Police Officer, who watches himself and understanding other with love and compassion.

### EARLIER INFILTRATION:

The book “*The History of The Assassins*” was originally derived from Hinduism sources by the Chavalier Joseph Von Hammer, Author of *The “History of the Ottoman Empire”*, etc. in the year 1760 into German language. It was later translated into English in 1835 by Oswald Charles Wood, M.D. of Great Britain from German language. In the year 1926, **Swami Shradhanand of Swami Dayanand Saraswati Sansthan** brought the same English reprint in India. *From page X through XVIII*, I am giving in brief summary, for the Gyannis Intelligentsia as follows:

King John III received the warriors of Christ in Lisbon, Portugal from Pope of Rome. The names of these warriors of Christ were Rodriguez and Frances Xavier who were to Christianize of all the idol (deity)- worshipers in the world. **(Please note that the cross is nothing but a mere idol reminding its followers “how to take revenge from Jews” ever since its inception 2,000 years ago).** These warriors of Christ were called Jesuits. Frances Xavier was provided with Papal briefs by virtue of which he was appointed “representative of the Pope” for whole of India. Thus well provided by King John III, Frances Xavier proceeded to India on the 7<sup>th</sup> April, 1541 and did not reach before 6<sup>th</sup> May, 1542; but no sooner his ship touched the harbor of Goa than, disdaining royal equipage and princely residence . . . “his first care was to betake himself at once to the hospital, in order there to nurse the sick himself, and to get his own means of support from the public alms.” But this dodge did not succeed . . . ” the second was much more



effectual, and consisted in pulling down, with the assistance of the Portuguese troops, which saint Xavier called into requisition, the native Hindu temples, and breaking in places the deities (Idols) found therein. Xavier's Companion Anton Criminal by name became furious and "persecuted the *Brahmins* with the most inhumane cruelties." He established Inquisition in Goa which proceeded with the most rightful severity against all those who offered any resistance to the spread of Christianity in India. In this way the innumerable *Brahmins*, and more particularly the richest among them, lost their lives by the executioner's hands. As a matter of course, the effeminate Hindus now pressed forward to have themselves baptized, rather than make acquaintance with the prisons of the Inquisition, OR RUN THE RISK OF BEING ROASTED ALIVE OVER THE SLOW FIRE! After this fashion did Francis Xavier and his associates conduct themselves in India, and the conscious was that Jesuit colleges sprang up in all suitable places. And still more numerous were the Churches which were erected, as they no longer hesitated to destroy, with fire and sword, all the heathen temples which they were able to get at. "After consolidating his missionary work, in this way, in India Frances Xavier left for Japan and then for China, later died on 2nd December, 1552 at the age of forty-six. After his death the Jesuits changed their tactics from open *Jihad* (killing) to secret machinations through hypocrisy and cheating by personation."

**PAGE XV - SAME BOOK:**

"Many of these missionaries attired themselves as Indian priests or *Brahmins*. One of them namely, Peter Constatino Beschi, who had most carefully studied the Hindi language, as well as *Sanskrit*, imitated the customs and manners, no less than the people of Dakkhan (South India), actually began to honor him as a saint. He wore Hindu *Saddhu* costume. The ruler of the Dakkhan, in the belief that he was a true *Brahamin*, raised him, to be his first court official and minister, and Constatino

Beschi did not trouble himself the least to explain the mistake. Peter appeared in public riding upon a richly caparisoned horse, or carried in a palanquin by king's employees, and always accompanied by numerous escorts on horse backs, who cleared the way for the great man, proclaiming his going and coming at the same time with a flourish of trumpets. No one could have supposed that he was in a reality a baptized Christian. A Jesuit, however, he still remained to the end of his days, and his companions of the order were not a little proud of him." In other words these Jesuits kiss the cross or Christ once they were in the guise as *Brahmins* and made the Hindu *Brahmins* to do likewise, once these Jesuits were assured that the Hindu *Brahmins* had put the faith in them.

In recent years, Keith (son of a Baptist minister) who was initiated by **Swami Prabhupad** installed a statute of Jesus in West Virginia Hare Krishna Temple after the passing away of Swami Prabhupad.

In this advance age of "Jet-Age", the world has come closer and closer and, therefore, these topics have lost the validity in modern times. EXAMPLES: Here in USA people from various parts of the world have moved in. This country is a mixture of the entire world's society and the neighbors are made of various ethnic-groups. Other countries are facing the similar situation throughout this planet earth. Eastern Europe is dissolving Communism. East Germans have moved with West Germans to have bigger autonomy and so on so forth. Mr. Turner is right when he said that nobody around would like to be commanded. Specially, when such commandments are coming from such leaders who had themselves contradicted the entire commandments as culled down from the Bible, earlier. There must be a higher science to make the people aware of, "WHY SO MUCH GLOBAL PROBLEMS?" There must be a logical foundation in the tune with our present science. It is said by a great sage **Swami Prabupad Jee**: "WHATEVER THE EXAMPLES ARE SET BY A GREAT PERSON, COMMON PEOPLE SIMPLY FOLLOW THEM."

### **ITEM NUMBER 3:**

“HUMANS MUST LEARN TO COEXIST WITH OTHER LIVING ENTITIES AND MUST UNDERSTAND HIS PLACE PROVIDED BY THE LAWS OF NATURE WITHOUT CAUSING FURTHER DISTURBANCE(S).”

Now it is absolutely necessary to emphasize on a constant basis the importance of “ECOLOGY” and its benefits in nature in order to keep the nature in balance. Why human should coexist with different lives without proving himself/herself to be the only survival specie? Because no living thing, plant, animal or human, could survive alone. They have to learn to coexist with each other with a complete harmony to the laws of nature. It is a close cycle. For example, the cow depends on grass and other plant foods and with that she not only nourishes her offspring but the entire human race through her milk and cow’s waste also provides many of the nutrients that plants need. The cow’s dung is considered one of the best sources of fertilizers for nourishing plants. Bees are important to invoke beautiful spring around us and by nature’s process, they provide nectar in return, what we call it "HONEY"; Earthworms are important in the cultivation of ground. Environment is a part of Ecology and this is disturbed by cutting too many trees or by “raping” the planet for excessive resources in order to fulfill the modern humans’ unlimited desires for aimless pursuits.

If there are no trees to filter carbon dioxide, how could people breathe? Many scientists study “Ecology” to give the reasons of depletion of ozone on our space. Sun energy has many kinds of nuclear-rays and if they are not properly filtered through “OZONE” then we can suffer the trauma of many sicknesses like skin-cancers, blindness and many other related problems and thereby no peace. But these scientists can simply study and fill volumes of pages just to prove their “half-hazardous Point”. Again nothing is achieved unless the human curtails his desires of hoarding and unlimited sense-gratification.

For example: Today's Modern Ecologists do not even understand that "THE COW" is the most important asset in the chain of this nature's ecology. Without them, no human race can survive because there is a period of "survival-incubation" for each child on our planet to subsist between the time when human mama's breasts are dried up or not enough milk. The infant can't eat hard substance food because of no teeth or have not developed swallowing capabilities. During this period, the child definitely need "holy mother" cow's milk. Most of the Modern Ecologists are themselves using so much chemicals and pesticides in their ecological research that has become one of the contributory factors in Ecological-disturbance. I had already discussed, in my earlier writings, that human is a vegetarian specie whose risk of disease and emotional and psychological problems are greatly increased by eating animals. But these present day Ecologist keep on talking of grain fed beef for humans' diet etc. What kind of Ecology are they talking? In other words the *Vedic* texts define the Ecology in a higher and perfect terms and by the implementation of *Vedic* teachings, there will be restrained on the part of human being for their unlimited sensual-desires and thereby curtailing the nature's ecological make-up for their own good and for the future generation. There are many topics in Ecology which are studied by present day Ecologist and they are: Movement of energy, food, and other nutrients through an ecosystem. The light energy is changed to chemical, population of species. They try to find answers for the balance of nature and unexpected increases of population but they are short-sighted.

Other species of lives are part of our ecology and they are mysteriously helping all of us to coexist. Therefore, our recommendations based on the Ecology must not be any more deterioration of environment any further, but these modern Ecologists are feeding grain-fed murdered animals through their advance ecological studies but the *Vedas* recommend stopping their killings because nature is getting disturbed. Though these modern day Ecologists are trying to find some good answers but

their findings are in one directional – they don't want to apply the science of the senses: “WHY IS SO QUICK DETERIORATION OF ENVIRONMENT?”

### **DUE TO ECONOMIC:**

The implementation of cow protection at the international level would be a massive step forward in solving the world food crisis. Some economic advantages of cow protection are as follows:

- (1) Flesh foods are more than 50 per cent water and therefore extremely costly to buy as a source of protein.
- (2) Land that will produce one ton of beef will produce 10 to 20 tons of highly nutritive vegetable food.
- (3) For every hundred pounds of dry substances eaten by cattle, only four to sixteen pounds comes back as flesh as currently used for the so-called food

BUT THE MODERN DAY ECOLOGISTS ARE RECOMMENDING “GRAIN FED BEEF” FOR HUMANS’ DIET.

FROM IT IS APPARENT THAT WE HUMANS MUST ACCEPT THAT WE HAVE NO OTHER CHOICE EXCEPT TO LIVE IN HARMONY TO THE LAWS OF NATURE IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE *VEDIC* UNDERSTANDING.

### **ITEM NUMBER 4.**

“IN THIS TEMPORARY LIFE, ONE MUST NOT CLAIM WHICH IS NOT HIS OR HER; LIVE AND LET LIVE; WE ARE ALL PASSING-BY ON OUR TEMPORARY JOURNEY FROM INFANCY, TO CHILDHOOD, TO BOYHOOD, TO YOUTH, THEN TO OLD AGE.

We are a part of this universe and all of us are governed by the laws of nature. We must never think that we are here to claim this planet earth. When you go to other planets, would you overpower your rights of claim than others? What right do you have to prove your claim on something which does not belong to you? George Washington, First President of USA, could not take America with him, not even a fraction of a milli-centimetre. This planet is utilized by everyone to share and to use but not in the sense of hoarding or fencing millions of acres unused land by the power of “Might is Right”. How long could you, as an individual, last in this kind of mentality? 40 years, 50 years, or 100 years? But your existence in this material dress is like a blink of an eye in comparison to the age of your soul or the age of this planet earth. Some bugs are born in the night and by the daybreak, they die; some dogs are born and die in the next 5-10 years. So present day human body may last 70-80 years on this planet but again, this is a short time frame. EXAMPLE: A BIG BULLY BARKING DOG MAY CLAIM THE RIGHT ON A PARTICULAR STREET OVER THE NEIGHBOR’S POOCH BUT THIS CLAIM IS JUST LIMITED AND ONLY IN THE PSYCHOLOGICAL MAKE UP OF THIS BIG BULLY DOG UNTIL THE TIME HE IS RUN OVER BY A CAR. THE STREET IS STILL BEING USED BY PASSERS-BY. So where is the claim of this big bully dog? Where is the big bully dog? *Gone With the Wind!*

One Christian said: “This planet belongs to the humans, that’s all.”

**Answer:** That is your communism under different names: Communism, Communism, Capitalization-Communism, Christianity-Communism, Islam-Communism. All these are different forms of “communism” and each one is claiming this world under their “brand-name” power-muscle. Capitalization itself, eventually leads into communism. This has been faced previously and would go on back and forth until they settle down on the principles as laid down in these topics. Christianity is the cause of: (1) Communism, (2) Capitalization, (3) Atheism,

(4) Voidism, (5) Racism, (6) Anarchism, (7) Agnosticism, (8) Imperialism and great number of vices associated under its pretext. China is for Chinese. Why not for others? Just think in terms of human communism! Why human communism? It you take this world as belonging to human society that is defective. It belongs to everyone. It belongs to the tree community; it belongs to the animal community. They also have a right to live. Why should you cut unnecessarily so many trees? Why should you send the bulls to the slaughterhouse?

This is injustice. How can you gain justice by yourself doing injustice? We must understand the true depth that this planet earth is one of the phases for my passing-through in many cycles of birth and death. So we must open schools to spread the “True Concept” on the idea of ‘what is not yours’ and usage of material needs in strict understanding of “No-Claim” This planet belongs to everyone and this is true *Vedic* knowledge, not a hotchpotch of above described communism of “SUBDUE, REPLENISH, CULTIVATE AND FILL THEM OF THEIR OWN KINDS”.

NOW IT IS TIME TO SEE THROUGH THE WISDOM BY APPLYING RIGHT KNOWLEDGE IN THE FACTUAL UNDERSTANDING THAT OUR LIFE ON THIS PLANET IS TEMPORARY AND, THEREFORE, MUST NOT CLAIM DESPERATELY SOMETHING WHICH IS NOT OURS . . .

### **ITEM NUMBER 5.**

“For perfect questions, there must be perfect answers.” We must understand fully that “WE ARE NOT THIS BODY BUT THE EMBODIED SOUL”. We must go into deep knowledge: “What is the difference between soul and body?” “What is the function of this embodied soul?” “What is consciousness?” When we talk about—“THOU SHALL NOT KILL”. This applies for humans and animals both alike. The word ‘murder’ is not used here since the usage of word ‘murder’ is only applicable to humans according to dictionary meaning. Several places, there

are contradictions in the Bible regarding ‘killing’ and ‘murder’. The Bible emphasizes that an animal does not have a soul but if we go into any logical approach, we shall find that each animal has a soul---may be of lesser intelligence! It is important to have perfect answers with proper understanding of Ecology.

### **ITEM NUMBER 6.**

“BELIEFS MAY VARY FROM PERSON TO PERSON BUT THE ETERNAL TRUTH IS UNCHANGED.”

There is a clear, like a crystal, distinction between the “BELIEFS” and the “ETERNAL-TRUTH”.

The followers of the Bible might think Moses was a great man, somebody might think that his grandfather was a person who could shake the world, somebody might have a great history of warriors and due to its influence he might have his own beliefs. Regardless of historical reasonings or the country or the country of origin, or family background from father to son, the beliefs of an individual may change from one to another but it must be very well understood, definitely, that they do not make the basis of “THE ETERNAL, ABSOLUTE, TRUTH.” The Eternal Truth is the same for all regardless of place of birth, tall or short, human or animal, Christian or Moslem or Jewish , or any kind of beliefs one may hold. Every one of us has to go through the transmigration process of soul i.e. from infancy, to childhood, to boyhood, to youth, and we are all going through birth, disease, old age, and bodily death. These things have not changed for anyone, ever since time immemorial.

This itself is a very advance topic and must be discussed with examples. EXAMPLE: Barney Clark receiving an artificial heart by medical doctors is a prime example of building artificial beliefs by egocentric heart surgeons to prove the world that they had defied the laws of death. America was airing this news for months to prove their humans’ superiority over the world– “Oh, America has won over the death.” Millions of dollars expenditures on this Jarvis heart and medical treatment kept



Barney Clarke alive was the biggest joke of the century. That had built many false hopes on the minds of many people. The poor Barney Clark and his family went through all sorts of false promises of being saved by these egocentric heart transplant doctors remaining throughout the time on the deep inserted needles and tubes pored through his veins and bodies and with 4-5 times heart transplants. The artificial, Jarvis heart failed and all the dreams and hopes of the Designer got “shattered” into pieces for failing to make anticipated billions of dollars.

Clark died and family dreams of seeing him alive, went into smoke. When a person does not have deep-rooted teachings, there will be always someone to cheat others who would like to be cheated. It must be understood that we need everybody in the society but when a particular profession becomes a “choice profession” for the sole purpose of minting and hoarding money, automatically it will bring the disturbance in the society. These things happen due to lacking “The Absolute Truth”. So we must try to get out from the “gimmicks” of inconsistent “beliefs” for the better conscience. It is also happening because the Bible can’t provide satisfactory answers to the arguments raised by those who are scientifically advanced and, therefore, everything is either “void” or nothing beyond their own trapped games — “no consciousness” — “I am everything”; nothing else beyond the domain of four walls of a tiny well.

### **ITEM NUMBER 7.**

“Consciousness is evolving in various level of life at different degrees.” What is consciousness? Each soul is conscious about its pains and pleasures and the consciousness is spread all over human body or animal body through the presence of soul. If an individual is pinched, the pain is limited to that individual who is pinched and not his brother; even his mother who gave him birth could not feel the pinch or vice-versa. From this we can conclude that each body regardless of shape, size, 2-legged, contains an “ATOMIC-SOUL” and its

consciousness is spread throughout its body. Through the knowledge of the Science of Self Realization, one can clear the consciousness of intelligence. This is the reason, “Why *Vedic* science is so important for all humans”.

For example many people keep the dogs and cats in their houses specially in America and many Western European countries. It is O.K. to treat dogs and cats all-right but they have their own place. Keeping them on sofas and beds inside a closed home itself is extremely unhygienic. They normally don't have sense to pass urine and feces in a particular place and are extremely difficult to control. Many animals carry several diseases which are passed down to humans very often, and specially viral infections. It is important to use discretion --- in other words keep them outside the homes.

Another example of uncleanliness is to wipe the bottom with a toilet paper after passing feces each time. It smears the bottom and keeps the smell continues on. It is important to wash the bottom with plenty of water and wash the hands, thereafter, with a cleaning material. The *Vedic* system instructs to take a bath as soon as possible after passing the feces. I have seen many times people, in America, have not even washed their hands after coming out of the toilet and that itself is unhygienic. *Vedic* teaching constantly talk on “Cleanliness” in every discussion. Taking a bath daily is not a Hindu-ritual but the instructions of the *Vedas* to keep oneself clean all the time. That is the reason for so many “Sacred Rivers” like *Ganga*, *Yamuna*, etc. Without rivers, they cannot keep themselves clean so, naturally, the river water is extremely sacred to all the Hindus because it is a life-sustaining thing. Without water in the desert, people die of thirst, therefore, water is sacred to the *Vedic* followers, just like the mother cows are sacred to them. As discussed earlier, Saddam Hussein says: “His children of Iraq are going to die without receiving milk from the outside world.” What happens, if the water is stopped? The whole country will die. So for sustaining human or plant or animal life, water is the nourishment and without it no life could be sustained. So the

ivers' water flowing through the towns of India is absolutely sacred to them. There is no joke about it. Only a fool will joke about the *Vedic* system and its customs because of lacking in thorough details of *Vedic* customs and their significance.

Third Example: If you knew that someone who is your boss does not wash his hands after passing his feces, would you really like to shake his hand when he offers his hand? Would you? How do you know that the person you are saying "Good Morning" or "Good Evening" by shaking his hand is not infected with AIDS' virus?

*Vedic* system recommends to greet each other with folded hands rather than by shaking hands or kissing each other on the cheeks or sometimes on the lips. They can result into unhygienic conditions. One does not know the condition of another person's habits of cleanliness. So *Vedic* followers greet each other with folded hands by bowing their heads little down and saying the word: 'NAMASTE' to each other. Not good morning or good evening. *Namaste* is the highest form of the universal salutation. This means that the saluting parties recognize: "YOU ARE A SOUL AND I AM A SOUL, PART AND PARCEL OF THE SAME GOD, OUR ETERNAL FATHER. THEREFORE, I RESPECTFULLY BOW DOWN TO YOU." So there is no question of transmitting any sort of disease through handshakes or kissing each others on skins or lips.

One time, I was invited to someone's house. Once I pulled in the driveway, I saw a big barking dog tied on the front porch. The owner eventually came out after hearing his barking dog. When he proceeded toward me, he asked: "Why did I wait in the car?"

I replied because of his big barking dog.

He tried to convince me by saying: "Don't you know that barking dogs don't bite?"

"I understand this; does your dog know this, since he is barking loud, he it not suppose to bite?"

And he laughed to the ground.

### ITEM NUMBER 8.

“ANATOMY IS A WAY IN VISUALIZING HUMAN TO RESPECT THE EXISTENCE OF ALL LIVES.”

Anatomy of human/animal bodies, like their structural make-up of organs or any of its parts. Various functions and analysis of bodies' parts and their comparisons, skeletons etc. will give the real visualization in the understanding the “science of Self-Realization” and the nature’s gift to us in the make-up of these bodies and the similarities. Anatomy of different bodies whether black or white, Mexican or German, fat or skinny, tall or short, yellow or brown, country of birth of beliefs, human or animal, if discussed on a regular basis would bring the proper understanding. WHAT IS THE FUNCTION OF AN EYE? WHAT IS THE FUNCTION OF AN EAR? THERE ARE NINE (9) EXACT GATES (OPENINGS) IN HUMAN AND ANIMAL BODIES. 2-EYES, 2-EARS, 2-NOSTRILS, MOUTH, ANUS AND GENITAL.

### ITEM NUMBER 9.

Man will always reap what he has sown today and he reaps most definitely what he has sown in the past. The action what one has performed (positive or negative) has an effect (positive or negative). This is also called “Cause and Effect” - The laws of *Karma*. This law governs all human actions; good, bad, or indifferent: personal or impersonal.

Human’s actions are good or bad accordingly as they cause happiness or sorrow to other beings: ‘man, birds, beasts, etc. . . ’

Personal actions are those which concern and affect the doer alone i.e. eating, drinking, sleeping. They bear fruit in the same human existence and lives thereafter are not affected by them.

Impersonal actions are two-pronged. They concern not only the doer but also affect others beneficially or adversely. They are, as it was, both the cause and the effect or the seed and the fruit. As far as the doer is concerned, he will reap the reward or

punishment of his actions here or hereafter. Their effect on others is, however, the result, reward or punishment of their past actions. All human actions, in so far as they affect others must fit in with Divine Dispensation. The law of *Karma* postulates that there is a reward and punishment for every good and evil human action and that the reward or punishment is meted out to the doer not in the very existence but in some life or lives hereafter.

Only the Divine dispensation is fair and just. No person, however, mighty, strong or highly placed, can thwart eternal laws nor can any being, however weak and lowly placed, be deprived of its benefits. Many Christians oppose this law of *Karma* because they are looking for their fun loving answers; "WORLD OF CHEATERS AND BE CHEATED". They go to these polluted Catholic priests to wash their sins either on weekly or biweekly basis. These Catholic priests are constantly challenging Almighty by misguiding their trapped congregations that they are "authorized agents" of some "presumed God" to wash the sins. In the process many women have been sexually abused. A damning book "*A Secret World: Sexually and the Search for Celibacy*" by Benedictine monk A. W. Richard Sipe and also Baltimore Psychotherapist. This book says that a half of the U. S. Catholic clergy also break vows of celibacy. These are not the recent problems in the Catholic Church. This had been going on ever since their foundation. These Catholic priests themselves have no control on their bodies and desires; how could they cleanse their congregation members' sins on a weekly or biweekly basis? These are all, absolutely, cheating propensities. There had been thousands and thousands of cases where these priests have taken advantage of the congregation members' circumstances by sexually abusing them. *The Houston Post* of Sunday, October 28, 1990 writes on the front page: "1990 has not been a good year for American Catholic clergy. Sex scandals have led to the resignation of Atlanta Archbishop Eugene A. Marino and the Rev. Bruce Ritter, founder of Covenant House in New York City. The costs

are moral as well as financial. The Church's celibacy requirement for priest is being questioned more than ever, and lawsuits have cost US DIOCESES AN ESTIMATED \$300 MILLION OR MORE."

Debbie McCorvey says Catholic Church officials knew about Fernando Noe Guzman's prior sexual misconduct who had forced her to have sex and Guzman, the priest, fathered her child was allowed to remain a priest in Galena Park, Texas. Guzman worked at a Navssota Church until he was discovered in a sexual act with a 13-year minor child girl . . . *The Houston Post/Sunday, October 28, 1990.*

The report says that the diocese officials played a "hide and seek" game of "Hush-Hush" for several years to protect this Catholic priest and kept him as a priest until Ms. Debbie McCovey decided to file a lawsuit of \$11 million. Sexual misconduct first surfaced as a big problem during the mid-1980s, when seven Catholic priests working in Louisiana parishes were charged with sexually abusing young boys. One priest is now serving 20 years in prison. The Louisiana diocese has reportedly paid more that \$20 million in settlements to families. If there was the government of Catholics in USA, they would have never let this case come out at the surface. It is because of the US Government, such cases could be brought on trial. Even higher than any country's government including USA, there is the SUPREME GOVERNMENT OF THE ALMIGHTY WHOSE LAWS ARE DISPENSED BY THE "LAW OF KARMA". In the past Britishers had insulted *Vedic* texts and disputed the Law of *Karma* by arguing that there is no witness then how one can suffer the consequence of "Cause and Effect". According to *Vedic* text there is not just one witness but at least two for sure but it could be more depending upon 'how many souls were hurt' by one's activity: (1) The self action is registered through one's brain, (2) The Omniscient God, The Knower of everything and every mind, (3) Those souls involved due to your impersonal actions. Nothing is unchecked.

Whenever anything is taken out of the context, it loses its power and strength. The very thought of Celibacy had occurred in *Vedic* texts from where Jesus learned while staying in Jagatnath Temple in Puri, India under the instructions of *Brahmins*. It is almost impossible to hold the vows of celibacy by the Catholic priesthood. The Catholic Church is trying to “artificially” make its entire priesthood to imitate the “ORIGINAL TEACHINGS OF *VEDIC* CELIBACY”. There is a complete *Vedic* system to remain celibate. Meat eating, all sorts of decomposed foods, drinking wine etc. in Catholic churches definitely lead to vices and desires of sensual-pleasures.

“ACCORDING TO THE THREE MODES OF MATERIAL NATURE AND THE WORK ASCRIBED TO THEM, THE FOUR DIVISIONS OF HUMAN SOCIETY WERE CREATED BY ME.” ... *Bhagavad Gita 4:13*.

The four social orders described in *Bhagavad Gita* exist in some form in all societies and they are: (1) *Brahmins*—Intellectual or Spiritual Master; *Gurus* (Teachers), *Swamis* class; (2) *Kastriyas*—Administrative or Military class; (3) *Vaisyas*—Businessman or farmer; (4) *Sudras*—craftsman, laborer, plumber, bricklayer, shoemaker etc. class. There is not a single place in the *Vedic* texts which mentions of looking down upon other class or classes of people. They are four wheels of a cart and are equally important in the systematic cart’s movement.

They are part of the same machine and each part of the machine must fit in its proper place. Otherwise, the entire machinery will have a malfunction. Similarly, this “human machinery” will have problems Example: When the Garbage collectors of New York City went for a week strike, the whole city of New York had experienced great difficulty and faced with many unhygienic conditions. So we must never look down on any one’s profession because they are all part of the same human-machinery in order to make the things function smoothly. Everyone is important and has a choice to pick up a profession according to one’s desire, determination, interest, intelligence

etc. Another Example: Many High School students do not go for further education in college and many among them drop out before even completing high school. So everyone has a choice here in USA, even then they don't pursue, or qualify, for advance education. **Vedic** System is also the same way after seeing 25 years of student life if one really wants to pursue the life of a Monk, *Swami, Guru*, one will do so based on his celibate life if one could maintain until the student's age 25. From this age onward, the student can select the profession, as described above, which he feels that is well suited for him. TO BECOME A **MAYAVADI SANAYASI**, HE MUST BE A CELIBATE THROUGHOUT HIS LIFE. EVERYONE JUST CAN'S BECOME A **SANAYASI** UNLIKE THE LARGE CATHOLIC ENROLLMENT FOR PRIESTHOOD. THIS IS NOT A BUSINESS. IT IS A SERIOUS MATTER. This is the very basic reasons that you don't find too many *Sanayasis* in Hindu **Vedic** System. It is not like a mass enrollment, like Catholic Presets who are expected, by law and order of Catholicism to force them to remain celibate after joining the group of "exalted profession" Jesuits in their march to subdue the planets in their own style. Their style of habits will not let majority of priests to remain celibate period!

In 1960s, these celibate priests and nuns in Mexico had buried their offsprings (infants) out of fear for Catholics' reputation. The fear is what caused them to do an act which turned out to be criminal. There had been some cases in the entire **Vedic** history for thousands of years, where some *Swamis* fell down by getting married. It is considered for a *Swami* to eat its own "Vomit". The "self-selection" to pick a profession according to one's activities itself is a strong reason for such rare cases among the **Vedic** followers. The "self", check-and-balance, system interjected into the core of the brain cells. The *Swamis* know very well that one's act is determined by the law of: "Cause and Effect", here and hereafter, but the Catholic Priest authorizes himself in disguise of a God's worker claiming to wash anyone sins at any time. In the process, he gets puffed-



up in his limited brain's factory which swells to make him, artificially, realize that he has become the God. Consequently, he is tempted to take advantage of many women and young girls due to broken homes and misfortunes. American news media has just started exposing them but these problems had been there ever since the foundation of Christianity. The Inquisitions only went after those who were great moralists and scientists opposing the Bible's Science of Creation. But anyone who joined their group of gangsters, they were protected no matter what they did to the society since the hierarchy had passed through the same systems, so they made a "Hush", "Hush" on the risk of their own congregation. The laws of *Karma* are interlinked with the doctrines of "Liberation" and "Transmigration of Soul" from one body to another. They are non-separable. The soul is part and parcel of the same Almighty and, therefore, it is divine and immortal but it is imprisoned within the material walls of nine gates as written earlier.

EXAMPLE: Let us say a son believes in his father very much. One day he kills a fellow American and starts running toward home after police-chase. He tells his father: "Father, father, police is coming. I killed a person. Since I believe in you, please go and get arrested." Do you think this father would like his son criminal stupidities? What would he do? He would take his cowboy boot and start hitting him on his head and finally get him apprehended to the police chasing this ignorant son. So how could Jesus die for someone's sins? This itself is against the logic and arguments. Could your mother, who gave you birth, take a shower on your behalf when you were an infant? Even your mother could not eat the food, but you had to eat. What is the universe? Why do we have so many planets? Also, we don't have one universe but many. We must educate public that we are on a travel path from planet to planet according to one's actions and desires. **GOD KRISHN SPEAKS IN BHAGAVAD GITA:** "THE PLACE OF ACTION, THE DOER, THE SENSES, THE ENDEAVOR AND ULTIMATELY THE SUPERSOUL—THESE ARE THE FIVE FACTORS OF ACTION" . . . 18:14.

“Whether a man acts with his body, mind or words, all the actions, right or wrong, are constituted of these five elements.” . . . 18:15.

“Therefore one who thinks himself the only doer, not considering the five factors, is certainly not very intelligent and cannot see things as they are.” ... *Bhagavad Gita* 18:16.

When we talk of heaven and hell there is no need to bind these people under Preachers’ clutches by scaring them. We must never put a fear in the minds by such inconsistent discussions: “IF YOU DO NOT BELIEVE IN THE BIBLE, YOU WILL GO TO HELL AND IF YOU BELIEVE IN JESUS CHRIST (NO MATTER HOW MUCH FILTHY YOU MAY BE), YOU WILL AUTOMATICALLY GO TO HEAVEN.” This itself is the very basic reason of so much hell on our planet. Why is so much over population throughout this globe? If everyone is going back to heaven, then there should not be any problem for over population. Why are there lower planets and why are there higher planets? God cannot be imperfect. From perfection comes nothing but perfection. Did anyone ever make anything for nothing? Similarly, the perfect God cannot possibly provide millions of planets, just for nothing. They must have some purpose. Our visions are limited. We cannot even see a person 1,000 feet away from us and yet man claims to be the most expert—“Super Human”. What exactly did we do a year ago? So how could you remember past lives? These planets, within our immediate universe, and life in them are well described in *Vedic* texts. If someone did not read a book of Chemistry, with the presumption that topics of Chemistry have any validity, did not mean there could not be a book which deals in the topics of Chemistry. Therefore, ignorance should not interfere for further ‘quest and understanding’ of these topics. Human has the right to exercise his free will into right or wrong direction – and, therefore, must suffer the ‘Cause and Effect’ through the results of his own created consequences. Somebody’s wrong action cannot be freed out because he belongs to a certain group or belief. The law of *Karma*, (“Cause

and Effect” or “Action to Reaction”), deals “measure for measure”, regardless of ones place of birth, kind of body, country of origin, beliefs or an association with a particular group. Whether mathematics read in German or English or Iranian language, yet the principles of Mathematics remain unchanged.

### **FROM ITEM NUMBER 9, IT EXPLAINS:**

(1) “WE MUST APPROACH THOSE WHO ARE THE SEERS OF “ABSOLUTE TRUTH” AND DO EVERYTHING TO STOP THE INNOCENT PUBLIC FROM THE HANDS OF MISGUIDED WOLVES UNDER THE COVER OF SHEEPSKIN.” TIME IS NOW!

(2) “LAW OF *KARMA* IS THE MAIN FORCE AND VITAL INGREDIENTS IN ONE’S SUFFERING OR HAPPINESS. THIS IS THE ONLY DETERMINANT-FACTOR IN RELIEVING US FROM THE BONDAGE, LIBERATION\* AND/OR OUR FUTURE TRAVEL FROM MATERIAL PLANET TO PLANET, WHETHER LOWER PLANETS WHERE LIFE IN THEM IS EVEN LOWER THAN THE LOWEST CONDITIONS ON THIS PLANET EARTH OR TO HIGHER MATERIAL PLANETS WHERE LIFE IS SOMEWHAT SEEMS TO BE REWARDING, IN THIS UNLIMITED CYCLE OF BIRTH AND DEATH.”

\* *LIBERATION MEANS TO BE OUT FROM THE VICIOUS CYCLE OF BIRTH AND DEATH.*

### **ITEM NUMBER 10.**

“Human is the cause of unwanted progenies which are caused by exercising his/her free-will in the wrong direction. There is no devil out there opposing god, the Almighty.”

Mind is your best friend and mind is your number one enemy. In other words, mind is the biggest cause of devilish and demoniac qualities if it is utilized in the wrong direction. If the

reins are not properly controlled, the horses would go in all wrong directions. *Bhagavad Gita 16:4*: “THOSE WHO ARE BORN WITH DEMONIAIC QUALITIES EXHIBIT PRIDE, ARROGANCE, CONCEIT, ANGER, HARSHNESS, FALSE PRESTIGE AND IGNORANCE.” Please note that here “ignorance” means of the “Self”, “The Law of Dispensation”, and many related topics being discussed here on “consciousness” etc. Even a well-educated Professor of Chemistry could be ignorant on the topics of Advance Physics or a well known Heart Transplant Surgeon could be ignorant on the subject of Mechanical Engineering. Due to desires of ‘tasting the fruits of a tree\*’, an individual soul falls down into various regions of material planets in order to be manifested in physical bodies. Up to the animal kingdom, the soul activities are well controlled by the laws of nature but once the soul reaches a human destination, he or she got a “free will” which through the power of mind get into wrong association and fall down to the darkest regions on material planets. By exercising the free will of the mind into negative directions, one will develop lower qualities and eventually the ultimate downfall for deeper hellish conditions of life on planet earth of they end up accepting the “royal road” to the “Planets of Hell” which are unlimited. There are complete descriptions of sufferings that one has to go through further into these lower planets. After the soul fell down by ‘tasting the fruits of a tree’ out of his/her desire, the soul was given a chance to come back into human form of life (to be relieved from the bondage of birth and death after going through transmigration from the lowest specie of life to the highest) but the mind being utilized in the wrong direction becomes an enemy and thereby blow up the chance to be restored back to the original identity back to the real-house, *Vakhunt* (Heaven)”. There is no question of Devil, Satan. It is a fool’s phenomenon created for further confusions.

\* *Here tasting the fruits of a tree meaning those who are lustfully involved in enjoying the lure of material sense gratifications.*

THE MIND CAN BECOME A GREAT FRIEND BY THE RIGHT ASSOCIATION, BY CONTROLLING THE SENSES OF DESIRES ( 5 HORSES OF A CHARIOT) AND BY FOLLOWING THE GOOD QUALITIES OF “THE HUMAN” NATURE AND THOSE ARE

- (1) TRUTHFULNESS,
- (2) MERCIFULNESS,
- (3) AUSTERITY,
- (4) CLEANLINESS,
- (5) SIMPLICITY,
- (6) NONVIOLENCE,
- (7) FREEDOM FROM ANGER,
- (8) RENUNCIATION FROM ATTACHMENT,
- (9) PEACEFULNESS,
- (10) AVERSION TO FAULTFINDING,
- (11) COMPASSION TOWARD EVERY LIVING ENTITY,
- (12) FREEDOM FROM GREED,
- (13) GENTLENESS,
- (14) SHYNESS,
- (15) DETERMINATION,
- (16) VIGOR,
- (17) FORGIVENESS,
- (18) FORTITUDE, AND
- (19) FREEDOM FROM BOTH ENVY AND THE PASSION FOR HONOR.

These are described in *Bhagavad Gita* by **Lord Krishn** Himself . . . (*Chapter 16, Verse 1*). Nonviolence does not mean that one should close the eyes like the three monkeys’ syndrome and let someone murder some women, children, and other innocent animals like cows etc.

According to *Vedic* injunctions there are six kinds of aggressors:

- (1) THE POISON GIVER,
- (2) THE ONE WHO SETS FIRE TO THE HOUSE,
- (3) ONE WHO ATTACKS WITH DEADLY WEAPONS,
- (4) ONE WHO PLUNDER RICHES,
- (5) ONE WHO OCCUPIES ANOTHER'S LAND, AND
- (6) ONE WHO KIDNAPS THE WIFE.

These are the universal laws apply for each individual but these days man has made laws for their own convenience(s). Just think for a moment: “the mama is divorced due to another man’s sexual desires and this mama has a two-year-old child. The new husband wants to move to California with the woman, for heavenly approved love affairs “Honey Moon”, as discussed in the Bible, leaving behind a 2-year-old child with grand parents in Texas. The child is bitterly crying, knowing ahead, that his mama is going to leave him behind permanently.”

This is an actual incident which took place in Texas some years ago. This is what the law of convenience bringing forth a complete family destruction through the American court’s legal system, whose basis is in the Bible by allowing these wolves in men’s clothing to kidnap each other’s wives. How long will you continue with this system of “self” destruction? These activities arise out of exercising the “free will” for unlimited sensual-desires, i.e., uncontrolled horses. It does not make any difference what one may believe in. IF HE DID NOT MAKE HIS MIND HIS BEST FRIEND, HIS PATH. TO HEL IS 100% CERTAIN. The process is well described in *Vedic* Texts. There is definitely no answer, on these topics, in the Bible and the Koran. There is no power on this universe which is being opposed by a Satan. This “hotchpotch” idea has been planted by certain groups of people to make it easy on them and their congregation(s) to provide an easy way out. They planted a Satan in opposition to the Almighty God so that they can have larger enrollment(s) of the masses to prove their ego over others “Oh, our religion is the world’s largest or we have the most

number of followers.” Their minds have convinced them, in full satisfaction, since they have a very large number of followers in their group, their religion is, automatically, better and whatever their priests lead them into, they simply fly back to heaven. NO IN BETWEEN! This, if all creating an egoist, puffed-up society. These groups are so well convinced through the Bible methods that they are forcing to change the world by imposing the Bible’s Science of Creation. Yet, repeatedly forcing and proving their most ignorant point that the “Earth is Flat and the Sun moves around the Earth” as discussed in earlier Chapters. These are the results of wrong associations where the mind is wrongly directed to have a further fall down of the soul. With their own way of “Self-Convinced” theories, they killed many European scientists and yet they are very proud for American space research which is the result of the Bible’s opposition. It is now time to convince the rascals, in every possible way, that by the spread of *Vedic* knowledge the darkness will disappear and righteousness will prevail throughout the planet earth, eventually, leading souls to restore back to a spiritual kingdom.

IT IS ABSOLUTELY IMPORTANT TO NOTE THAT AN ALCOHOL, WINE OR ANY HARD-DRUG WILL NEVER LET ONE’S MIND BE CONTROLLED BY THE “SELF”. IN OTHER WORDS, THE MIND WILL CONTROL AN INDIVIDUAL. WINE/ALCOHOL REGULAR CONSUMPTION RESULTS IN DAMAGE TO ALMOST EVERY ORGAN OF THE BODY, MORE PARTICULARLY THE LIVER, HEART, STOMACH AND THE CENTRAL NERVOUS SYSTEM. We must understand this point very thoroughly. There are thousands and thousands of organizations under the religious pretext who have been offering wine from very infancy as part of the religious ceremonies—as blood of Jesus. This kind of phenomenon is making the receiver absolutely habitual and later in life dependency on Hard-Drugs. Mothers against drunk drivers must examine themselves the source of problems. If an infection on the toe continues to cause problems to other parts of the body after all necessary treatment,

it would be better to cut off the toe for saving the other parts of the body, the root cause of the problem where the poison continues to spread.

DWI AND DRUG ADDICTIONS ARE CAUSED BY SUCH INCONSISTENT TEACHINGS. In order to control the senses and mind, one must refrain from the following activities:

- (1) No Alcohol
- (2) No Meat, Fish or Egg,
- (3) No Gambling,
- (4) No Illicit Sex.

IT IS DIFFICULT. WHY IS IT DIFFICULT? HUMAN MIND CAN CREATE SO MANY WONDERFUL THINGS AND IS DOING EVERYTHING POSSIBLE TO BRING PERFECTIONS IN AUTOMOBILES, ADVANCE JETS ETC., WHY CAN'T THE SAME HUMAN MIND BRING PERFECTIONS IN HIS/HER OWN LIFE? IT JUST REQUIRES PRACTICE AND PROPER UNDERSTANDING.

The society must make an adjustment. Otherwise, it will reap the fruits of negativism, manufactured in the pores of the brain.

If you want to cure the society then you have to listen to the words of wisdom from *Vedic* Texts, otherwise follow your own intuitions and let the society of the world go into further deterioration(s). This is one of the most important solutions in building up of the descent civilized society which will eventually end this world in a positive way

## **ITEM NUMBER 11.**

### **WHO IS GOD?**

I had given many explanations as to the attributes and nature of God in my previous Chapters. “God is called neither the second, nor the third nor yet the fourth. He is called neither the



fifth, nor the ninth nor yet the tenth. He takes care of all that breaths and of all that do not breathes. He has got all this conquering power. He is the One, one alone and only one. All these luminous forces of nature become one in Him.” ... *Atharv Ved XII 4:19-21*.

God is our Friend, our Father and Ordainer of the entire universe. He knows all the worlds and all objects contained therein. It is in Him that enlightened persons obtaining a salvation move freely, as He is above worldly pleasure and pain and is the Sustainer of all.” .. *Yajur Ved 32:20*.

“Thou art our Almighty Father, Thou art our Mother Divine. To Thee alone we pray for peace. We are children always thine.” .. *Rig Ved 8.99.11 and Sam Ved 11.70*.

According to the *Vedas*, God is not only our Father, but He is also our Mother. This sublime *Vedic* idea of the Fatherhood and Motherhood of God is the first and the foremost spiritual motivation for developing spiritual brotherhood.

“O man! Praise God who is One and One only and who is the Omnipotent, Omniscient and Omnipresent Lord of all beings.” *Rig Ved 6.45.16*.

“One God alone is to be worshiped by all people. He is adorable.” ... *Atharv Ved*.

“One God alone who is the giver of true happiness and bliss is to be worshiped by all.” ... *Atharv Ved 2.2.2*.

God’s presence could be felt by the proper recitation of *mantras*, spiritual songs etc. Therefore, God is Omnipresent. Just like we communicate on a daily basis for our regular business through the intelligence of mind, similarly, He is the Knower of each and every individual mind.

Why is someone suffering with all sorts of unwanted circumstances while another is enjoying, right in front of your eyes? What to talk of “Hell” and “Heaven”! Just expand your visions and you will find the answers right here in the USA about the abominable conditions. It is not just automatic. There must be a reason for someone to judge. Therefore, God is Omniscient. So many billions of planets and suns are moving

under His direction. What could a man lift the most weight? 1,000 pounds, 2,000 pounds. God is having the sun(s) and other lustrous heavenly bodies in His “grasp”, and who is the Maker of all these lustrous planets. He is “Perfectly Resplendent”, which means that God is the illuminator of the Multifarious universe(s). In God, the whole universe(s) has its residence and He also has His access to every part of the universe(s). He has infinite powers, and He is the Supporter of the universe(s). God is the Illuminator of the entire universe(s) and every being in them. That he possess true knowledge by His very nature everywhere. Almighty God, as He is the Creator of the entire universe(s) the All-Powerful Master of all, and Maker of Justice and Whose nature itself is right knowledge . . . *From the Vedas.*

We all share the same planet earth; we all share the same sun, moon and sky, yet people are proving that each group belongs to different Gods and each God has its own way of running His show. I believe in whatever I want to believe in and you believe in whatever you want to believe in and when in disagreement, let one group wage a war on another group. But **God Krishn** says: “I AM THE FATHER OF THIS UNIVERSE, THE MOTHER, THE SUPPORT AND THE GRANDSIRE. I AM THE OBJECT OF KNOWLEDGE, THE PURIFIER AND SYLLABLE *AUM*. I AM ALSO THE *RIG*, THE *SAM* AND THE *YAJUR VEDAS*.” Inconsistent teachings bring inconsistency in the system as discussed by the Bible’s lord, Moses and Allah of the Koran.

Only the perfect teachings from the perfect God will, eventually, bring back the ‘real-harmony’ to the society at large.

**God Krishn** speaks: “Always think of Me, become My devotee, worship Me and offer your homage unto Me. Thus you will come to Me without fail.” *Bhagavad Gita 18:65.*

HOW COULD YOU GO BACK TO THE REAL-HOME (HEAVEN)? Here **Lord Krishn** instructs to us: “If one offers Me with love and devotion a leaf, a flower, fruit or water, I will accept it.” For the intelligence person, it is essential to understand this science of self realization, engaged in the

transcendental loving service of the Lord, in order to achieve a permanent, blissful abode for eternal happiness. The process of achieving such a marvelous result is very easy and can be attempted even by the poorest of the poor, without any kind of qualification. The process is so easy that even a leaf or a little water or fruit can be offered to the Supreme Lord in genuine love and the Lord will be pleased to accept it. The fact is that **Krishn** does not need anything from anyone, because He is self-sufficient, and yet he accepts the offering of His devotee in an exchange of Love and affection. Meat, fish and eggs should not be offered to **Krishn**. If He desired such a thing as offerings, he would have said so. Instead he clearly requests that a leaf, fruit, flower and water be offered to Him. He clearly speaks about these offerings precisely and **Lord Krishn** will accept any of them.

Therefore, we should understand that He will not accept meat, fish and eggs. In the third *Chapter, Verse 13*, **God Krishn** explains that only the remains of sacrifices are purified and fit for consumption by those who are seeking advancement in life and release from the clutches of the material entanglement . . . Those who do not make an offering of their food, He says in the same verse, are eating only sin. In other words, their every mouthful is simply keeping their involvement in the complexities of material nature.

WHY **KRISHN** IS ASKING FOR THE SIMPLE OFFERING? **Krishn** is not asking for these offering for His own sake since He possesses everything, yet He is making arrangement for the “lost souls” to develop love for Him through a reciprocal arrangement. EXAMPLE: A small baby girl, while visiting a neighborhood grocery store with her daddy, asks daddy, “Daddy, could you give me a quarter? I want candy, I want candy”. Daddy says: “O.K. Here is a quarter and go and get candy” The baby girl runs to the counter and grabs a candy. Daddy brings this little girl home. While daddy is sitting and relaxing, this little girl offers the candy to daddy: “Please have some candy, daddy.” Daddy will be so much pleased by his

small girl's jester that would automatically increase his love more so for this child than other children who did not care to share. **God Krishn** speaks in *Bhagavad Gita*: "By Me, in My un-manifested form, this entire universe is pervaded. All beings are in Me, but I am not in them." *Ch. 9:4*. The Supreme Personality of Godhead is not perceivable through the gross material senses. He could be only revealed under the proper guidance by someone who has seen. The Truth and engaged in transcendental devotional loving service. Thus, for people in general, He is not visible. Though He is all-pervading, everywhere present, yet, He is not conceivable by the material senses. *Chapter 7 of Bhagavad Gita* explains that the entire material cosmic manifestation is only a combination of His two different energies - the superior, spiritual energy and the inferior, material energy. Just as the sunshine is spread all over the universe, the energy of the Lord is spread all over the creation, and everything is resting in that energy. Yet one should not conclude that because He is spread all over He has lost his personal existence. Lord says: 'I AM EVERYWHERE AND EVERYTHING IS IN ME, BUT STILL I AM ALOOF.' Here is a crude example: A President heads a government which is but the manifestation of the President's energy; the different government departments are nothing but the energies of the President; and each department is resting on the President's power. But still one cannot expect the President to be present in every department personally. Just like He has open this department through me to disseminate this branch of "Knowledge of Comparison" for lifting souls trapped into the darkness of "absolute ignorance". If people were happy with the present system (the modern time), they would not be waiting anxiously for incoming Messiah. So my brothers and sisters, this is exactly taking place now. These informations, "Knowledge of Comparison", once digested thoroughly, will lead all of you to the righteous path and ultimately back to the 'REAL-HOME, *VAIKUNTH*', WITH THE FATHER IN HEAVEN.

These informations are extremely valuable to wipe out the ignorance and if a person is in passion, there is no way the ignorance can be wiped out. **One time, Swami Tilak asked his neo-phyle disciple from Spain whose mind was agitated with passion: ‘Could you, right now, take a rope and tie it around that mountain, then give mountain to me on my shoulders?’ Devotee replied: “No.” The Swami answered to this inquisitive devotee who wanted to be taught Vedic knowledge in a hurry; “In this way, I can’t take your ignorance on my back if, because of your passion, you are not able to embrace your ignorance.”** So through this department of “Knowledge of Comparison”, one must see the wisdom in Swami Tilak’s words for the entire world’s society and this way they can truly enjoy the nectar of *Soma-Ras* through the inner strength of *Kundalini Yoga*. *RIG VEDA* WARNS: ONE THINKS ONE DRINKS SOMA BECAUSE A PLANT IS CRUSHED. THE SOMA THAT BRAHMINS KNOW–THAT, NO ONE DRINKS.”

A “MASTER OF SOMA” IS A PERSON IN WHOM THE REPRODUCTIVE ENERGY IS NO LONGER FLOWING DOWNWARD AND OUTWARD BUT INWARD AND UPWARD. These can be done by practice and restraining the senses and control of mind. Don’t let the mind control you but learn to control your mind. Further **Lord Krishn** speaks in *Bhagavad Gita* to His dear friend: “O, son of *Kunti*, at the end of the millennium all material manifestations enter into My nature, and at the beginning of another millennium, by My potency, I create them again.” . . . 9:7.

“The whole cosmic order is under Me. Under My will it is automatically manifested again and again, and under My will it is annihilated at the end.” .. 9:8.

“All this work cannot bind Me. I am ever detached from all these material activities, seated as though neutral.” .. 9:9.

“This material nature, which is one of My energies, is working under My direction, O son of *Kunti*, producing all

moving and nonmoving beings. Under its rule this manifestation is created and annihilated again and again.” .. 9:10.

“Fools deride Me when I descend in the human form. They do not know My transcendental nature as the Supreme Lord of all that be.”

**GOD KRISHN SPEAK:** “I AM THE GOAL, THE UPHOLDER, THE MASTER, THE WITNESS, THE HOME, THE SHELTER AND THE MOST DEAR FRIEND. I AM THE CREATION AND THE ANNIHILATION, THE BASIS OF EVERYTHING, THE RESTING PLACE AND THE ETERNAL SEED.”

It must be remembered that man’s ignorance and other demoniac qualities are not HIS CREATIONS. These are caused by the mind. When these demoniac influences become too much that is when the annihilation is manifested by God’s automatic arrangement. The following verses will shade some light to our imbalance of nature-like intense heat etc.

**GOD SAYS:** “O *ARJUN*, I CONTROL HEAT, THE RAIN AND THE DROUGHT. I AM IMMORTALITY, AND I AM DEATH PERSONIFIED. BOTH BEING AND NONBEING ARE IN ME.”

God explains: “THOSE WHO DEVOTE THEMSELVES STEADFASTLY TO ME, MEDITATING ON MY TRANSCENDENTAL FORM, RECEIVE ALL BOUNTIES AND SECURITIES FROM ME.”

But still His justice is always tempered with mercy. It is His boundless mercy that the soul in incarceration in the mother’s womb does not suffer the hardship and horror of confinement because it remains there in a deep slumber. Again it is His mercy that in the lower incarnations of animals, where the soul undergoes sufferings for the sins committed in human lives, the life is embellished with almost the same charm, and happiness as are provided in human lifelike their loving care of their young and the gusto with which animals indulge in eating, mating, sleeping, drinking and defending etc. “THE SOUL ENTERS

THE MOTHER'S WOMB AND GROWS THERE WITHOUT FEELING AND PAIN WHATSOEVER." *Rig Ved 1-141-5.*

"THE SOUL LIVES IN THE MOTHER'S WOMB WITHOUT EXPERIENCING ANY PAIN." *Rig Ved 10-46-6.*

"HE CREATED THE SUN, THE MOON, THE HEAVEN, THE EARTH AND THE MID-REGION AS IN THE PREVIOUS *KALPA*." .. *Rig Ved 10-190-3.*

"HE CREATED ALL THESE WORLDS." .. *Atharv Ved 87-1.*

"HE SUSTAINS THE EARTH AND THE HEAVEN." .. *Yajur Ved 13-4.*

"THOU ART GOD OF ALL DEMIGODS." .. *Rig Ved 1-9-13.*

No one can intercede before Him. "HE IS *RUDRA*." *Atharv Ved 13-4(1)-4.*

THE RELENTLESS (THE PUNISHER OF THE EVIL).

HE IS THE MOST PERFECT AS EXPLAINED IN THE BEGINNING OF THIS BOOK:

*OM PURNAM ADAH PURNAM IDAM  
PURNAT PURNAM UDACYATE  
PURNASYA PURNAM ADAYA  
PURNAM EVAVASISYATE*

*VERSE FROM VEDIC TEXTS — "SRI ISOPANISAD"*

The translation of this *Sanskrit* verse is: 'THE PERSONALITY OF GODHEAD IS PERFECT AND COMPLETE, AND BECAUSE HE IS COMPLETELY PERFECT, ALL EMANATIONS FROM HIM, SUCH AS THIS PHENOMENAL WORLD, ARE PERFECTLY EQUIPPED AS COMPLETE WHOLES. WHATEVER IS PRODUCED OF THE COMPLETE WHOLE IS ALSO COMPLETE IN ITSELF. BECAUSE HE IS THE COMPLETE WHOLE, EVEN THOUGH SO MANY COMPLETE UNITS EMANATE FROM HIM, HE REMAINS COMPLETE WHOLE. THE *BHAGAVAD*

*GITA*, A BRIEF SUMMARY OF THE *VEDA* EXPLAINS: “GOD IS INFINITE.” SO IF YOU SUBTRACT INFINITE FROM INFINITE, STILL GOD REMAINS INFINITE. SO TO ACHIEVE THE PERFECTION AND HIM ONE MUST TRAIN ONE’S MIND TO LINK WITH THE ALMIGHTY THROUGH VARIOUS CHANTING IN TRANSCENDENTAL LOVING SERVICE AND MEDITATION THROUGH SYSTEMS RECOMMENDED IN *VEDIC* TEXTS. If a doctor recommends a patient to take a certain amount of a dosage daily to cure a particular fatal sickness and if he does not follow this doctor’s advice and simply follow his own intuitions, what would happen to this patient? He would simply die. This is exactly what is taking place in today’s system. So follow the recommended medicine as prescribed and that is the only solution to end this world into a positive way, otherwise this world is going to end all of us.

HERE IS THE CONCLUSION FOR THIS ITEM 11:

“GOD IS NOT ENVY TO A PARTICULAR GROUP OR REGION, GOD IS NOT A CONTRADICTION. HE IS THE MOST PERFECT AND IS PRESENT IN EVERYONE AND EVERYWHERE. HE IS THE ONLY ONE AND THE ONE ONLY. GOD IS OUR FRIEND, OUR FATHER, AND ORDAINER OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE. HE KNOWS ALL THE WORLDS AND ALL THE OBJECTS CONTAINED THEREIN. IT IS IN HIM THAT ENLIGHTENED PERSONS OBTAINING SALVATION MOVE FREELY, AS HE IS ABOVE WORLDLY PLEASURE AND PAIN AND IS THE SUSTAINER OF ALL. ACCORDING TO THE *VEDAS*, GOD IS NOT ONLY OUR FATHER, BUT HE IS ALSO OUR MOTHER. HE IS THE SUPPORT AND GRANDSIRE. GOD IS THE OBJECT OF KNOWLEDGE, THE PURIFIED AND THE SOUND SYLLABLE “OM” (*AUM*): “UTTERING THE *AUM*, THE SINGLE-SYLLABLE *BRAHMAN*, CONTEMPLATING ME, WHO SO THUS DEPARTS, LETTING GO OF THE BODY, GOES TO THE HIGHEST STATE” *BHAGAVAD GITA*.



## ***THE BIBLE TEACHINGS***

**“ ... if your hand causes you to sin, cut it off; it is better for you to enter life maimed than with two hands to go to hell, to the unquenchable fire. And if your foot causes to sin, cut off; it is better for you to enter life lame than with two feet to be thrown into hell. And if your eye causes you to sin, pluck it out; it is better for you to enter the kingdom of God with one eye than with two eyes to be thrown into hell, where their worm does not die, and the fire is not quenched.” ... (Mark 9.43-48)**

*These are dictatorial techniques for the satisfaction of puffed-up nature and to enjoy the lust of power and position for a short time gain. Inquisition had done such acts of violence against humanity and utilized such teachings for their advantage. It is the love which itself reciprocate into love. The above teachings of the Bible will continually lead into hate and violence. This psychology itself is the cause of crime-building society.*

## Chapter 11

### SUMMARY

Whenever the propositions are opposed to reasons, arguments, and science, it will drive scientists, philosophers, and many other like minded people, unfamiliar with right knowledge of the *Vedas*, to Atheism, Communism (back and forth), Agnosticism, Voidism, Capitalism, Imperialism, *Goondaism*, and many other vices of “—ISM”. Just like a child tells daddy, “Daddy, daddy, “ I found the moon.” Daddy says, “Son, the moon was always there, except you did not know it.” *Vedic* knowledge is like an instruction-manual of any manufactured item. For example: When a tape-recorder is manufactured, one can consult the manual to bring the tape-recorder into proper order. So we have to go back to the original manual (THE ORIGINAL SOURCE OF ALL SOURCES) which came at the time of creation ever since time immemorial. IF THESE TOPICS ARE DISCUSSED BY OPENING THOUSANDS OF SCHOOLS THROUGHOUT THIS WORLD, THE WORLD WILL HAVE A HAPPY ENDING BY PROPERLY UTILIZING THESE MISSING PIECES OF THE PUZZLE IN ITS RIGHT PLACE. OTHERWISE, IT IS LIKE A BIG JUNGLE, THE SOULS ARE TRAPPED. THESE SOULS ARE TRYING TO FIND THEIR WAY TO THE MAIN-TOWN (THE REAL-HOME *VAIKUNTH*), BUT DUE TO WRONG MAPS, AND INTENTIONALLY POLLUTED “ORIGINAL” MAPS WITH WRONG MARKINGS, HAVE CAUSED THEM TO BE LOST IN THE JUNGLE OF MATERIAL SENSE-GRATIFICATIONS, THEREBY CAUSING THEIR FURTHER SUFFERINGS AND DOWN FALL. THE BOOKS WRITTEN BY ARROGANT SAINTS, PRIESTS, ISLAMIC *MULLAHS*, MISSIONARIES HAVE WIPED OUT THE STRAIGHT PATH TO THE TOWN OUT OF JUNGLE FROM THE MAP. IN

THE ABSENCE OF DISTORTED LINES ON THE MAPS, MANY SOULS HAVE TAKEN THE PATH GOING TOWARD THE VALLEY OF LIONS, TIGERS, AND OTHER FEROCIOUS ANIMALS, AND SOME HAVE TAKEN OTHER PATHS GOING TOWARD THE VALLEY OF SNAKES, REPTILES ETC. THESE SOULS ARE LOST. ONLY A FEW WOULD REACH TO THEIR DESTINATION TOWARD TOWN OUT OF THIS TRAPPED SITUATIONS IN THIS JUNGLE. So by implementing the following teachings, we can again show the correct map to restore them out of these trapped situations, i.e. THE MAP OF THE **VEDAS**:

- 1) Ecology
- 2) Anatomy
- 3) Universe
- 4) Beliefs and Truth
- 5) Human's Duty
- 6) Why Ignorance
- 7) Absolute Laws of Nature
- 8) To Know Thyself
- 9) Purpose of Human Life
- 10) Transmigration of Atomic Soul
- 11) Consciousness
- 12) Law of *Karma* – “CAUSE AND EFFECT”
- 13) Process to Control One's Mind And Senses
- 14) Who is God?

THESE DISCUSSIONS ARE OF IMMENSE VALUES AND IT IS ABSOLUTELY LIKE THIS. “YOU GOT YOUR \$5 BILL AND I OFFER TO YOU A \$100 IN EXCHANGE OF YOUR \$5 BILL, NOTHING IS TAKEN AWAY FROM ANYONE. ABSOLUTELY A SMOOTH TRANSITION WITH A GAIN.”

**WARNING:** BEWARE OF THOSE WHO WILL LUMP THESE INFORMATIONS AS ONE AND THE SAME OR

MIX IT TO MAKE IT LOOK ALIKE. THE DIFFERENCE IS IN HAIRLINE. SOMEBODY, OUT OF ONE'S EGO, FORCES TO MIX A DIRTY DROP OF OIL INTO A GLASS OF PURE WATER. NATURALLY, THIS DIRTY DROP OF OIL WILL EMERGE OUT ON THE SURFACE, EVENTUALLY. THOUGH ONE CAN SIMPLY TAKE A SPOON AND DUMP IT OUT IN THE GARBAGE WHERE IT BELONGED BUT WHY TO CONTAMINATE ON THE FIRST PLACE WHICH CREATES UNNECESSARY CONFUSIONS? THIS WARNING IS VERY IMPORTANT AND MUST NOT BE ALLOWED TO BE SUBSTITUTED BY ANYONE.

***N A M A S T E***

ENGLISH TRANSLATION OF *NAMASTE*: "YOU ARE A SOUL AND I AM A SOUL, PART AND PARCEL OF THE SAME GOD. THEREFORE, I RESPECTFULLY BOW DOWN TO YOU."

***OM TAT SAT***

## **Chapter 12**

# **SOME DEEP THOUGHTS**

The *Encyclopedia Britannica* concludes, “The influence of the Theosophical Society has been rather significant, despite its small following. The movement has been a catalytic force in the 20<sup>th</sup> century Asian revival of Buddhism and Hinduism and a pioneering agency in the promotion of greater western acquaintance with eastern thought.”

SOME OF THE MOST INFLUENTIAL PEOPLE OF ITS DAY WERE ATTRACTED TO THEOSOPHY — PLAYWRIGHT OSCAR WILDE, POET W.B. YEATS, AUTHOR GEORGE BERNARD SHAW, ARCHITECT FRANK LLOYD WRIGHT, INVENTOR THOMAS EDISON AND EVEN BASEBALL’S FOUNDER, GENERAL ABNER DOUBLEDAY.

Here is a partial sampling of organizations with direct links to earlier Theosophists: from the earlier part of this century came the ‘I am Movement’ (with three million followers in 1938), Rosicrucianism, the liberal Catholic church, Psychiana, Unity (6 million), Christian Science and sections of the New Thought movement – all influential in the higher strata of society. More recent kindred are the Waldorf alternative schools popular in the US and UK; the controversial Church Universal and triumphant of Elizabeth Claire Prophet; the conservative US - based Human Service Alliance; the London School of Economics and St. James School; and new age Channeler J. Knight. The famous Findhorn Garden in Scotland came directly out of theosophy.

The *Upanishads* and *Bhagavad Gita* translations of **Swami Prabhavananda** with theosophist **Christopher Isherwood** were singularly successful in clearly conveying Hindu thought to the West. Leadbeater’s books on occult sciences, such as ‘*Chakras*’ and ‘*Auras*’, ‘*Reinforced Patanjali’s Yoga Aphorisms*’, Aldous

Huxley's book, '*Doors of Perception*', promoted mystical experience and also psychedelic drugs, leading directly to the explosion of interest in the East in the 60s.

If you dig deep enough, you'll find Theosophical influence in the environmental, Animal Rights and Vegetarian Movements. No mystical endeavor in the West is exempt, is it *Yoga*, meditation, channeling, near death experiences, natural healing, past life research, UFOs, Mt. Shasta or St. Germain.

With its strong resemblances to eastern mysticism and spirituality, Theosophy has an inter-winning relationship with Hinduism - especially the *Upanishads* and *Advaita Vedanta* - also Buddhism. While Hindu scholars may feel that Theosophy has borrowed from Hinduism, present day Theosophists think that theosophy has not borrowed from any religion, but has commonality with many religions, especially Hinduism and Buddhism.

On the popular level, activities that the Theosophical Society undertook around the turn of the century, such as bringing *Swamis* from India who gave *Yoga* and levitation demonstrations to the general public, aroused people's interest in the spiritual sciences of the East. Mysticism also played a large part in Theosophy. Devout members developed and encouraged *Siddhis* like Reading People's Aura, channeling and past birth memories. Such demonstrations kindled people's interest in the mystical aspect of Hinduism. The Theosophists were well versed in philosophy, parapsychology and psychic research. As **Gurudev Sivaya Subramuniya Swami** commented to the writer Archana Dongre of Los Angeles, "knowledge about the indestructibility of the soul, the individual soul as being one with the ultimate reality, and awareness of the astral body gave people a new self image. It gave an individual a happy and confident way to look at himself or herself."

A recent issue of *Newsweek* ran a cover story of Americans "*In Search of the Sacred.*" British author Peter Washington, who has written books on intellectual history, wrote a new book titled Madame Blavatsky's '*Baboon Chronicling*', '*A History of*

*Mystics and Mediums*’, who brought the Eastern spiritualism in the form of Theosophy to America. Blavatsky worked to introduce into the West the philosophical and religious ideas of the East, with the aim of showing their mutual and interdependent values. She and her colleagues met with a great deal of opposition, but they also attracted much interest through their writings, lectures and personal contacts.

**Annie Besant** became the international president of the Theosophical Society after **Col. Olcott**’s death, who had become president after Blavatsky passed away in 1907. It was in India that another Theosophical leader, British-born Irish lady, Mrs. Annie Besant, was instrumental in helping the Theosophical Society. Besant first came to know about Theosophy in 1889 in England when she was asked to review the secret doctrine. She was so impressed that she was drawn into the Theosophical Society. She had made a name for herself as a journalist, prolific writer and publisher, and was actively involved in many movements. She first went to India in 1893 in connection with the Theosophical work.

Besant made India her home, and obviously loved *Bharat*’s spirituality: “after a study of some forty years and more of the great religions of the world, I find none so perfect, none so scientific, none so philosophic and so spiritual as the great religion known by the name of Hinduism. Make no mistake; without Hinduism, India has no future. Hinduism is the soil into which India’s roots are stuck, and torn out of that, she will inevitably wither, as a tree torn out from its place. And if Hindus do not maintain Hinduism, who shall save it? If India’s own children do not cling to her faith, who shall guard it? India alone can save India, and India and Hinduism are one.”

She translated several *Upanishads* with commentaries in English. She contributed highly and significantly to the cause of Hinduism as well as Theosophy.

In India, Annie Besant saw that under the influence of the Western way of thinking, education and Christian missionaries, young educated Indians had begun to lose pride in their past

ideals, culture and religion, and observed that India's ancient and superior civilization in the world was being robbed economically and intellectually by the British but those people who were drawn to Theosophy, and believed in its doctrine, in a way also believed in *Vedanta* and many aspects of Hindu philosophy. Thus during the oppressive British regime, when the political environment was not conducive to Hinduism, Besant as well as the Theosophical movement kept people's interest in Hinduism alive and flourishing.

Charles Webster Leadbeater, a colleague Theosophist of Annie Besant who was exactly as old as she, was a great mystic who became prominent in the Theosophical Society in the 1890's. Gifted with a robust physique and a dynamic personality, among his mystical powers was an ability to trace people's past lives. He is credited to have 'discovered' **Krishnamurti** in 1908 when the boy was 13. Being clairvoyant, Leadbeater saw a luminous aura, without a trace of selfishness around Krishnamurti. He declared him an incarnation of **Lord Maitreya** and the future Messiah. Krishnamurti left the Theosophical Society in 1929, but he left an imprint and a legacy on the world's philosophical thought.

In this way the Theosophy and Hinduism were intertwined together, and while Theosophy's doctrine echoed in parts at least, the *Hindu Sanatan Dharm* and *Vedanta*, seemingly having rooted in the Hindu philosophy, the Theosophists maintain that their doctrine is not rooted in any religion, but only shares a similarity with others. These excerpts are taken from '*Hinduism Today*', monthly newspaper, issue of June 1995 – dedicated by Archana Dongre from Los Angeles, California. "The subtle self is known by thought in which the senses in five different forms have centered. The whole of men's thought is pervaded by the senses. When thought is purified, the self shines forth." ... *Arharv Ved, Mundak Upanishad 3:19*.

The entire world watched **Lord Ganesh** stone/metal deities accepting milk throughout the wide world - shown live by the Western Televisions. Millions of liters of milk was accepted



worldwide by 2-3 inches Lord Ganesh deities offered by millions of devotees, Christians and Moslems were also shown standing in lines worldwide to offer milk to Lord Ganesh started September 21, 1995. Devotees had to wait for hours to wait for their turn. It is a very good omen and extremely auspicious.

Around the middle of November 1995, quite different scenes were exhibited throughout American televisions in the name of Christian's miracles: "The blood and tears were coming out from the statues of Jesus Christ and Mary in Cochabama, Bolivia, other parts of central and south American countries and certain parts of America. The Almighty has sent the message through Jesus' statue that you Christians have been responsible for the murders of billions of cows and other animals and since you cannot bring the murdered animals back to life there is definitely no deliverance for you and that simply means that the time has run out. No more 'might is right' type militant groups needed on the *Bhulok* (the Planet of Death). Lord has displayed by examples that we must give great regards to the mother cows who is so valuable that even their milk is accepted by the Lord. Examples have been set. There is a great wisdom in the above scenarios displayed by the Almighty by Himself to set some examples for the next century and the absolute meaning is explained here by the devotee of the Lord. Please accept this message not in the form of a challenge but to rectify the consciousness of higher taste for souls who are trapped due to the Ignorants, the so-called God's messengers. Law of gravity cannot be an American or an Indian. Similarly, the laws of nature cannot be American or French. God's laws are applicable to all whether living in America or Mexico. Newton said: "To every action there is an equal and opposite reaction." Ever since time immemorial, *Vedic* texts have emphasized: "To every *Karmic* action there shall be a reaction." Based on this principle, it has been proven that jumbo jets can fly 40,000 feet above the earth. We are not this body but the soul within this body. Body is the vehicle for the soul's destinations whether be restored back to the spiritual kingdoms or go through 8,400,000 species-cycle

of births, and deaths according to one's desires and actions. If good actions are performed in one's life, one can fulfill one's desires and that is it but if one's actions are performed wrong, then one has to live within very severe conditions of life without having any mercy. The souls seeing other souls having the pleasures of material satisfactions; desire for that kind of life while performing good actions; and this way they get again trapped into the cycle of birth and death for some kind of temporary, monetary gains and other satisfactions. These various desires keep them trapped into the vicious cycle of material births and deaths. Those who have refrained from the material desires of sense-gratifications with the proper understanding as laid down in the *Vedic* texts called "inaction" are deserved to be restored back to the spiritual kingdom. In order for one to get out of the trap laid down by many Ignorants under names of, the so-called, religions, one must first come to the understanding that the God, Almighty, is one and only one, He is neither the second nor the third -nor the tenth for all the souls. He is the Father and the Mother for all whose presence can be felt by the proper recitation of the *Mantras* or singing of the spiritual songs with the purity of mind and clean heart. God is not envy to a particular group or region, God is not a contradiction. He is the most perfect and is present in everyone. He is the only one and the one only. God is our friend, our Father and Ordainer of the entire universe. He knows all the worlds and all objects contained therein. It is in Him that enlightened persons obtaining salvation moves freely, as He is above worldly pleasure and pain and is the sustainer of all. According to *Vedas*, God is not only our Father, but He is also our Mother. He is the support and the Grand sire. God is the object of knowledge, the purifier and the sound syllable **OM (AUM)**. If a mind can manufacture a perfect jumbo airplane which can fly 40,000 feet above the ground, so why can't the mind be perfect? If the jumbo-air-plane was not designed perfect, all the passengers including the crew will have a fatal

end. In other words, if a human decides, he or she can make his mind perfect and precise.

Therefore, the perfect God is the perfect answer to solve the criminal mentalities of the present day world's crisis otherwise the militant groups, the so-called, the world's famous religions based on the Koran and the Bible, will drown every one of their enrollees including themselves into the mud of hell. The preview for their next destinations was displayed on American televisions for months about Ethiopia's starvation and Christian missionaries, artificially, feeding them when they have empty millions of acres of land and world's resources, forcefully taken over in the last 130 years-barbed wire fences all around. Empty lands miles and miles are sitting under the control of the hooligans throughout the USA, Canada, Australia. They are just simply sucking out the resources of this planet for their economic wealth – in other words raping the planet earth to prove that they are the dictators and controllers of this planet. The egocentric maniacs and fools have determined to kill anything which moveth on the earth, kill anything which flies, and kill anything which moves in the water . . . from *Genesis*, the Bible. This is the most single reason for the Jewish displacement from Arabia by the pals of Mohammed of Islam. They must start now to reexamine their most destructive teachings and give up the habit of remaining in the psyche of Might is Right type of attitude – that is the one reason alone which has produced many dictators from the dirt of the West and will continue to produce such dictators like Hitler who will be sending people through gas-chambers for years to come unless they change their psyche. Don't just complain? Did you do less harm to God's creations? The Book what you are stuck with, in the name of religion, is advising how to destroy the innocent lives. Look into yourself first and then blame others. A great Hind sage spoke: "One must have an association of perfect souls/devotees." But one who has an association of all the bad leanings, bad habits, killing and murdering the innocents, Might is Right type attitude, how

will he escape the troubles? So the word is an “association”. Bad habit is also a bad association for the destruction of the soul, for higher consciousness. To group yourself into the federation for money greed is a bad association because it hoards the wealth over other souls who are also our brothers and sisters. They are also our children. If your child cries for milk and you have no money to pay for milk, that child will starve to death because he cannot accept any other food except milk, since the child does not have teeth, and, therefore, can’t chew any hard substance and also he does not have any swallowing capabilities. The child can subsist on one diet and one diet alone and that is the milk coming from the mother cow. The father has no money to buy the milk since the hoarders have got a tight control over the money like in Germany and here comes a Hitler and he gets mad. He does not like the hoarding business. The child suffers. The mama cries, papa has no money, and child dies without milk. What a shame! If you had great love for the souls and the proper understanding, no one will do such acts where others have to suffer due to the hoarders. According to the *Vedic* descriptions, their (the hoarders) souls’ transmigrate to the bodies of mice and rats. They talk about Hitler as their enemy but according to God’s perfect arrangements, they have to hide constantly out of fears from cats, dogs, snakes and even from good humans if they happen to enter into their houses. They have to install mouse traps. So either way, they are not spared.

**Lord Krishn** speaks: “I am the Father, Mother and Maintainer and Grandsire of this universe. I am what is to be known, I am purity and I am the syllable **OM**. I am also the *Rig*, the *Sam* and the *Yajur Vedas*.” .. *BHAGAVAD GITA*, 9:17. The mentalities of the rascals “Oh, this is an Indian God.” But that is what fit in the definition of the perfect god Jehovah and Moses types are the most ignorant of all the ignorants, the so-called labeled as God by the ignorant writers of the Holy Land’s Holy Book. They have given the greatest share in spreading the most animalistic culture in the world - started from the Middle East desert and further spread from Europe to other parts of the world.

They were no God. When the sun shines, what does it give to all the souls living on this planet earth? Heat and light. Do they have different feelings from one set group over another? The sun is the same whether it shines in Mexico or Germany. So my friends, there is one and only one God for all the souls. It is time to examine with peace and patience that you all may have been tuned to some ignorant beliefs - some good but majority of them are self destructive in nature. It is not a question of my religion and your religion. It is a question of what is right for all the souls and the one which is absolutely harmonious and universal, not the Jehovah's examples: on such and such day Israelites will cut the heads of rams, bulls, goats, etc. and their blood must be sprinkled on the door post and this way Jehovah can make a distinction between the Israelites and the Egyptians and this way Jehovah job will be easier to kill the firstborn among the Egyptians. The man who wrote this stupid ideas as contained in the world's most ignorant book must be a war hungry sick man. That is the single most reason for the present day society to live into the darkest regions where constant fears of murders and rapes are around. It is the time for the safety of the society, to cultivate harmony and love among souls, and to build up good family morals and values, one must get away from the Holy Land's Holy Book derived from the Middle East desert.

The father **God Krishn** speaks: "In my un manifested form I pervade all this creation. All things are resting in me, but I am not in them." "As in the time great sky the wind is blowing everywhere, so all the cosmic manifestations are situated in me." "The whole cosmic order is under me. By my will, it is manifested again and again, and by my will it is annihilated at the end." .. *BHAGAVAD GITA 9:4,6,8.*

**Lord Krishn** speaks: "I am the original fragrance of the earth, and I am the heat in fire. I am the light of all that lives, and I am the penance of all ascetics." ... *BHAGAVAD GITA 7:9, 10.*

“I am the goal. The sustainer, I am the creation and annihilation. The basis of everything, the resting place and the eternal seed; I give heat, and I withhold and send for the rain.” ...*BHAGAVAD GITA* 9:18,19. **God Krishn** further states: “I am the source of all spiritual and material worlds. Everything emanates from me. I am the Supersoul, seated in the hearts of all living entities. I am the beginning, the middle and the end of all beings.” ... *Chapter 10:8, 20.*

It is said that a good swimmer can easily cross the rivers, ponds and lakes but when it comes to the crossing of an ocean like the Atlantic, one must need the outside help, a solid boat; in the same scenario, in order to cross the miseries of the material ocean, one must need the purest and the highest understanding as spoken in *BHAGAVAD GITA* by the Almighty Himself, **Sri Krishn**.

On a daily basis, we communicate our affairs of business etc. through the intelligence of mind, similarly, He is the knower of each and every individual mind. Why someone goes to hell and someone goes to heaven? Is it automatic? No one is in between you and the Almighty. Only a prostituted mind requires a pimp in between her and the Almighty. Since the prostitute is interested in prostituting the society, her easy answer is to have the pimp in between. A sane person does not require a pimp in between him and the Almighty. He needs a teacher to guide the souls in the positive directions in order to go back to Godhead. The teacher (the *Guru*) does not say that one can only go through him to Almighty. He is not a door-blocker. He is just giving the directions – just like his *Guru* has instructed to him and so on – in other words the knowledge has come down in succession. The Christian world has manufactured, the so-called, an easy answer without any kind of proper understanding that Jesus is their savior, the caretaker of all the born Christians or to be born or in between, automatically, regardless of their prostituted minds. Is it really sensible? No, it is a sheer nuisance.

From *Vedas*: “God possesses true knowledge by His very nature everywhere. Almighty God, as He is the Creator of the entire universe(s), the all-powerful Master of all, and Maker of justice and whose nature itself is right knowledge.”

## **VERSE FROM SRI ISOPANISAD**

***OM PURNAM ADAH PURNAM IDAM  
PURNAT PURNAM UDACYATE  
PURNASYA PURNAM ADAYA  
PURNAM EVAVASISYATE***

---

*Please read inside, the English translation of this verse*

---

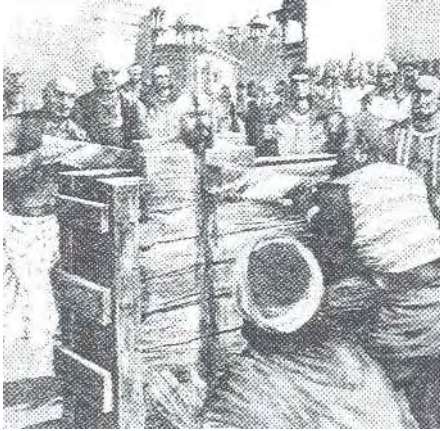


**“ALWAYS MEDITATE UPON ME AND BECOME MY  
DEVOTEE,**

**WORSHIP ME AND PRESENT SOLEMNLY YOUR  
HOMAGE UNTO ME.”**

*Bhagavad Gita 18:65*

**“ISLAMIC ATROCITIES”**



**BHAI MATI DASS BEING SAWED ALIVE**



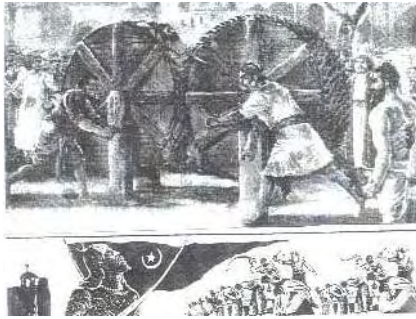
## **EMBLEMS OF ISLAM**



**THE YEAR WAS 627. THE JEWISH TRIBE OF QURAYZA WAS RAIDED BY ISLAM'S PROPHET MOHAMMED. 800 JEWS WERE BEHEADED IN COLD BLOOD AND BURIED INTO THE DITCHES DUG BY THE VICTIMS THEMSELVES. THEIR WOMEN AND CHILDREN WERE SOLD AS SLAVES.**



**BHAI DYALA BEING BOILED ALIVE**



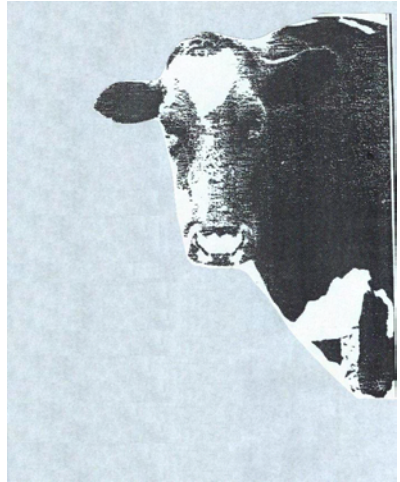
THE YEAR WAS 629 AND IN EXACTLY 7 THE SAME MANNER, THE JEWS OF KHAYBAR WERE DECIMATED AND THEIR WOMEN AND CHILDREN ENSLAVED . . .

THE BARBARIC MASSACRES OF CHRISTIAN ARMENIANS BY THE MOSLEM TURKS THAT STARTED IN 1894 AND CULMINATED IN THE TOTAL DECIMATION OF THE ENTIRE ARMENIAN POPULATION OF TURKEY DURING WORLD WAR 1 ARE NOT TO BE FORGOTTEN

**They kicked her,  
they dragged her,  
and finally,  
they slit  
her throat.**

**But her murderers  
are not on trial,  
they're eating her  
body parts.**

**Every day, farm animals  
who are too sick to walk  
are dragged to auctions  
with chains, because they  
can still be sold for human  
“food”.**



**‘ THE FOOLS HAVE DETERMINED TO KILL  
ME and also to eat my body parts under their  
ignorant pretexts, where is my protection? I am  
also born like you but I am a million times better  
than you because by the arrangements of the  
Almighty God Sri Krishn I have come on the  
planet earth to serve you and the entire human  
race with my milk, which is also one and only one  
diet alone for infants to make a transition to  
boyhood before uttering the very first sound  
“Mama”.**



---

**CONSIDER CHARIOT AS THE MATERIAL BODY, DRIVER AS THE INTELLIGENCE, DRIVING INSTRUMENT AS THE MIND AND THE HORSES AS THE SENSES. THEREFORE, THE INDIVIDUAL SELF IS THE PASSENGER IN THE CHARIOT ENJOYING OR SUFFERING IN THE ASSOCIATION OF THE MIND AND SENSES.**

*BHAGAVAD GITA 6:34)*

---

More than 2,100 years ago, the Roma poet Ovid penned these verses describing the fate of an unfortunate person, who, by his actions and desires slid a few notches down the evolutionary scale.

*I am ashamed to tell you, but I will tell-  
I had bristles sprouting on me.  
I could not speak, but only grunting sounds  
Came out instead of words.  
I felt my mouth grow harder,  
I had a snout instead of a nose,*

*And my face bent over to see the ground.  
My neck swelled up with great muscles,  
And the hand that lifted the cup of my lips  
Made footprints on the ground.*

**.....METAMORPHOSES**

“Some look on the soul as amazing, some describe him as amazing, and some hear of him as amazing, while others, even after hearing about him cannot understand him at all.” ...  
*BHAGAVAD GITA 2:29.*

British poet **William Wordsworth** writes in his famous poem *‘Intimations of Immortality:* “Our birth is but a sleep and a forgetting.” And in another poem, he addressed the following lines to an infant:

*Oh, sweet newcomer to the changeful earth  
If, as some darkling seers have boldly guessed,  
Thou hadst a being and a human birth  
And wert erewhile by human parents blessed,  
Long, long before thy present mother pressed  
Thee, helpless stranger, to her fostering breast.*

**Honore Balzac**, famous French author, wrote an entire novel about the cycle of birth and death (reincarnation), *Seraphita*. There Balzac states, “All human beings go through a previous life . . . who know how many fleshly forms the heir of heave occupies before he can be brought to understand the value of that silence and solitude whose starry plains are but the vestibule of spiritual worlds?” --- *Balzac, La Comedie Humaine. Boston : Pratt, 1904, XXXIX, PP.175-76.*



**“FINDING MYSELF TO EXIST IN THE WORLD, I BELIEVE I SHALL, IN SOME SHAPE OR OTHER, ALWAYS EXIST.” ... Benjamin Franklin**



# THE ULTIMATE UNDERSTANDING



---

**WHATEVER THE CONSCIOUSNESS CREATED BY THE  
LIVING BEING WILL CARRY HIM TO THE NEXT**



**BODY UPON DEATH SIMILAR TO THE AIR CARRIES  
AROMAS.**

*.. BHAGAVAD GITA 15:08*

## **THE UNCHANGED SELF AND THE EVER-CHANGING BODY**



**The poet Shelley once wrote that  
“MAN IS A TRAVELER FROM THE  
CRADLE TO THE GRAVE.”**

**But who is this traveler riding within the  
changing physical body?**

The face we see in the mirror each day expresses life, a light shines in the eyes. Through the years, our face changes from infancy to youth and to middle and old age. But through all the changes of our bodies, we remain the same conscious persons.

Everyone can intuitively understand that he is different from his physical body. When we look at our limbs, we say, “This is my hand,” or “This is my leg.” The self, the “I”, is the possessor and observer of the body. This “I” reveals itself in consciousness.

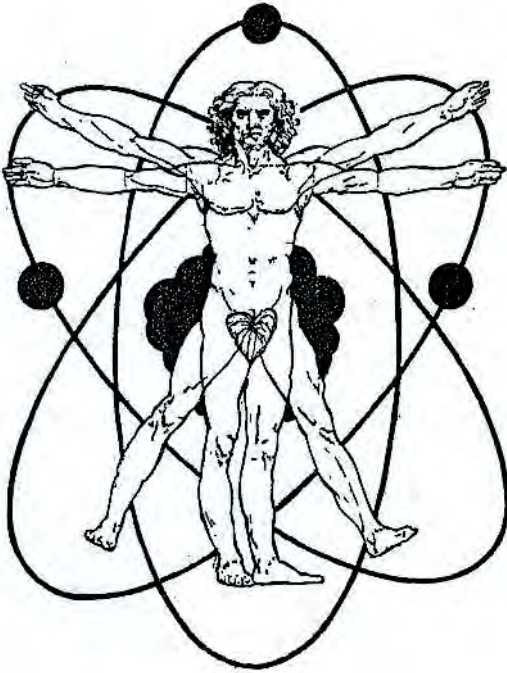


When the consciousness leaves, the material body becomes a corpse, inanimate and lifeless... **Dr. Bigelow**, Chief Heart Surgeon at Toronto General Hospital.

“For the soul there is never birth nor death. Nor having once been, does he ever cease to be. He is unborn, eternal, ever-existing, undying and primeval. He is not slain when the body is slain.” ..*BHAGAVAD GITA 2:20.*

One may be surprised to note, however, that several of America’s founding fathers were fascinated by and ultimately accepted reincarnation - They believed in the natural laws of God, and were called by the Bible thumpers, deists.

**Albert Szent-Gyorgyi**, Nobel Laureate in physiology and medicine, lamented, “In my search for the secret of life, I ended up with atoms and electrons, which have no life at all. Somewhere along the line, life has run out through my fingers. So, in my old age, I am now retracting my steps.”



**“In my search for the secret of life, I ended up with atoms and electrons, which have no life at all. Somewhere along the line, life has run out through my fingers.” — Nobel laureate Albert Szent-Gyorgyi**

**Thomas Huxley**, the well-known biologist, said, : “It seems to me pretty plain that there is a third thing in the universe, to wit, consciousness, which . . . I cannot see to be matter or force or any conceivable modification of either . . .”

**Niels Bohr**, Nobel Laureate in physics, remarked, “We can admittedly find nothing in physics or chemistry that has even a remote bearing on consciousness. Yet all of us know there is

such a thing as consciousness, simply because we have it ourselves. Hence consciousness must be part of nature, or more generally, of reality, which means that quite apart from the laws of physics and chemistry, as laid down in quantum theory, we must also consider laws of quite a different kind.”

**John Pfeiffer**, Professor, in the '*Human Brain*' notes, “Your body does not contain a single one of the molecules that it contained seven years ago.” Every seven years, one’s old body is completely rejuvenated. The self, however, our real identify, remains unchanged. Our bodies grow from infancy, to youth, to middle age, and then to old age, yet the person within the body, that “I”, always remain the same.

**Einstein**, the father of modern physics, admitted that consciousness could not be adequately described in terms of physical phenomena. “I believe that the present fashion of applying the axioms of science to human life is not only entirely a mistake, but also has something reprehensible in it.” .. The great scientist once said.

**Paul McCartney**, ex-Beatle, “We were behaving life we were going to live forever, which is what everyone thought in the Beatles days, right? I mean, whoever, thought we were going to die? Paul makes sure that no sale of hot dogs (made of pig flesh and blood) and Hamburgers (a flesh of a cow, including stomach etc. grinded in the form of a flesh patty) are allowed during any of his shows.

*'Audrey Rose'*, a famous Hollywood movie, highlights the practical aspects in the field of consciousness carried by an atomic soul, to the next destination. Just like an air carries the aroma of a perfume, similarly, the soul carries the mind., ego, and consciousness in a subtle manner to the next destination, either human or animal, depending upon the sum of the actions performed in one’s present life. When the soul comes in material touch, it accepts various bodies through the process of birth and death, based on activities – just like the pure water of rain gets muddy once it comes in touch with the ground. We have the intelligence to purify this muddy water and then can be

used for drinking, in the same scenario, we can purify and make ourselves perfect throughout a process, described in the **Vedic** texts, to be restored permanently back into a spiritual kingdom. Definitely, there is a process explained very well by the Lord Himself in *BHAGAVAD GITA* to break this cycle of birth and death. Naturally, it needs practice. For example: A baseball player needs many years of practice and hard labor before he could be selected in the National Team. So practice is the key word. The original source of knowledge about past and future lives are in **Vedic Sanskrit** books. They are the oldest texts on the planet earth and present the most comprehensive and logical explanation of the science of reincarnation, teachings which have maintained their viability and universal appeal for time immemorial. The most fundamental information about reincarnation appears in *Bhagavad Gita*, the essence of **Vedic** knowledge and one of the most *Upanishads*. The *Gita* was spoken more than 5,190 years ago by **God Krishn**, the supreme personality of Godhead, to his friend and disciple Arjun.

## THE KNOWLEDGE

---



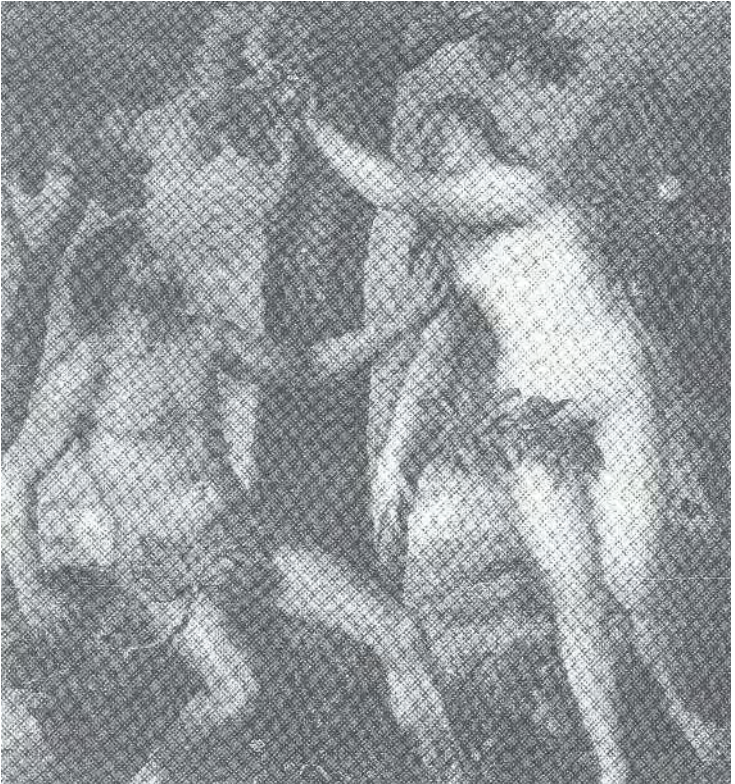
---

**TWO CO-ETERNAL BEAUTIFUL BIRDS SITTING ON THE SAME BRANCH OF A TREE. ONE BIRD IS ANXIOUSLY WAITING FOR ANOTHER BIRD'S RETURN BACK TO PERMANENT HOME-INSTEAD OF TASTING VARIOUS FRUITS OF THE TREE AND FALLING DOWN INTO MANY MATERIAL ANXIETIES . . . FROM *VEDIC* TEXTS.**

---



# “CULTIVATION OF IGNORANCE”

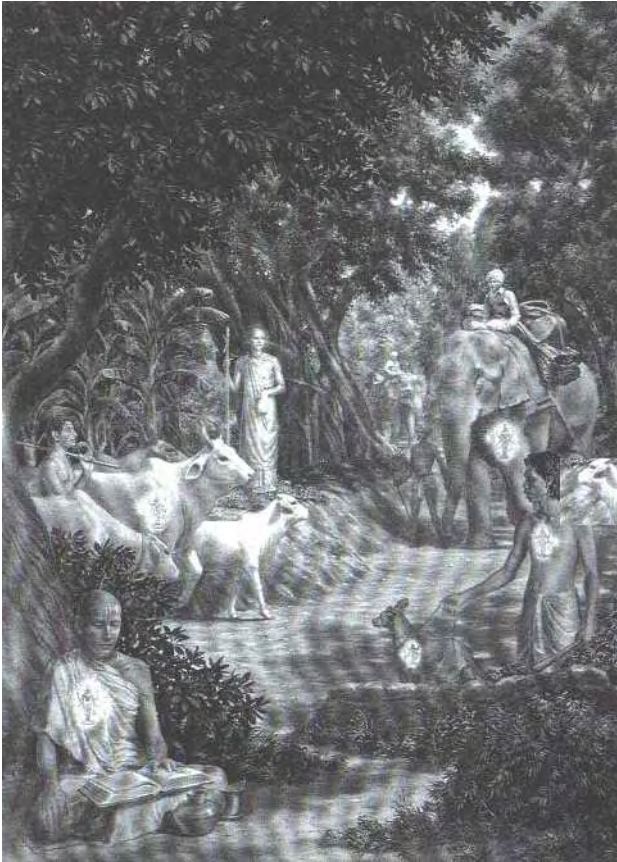


## THE KING JAMES BIBLE

**And the Lord God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat: But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shall not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die. -**  
*GENESIS 2:16-17.*

## THE FOX TRANSLATION

*YHWH, God, commanded concerning the human, saying: From every (other) tree of the garden you may eat, yes, eat, but from the Tree of the Knowing of Good and Evil - you are not to eat from it, for on the day you eat from it, you must die, yes, die.*



*Almighty is present in everyone and everywhere (Omnipresent)*



**Dr. S. Radhakrishnan** . . . "Spiritual life is the true genius of India. Those who make the greatest appeal to the Indian mind are not the military conquerors, not the rich merchants or the great diplomats, but the holy Sages, the *Rishis* who embody spirituality at its finest and purest. India's pride is that almost in every generation and in every part of the country, from the time of her recorded history, she has produced those holy men who embody for her all that the country holds most dear and sacred."

**Henry David Thoreau** . . . "What extracts from the *Vedas* I have read fall on me like the light of a higher and purer luminary which describes a loftier course through a purer stratum . . . Free from particulars, simple, universal."

**Aldous Huxley** . . . "The *GITA* is one of the clearest and most comprehensive statements of perennial philosophy ever to have been made." ... ***BHAGAVAD GITA* was spoken more than 5190 years ago by the Almighty God Sri Krishn and is considered the brief summary of *Vedas*.**

**Henry David Thoreau.** "In the morning I bathe my intellect in the stupendous and cosmogonical philosophy of the *BHAGAVAD GITA*."

**Dr. James Cousins, D. Litt** – An eminent Irish poet, artist and philosopher in his excellent book, "Path to Peace", expressed himself thus with regard to the *Vedic* ideal and culture: "To love, to think, to do, are in the *Vedic* conception, no transitory futilities touched with melancholy, but stimulation of the cosmic activity charged with the joy of the eternal. Shadows they are, dancing shadows cast by the light of lights. "But they are cast by the light, not by darkness and in the light, that vision of the eternal, shining through the temporal humanity can find an ideal which would replace a periodical sanctimoniousness by a perpetual sense of the sanctity of all life." "On that *Vedic* ideal alone, with its inclusiveness which absorbs and annihilates the clauses of antagonisms, its sympathy which wins hatred away from itself is possible to rear a new earth in the image and

likeness of the eternal heaven----(*'The Path of Peace'* by Dr. James Cousins, P. 60).

**Prof. Jean Lee Mee** . . . “Precious or durable materials - gold, silver, bronze, marble, onyx, or granite - have been used by most ancient peoples in an attempt to immortalize their achievements. Not so, however, with the ancient *Aryans*. They turned to what may seem the most volatile and insubstantial material of all - The Spoken Word - and out of this bubble of air, fashioned a monument which, more than thirty, perhaps forty, centuries later, stands untouched by time or the elements. For the pyramids have been eroded by the desert wind, the marble broken by earthquakes, and the gold stolen by robbers, while the *Veda* remains recited daily by an unbroken chain of generations, traveling like a great wave through the living substance of the mind.”

**Schopenhauer.** “In the whole world there is no study so beneficial and so elevating as that of *Upanishads*. It has been the solace of my life; It will be the solace of my death.

**George Feuerstain:** ... “India’s spirituality is undoubtedly the most versatile in the world nowhere on earth has the impulse toward transcendence found more consistent and creative expression than on the Indian peninsula.”

**Count Leo Tolstoy**, on the sublimity of *Vedas* – Giving the world famous Tolstoy’s views on the *Vedas* and *Upanishads*, Mr. Alexander Shifman Research Scholar of Tolstoy Museum in Moscow wrote in his article entitled “*Leo Tolstoy and the India Epics*” published in several papers and magazines during Tolstoy Century Celebrations in 1963. Leo Tolstoy was deeply interested in ancient Indian literature and its great epics. The themes of the *Vedas* were the first to attract his attention. Appreciating of the profundity of the *Vedas*, Tolstoy gave particular attention to those cantos which deal with the problem of ethics, a subject which interested him deeply. He subscribed to the idea of human love which pervades the *Vedas*, with their humanism and praise of peaceful labor. Tolstoy the artist was moreover delighted with the poetic treasures and artistic imagery

which distinguished those outstanding India epics. “He (Tolstoy) ranked the *Vedas* and their later interpretations - The *Upanishads* - with those perfected works of world art which have never failed to appeal to all nationalities in all epochs and which therefore represent true art.” Tolstoy not only read the *Vedas* but also spread their teachings in Russia. He included many of the sayings of the *Vedas* and the *Upanishads* in his collection “Range of Reading”, “Thoughts of Wise Men” and others. Tolstoy wrote the world’s famous novel, “*War and Peace*.”

**Mark Twain** . . . “In religion and culture, India is the only millionaire.”!



---

## SOME DEEP THOUGHTS

---

**BROTHER JOHN:** *Hey brother Govind, let us go and change the world.*

**BROTHER GOVIND:** *Yes, that is a very good idea but let us change ourselves first and this will create the example for*

*others to do likewise and the world around us will change. Can you do this first?*



## Peace on Earth

**HOW COULD THEY TALK OF PEACE, WHEN EVERY  
SUBDUE METHODS HAVE BEEN ADOPTED BY THE  
PUSHERS OF THE BIBLE TO CULTIVATE THIS PLANET  
INTO ITS COMPLETE DESTRUCTION?**

**THAT ONE OF THE MOST ACCLAIMED POEMS  
IN THE WEST,  
T.S. ELIOT'S 'THE WASTE LAND', SHOULD END  
WITH THE CLASSIC HINDU BENEDICTION.  
"SHANTHI, SHANTHI, SHANTHI," MEANING  
"PEACE, PEACE, PEACE"**

## Chapter 13

---

### THINGS TO REMEMBER

---

1. *Amen* is derived from **AUM (OM)** - *Vedic* Syllable in *Sanskrit* language, the first creative movement accompanied by the reverberation of the first word - the cosmic sound of **OM** - is the process of cosmic expansion: THE INFLATIONARY UNIVERSE.
2. Baptized ceremony is a continuation of *Vedic* initiation system called *Mundan* ceremony.
3. The Lost years were not really the lost years, in whose terms? Jesus was learning *Vedic* knowledge from his age 13-29, in Puri, Orissa, India at Jagatnath Temple.
4. Muslims worship – stoned or brick empty walls of a mosque.
5. Though Christians claim that they don't believe in astrology, but for the last 1900 years they are confusing the general public of the world, innocents, by speaking loud in Churches: "WORLD IS COMING TO AN END" – from the *Chapter of Revelation, the Bible*, and this way they have brought hundreds of wars under its pretext of such forecasts. Absolutely, disturbing the peace of all sentient beings.
6. Throwing rice by a retreating marriage party is borrowed from *Vedic* system.
7. How could a soul be newly created at the time of conception when it was already there? Many well-known cases have been documented in America by famous

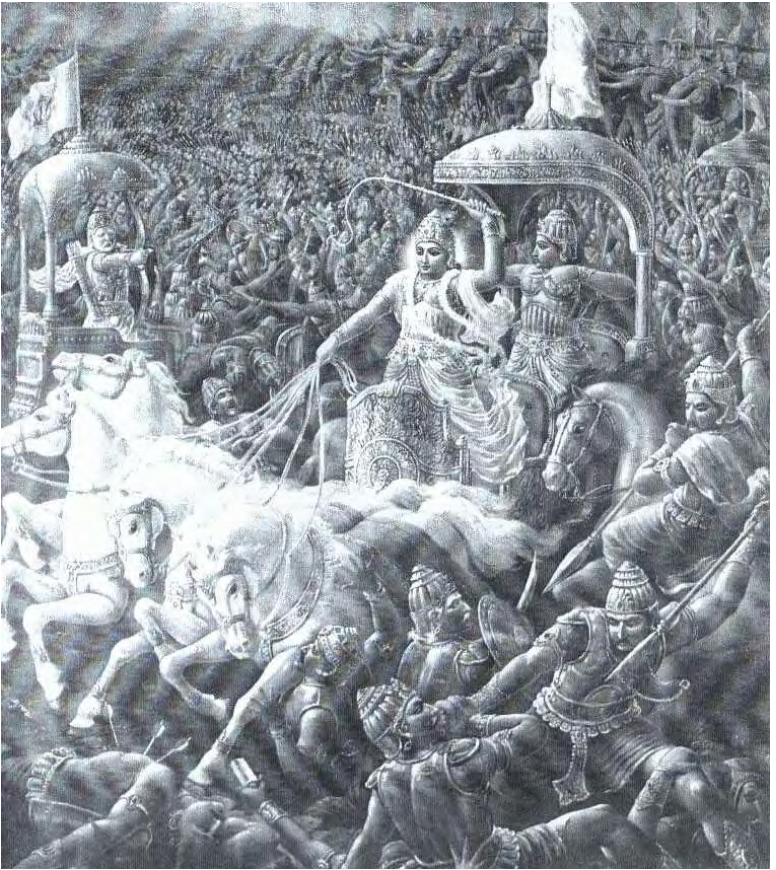
- Hypnotists in transgressing the soul into several people past lives. If the soul, as Christianity claims, was created only at the time of inception, how could so many people be transgressed to past lives? Audrey Rose is a live example.
8. Eating food with fork and knife in Christians' world in the last 75 years is considered a sophistication or mannerism of the table where many modern Hindus have also copied their modern customs. It might sound palatable but the fact is that they have developed advance methods of cutting the steak served on the table with a knife and then sticking into the dead meat, though oked, with a fork for their new additions to the menu, the steak which was invented in the last century.
  9. Christians claim to separate themselves from Semitism but their foundation is based on Semitism, like 'The Creation Science' etc.
  10. The story of Adam and Eve is distorted, twisted, confused in the Bible's tale whose right description and right information consistent to logic is in *Upanishads*.
  11. It is a misconception spread by many arrogants that **Aryans** came to India from Europe, the fact is that the **Aryans** are those who are the learned persons in **Vedic** science. The **Vedas** explains the meaning of **Aryans**. Yes, more than two million years ago there were many *Khatriyas* who had become corrupt and were chased out. They fled to Nordic regions from ancient India. **Aryans** are the noble people whose roots are in **Vedic** texts and nothing else!
  12. The trinity of the Christianity has been devised as a substitute for the original Hindu trinity.
  13. The temple of *Vista* in Rome was the temple of *Vishnu*.
  14. Atom-bomb and airplanes are not the first time invented by Germans, they were developed long before in India. Read inside.
  15. RAAS DANCE IS AN EXHIBIT OF GALAXIES, PLANETS GOING IN CIRCLE.

16. When a person has no substance, he tries to prove his point by senseless distortion. Examples: San Francisco Wax Museum and many more, described in the book. One may hide the valuables in the garbage but the valuables still will retain their values. But if you try to cover the garbage with nice roses and Paris scented flowers, still the garbage will have the fowl smell. That is what the so-called authorities of bogus systems are trying to create to subdue this planet under their control. Once these things are checked, automatically, everything i.e. pieces of puzzles will fall into right places.
17. THIS UNWANTED HUMAN POPULATION EXPLOSION THROUGHOUT THIS PLANET EARTH IS DIRECTLY PROPORTION TO TODAY'S FAST EVOLUTION CAUSED BY MASS MURDERS OF ANIMALS.
18. THE ATOMIC EXPLOSION TEST IN ALAMOGORDO, NEW MEXICO, USA ON JULY 16, 1945 WAS CARRIED OUT UNDER THE NAME TRINITY, after the three principal manifestations of God in Hinduism - **BRAHMA ,THE CREATOR; VISHNU, THE SUSTAINER; AND SHIV, THE DESTROYER.** JUST BEFORE THE ACTUAL EXPERIMENT TO BE CONDUCTED, OPPENHEIMER READ THE WORDS FROM *BHAGAVAD GITA, CHAPTER 11,32*: “SOMETIMES I BECOME THE DESTROYER OF THE WORLDS.”
19. PERU'S ANCIENT LANDING FIELD (AIRSTRIP) IN THE SHAPE OF BIRD *GARUD (VISHNU'S VIMAN)* AND STRICTLY BASED ON **VEDIC ARYAN** CIVILIZATION DURING LORD RAM'S TIME, NOTHING ELSE!
20. AMERICA WOULD HAVE BEEN IN BOONDOCKS AS TO ITS SPACE RESEARCH AND EVEN ELECTRICITY IF IT WAS STUCK TO THE BIBLE'S CREATION SCIENCE: “THE HEAT AND THE LIGHT ARE

CREATED BEFORE THE SUN.” THEY ARE THE TRUE CONTRADICTION IN ANY ADVANCEMENT OF SCIENCE AND TECHNOLOGY. WHAT ARE THEY PROUD OF? HOW TO KILL PEOPLE LIKE GALILEO OR BURN ALIVE PEOPLE LIKE BRUNO? THESE DICTATORIAL MANNERS ARE THE CAUSE OF THEIR OWN SELF-DESTRUCTIONS IN MANY WAYS.

21. IF I SHOW YOU THE MIRROR AND YOUR REFLECTION LOOKS BAD, IT DOES NOT MEAN I AM WRONG. FOR A WISE PERSON IS TO CLEAN THE FACE.





---

**THERE WILL CERTAINLY BE OPULENCE VICTORY,  
EXTRAORDINARY, AND MORALITY WHEREVER  
THERE IS *KRISHN*, THE MASTER OF ALL MYSTICS,  
AND WHEREVER THERE IS *ARJUN*, THE SUPREME  
ARCHER.**

*Bhagavad Gita 18:78*

---

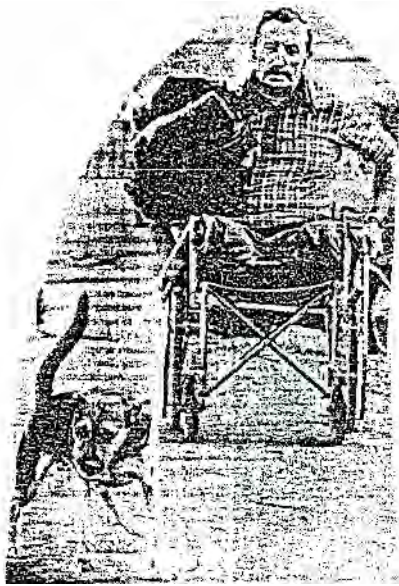
# 10<sup>th</sup> SIKH'S GURU



**“LET THE *KHALSA PANTH* (RELIGION OF THE PURE) REVERBERATE IN THE ENTIRE WORLD, AND THE HINDU *DHARMA* AWAKEN IN EVERY NOOK AND CORNER” ...spoken by Guru Gobind Singh**

**GURU GOBIND PRAYING BEFORE GODDESS *DURGA* AND SAYING: “O! MOTHER OF THE WORLD: I SHALL DESTROY EVEN THE SIGN OF EVILDOERS SO THAT ONLY *DHARMA’S* TALE IS TOLD IN THIS WORLD.”**

*From a leading American Newspaper*



**Jingles, a miniature German shepherd, leads Ashley “Jim” Costas outside his Maynard, Mass., apartment. Costas, a former restaurateur who lost both legs to a cardiovascular disease that affected his circulation, depends on Jingles to help him get around. ... *AP Photo***





**Tanya, a trained African elephant owned by Bret Bronson of Hudson, N.H., earns her keep by shoveling out her master's driveway earlier this week. The 6-year-old pachyderm performs in parades, television commercials and promotional events throughout the northeastern U.S..**

30A - Houston Chronicle - Sunday, July 8, 1990



## **Special Delivery**

**Samantha, 20-year-old gorilla at the Cincinnati Zoo, cuddles her 4-day-old 4-pound baby. The little one's sex has not been determined, so it has not been named**

---

# EVOLUTION

**Here is an incident during the crucifixion of Jesus, as reported in Matthew 27.51-53**

*“And, behold, the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom, and earth did not quake, and the rocks rent; and the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints which slept arose, and came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many. .. (King James Version)”*

**It is an easy thing to tell a lie, but it is difficult to support the lie after it is told. The writer of the book of Matthew should have told us who the saints were that came to life again, and went into the city, and what became of them afterward, and who it was that saw them - for he is not hardy enough to say he saw them himself, whether they came out naked, and all in natural buff, he-saints and she-saints, or whether they came full dressed, and where they got their dresses, whether they went to their former habitations, and reclaimed their wives, their husbands, and their property, and how they were received; whether they entered ejectments for the recovery of their possessions, or brought actions of *crim. con.* against their rival interlopers, whether they remained on earth, and followed their former occupation of preaching or working, or whether they died again, or went back to their graves alive.**

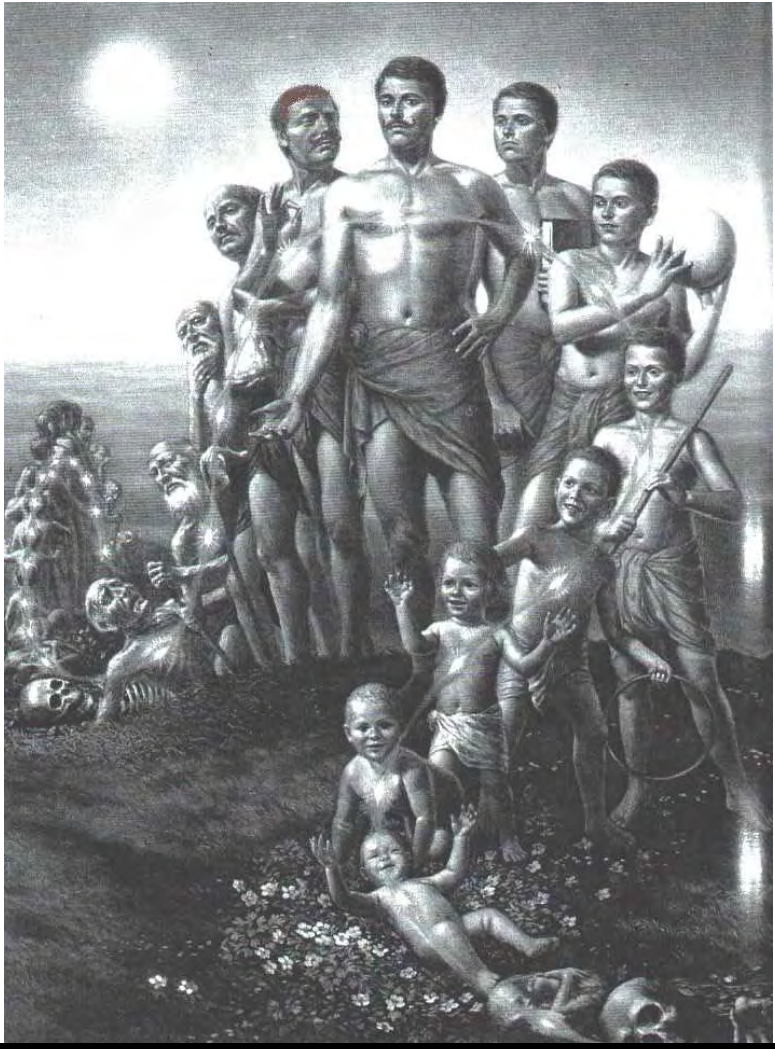


**Taking a stand on wobbly legs, Nancy, a week-old Tule elk is muzzled at New Orleans' Audubon Park Zoo. Her birth brought to five, the number of her rare species at the zoo. The smallest of elks, the Tule is 4 feet tall when mature. — *AP photo***



**Above, survivors sing, pray at Capitol; left, Elie Wiesel, head of US Holocaust memorial Council, and Bush at ceremony - *AP photo.***

# “CAUSE AND EFFECT”



“As the embodied soul continually passes, in this body, from infancy to boyhood to youth and then old age, in the same fashion soul passes to another body upon death. Just like a



person puts on new garments, discarding the old ones, in the same fashion, the soul accepts new material bodies, discarding the old and useless ones.” -----

*Bhagavad Gita 2. 13 & 22.*

---

*The Houston Post/Sun. October 11, 1987/7A*



Don Robinson, Dave Scott, Bubba Adams and T. J. Faye Fikker, from left, attend massive marriage ceremony in Washington D.C., on Saturday.

## Gay wedding extravaganza, protest unite 100 couples

Post News Services

WASHINGTON – Rice and wedding day kisses rained down on scores of homosexual couples who exchanged nuptial vows at the Internal Revenue Service Saturday while pledging to end discrimination based on sexual orientation.

The marriage extravaganza, officiated by a former Baptist minister who founded a church in Los Angeles, brought together more than 100 couples, about 5000 guests and onlookers, and a

small but vocal group of protesters who spat on the ground and identified themselves as representatives of “The Bible”.

Gay couples, old and young, exchanged personal vows with their spouses-to-be – some dressed in black leather, others in jeans and tuxedos. One couple wore traditional wedding dresses.

The nuptial extravaganza came on the eve of a demonstration that organizers promise will draw 200,000 gay rights activists from across the nation.

Leaders of the March on Washington for Lesbian and Gay Rights described Saturday’s non-sectarian marriage as an affirmation of lesbian and gay relationships and a denouncement of “religious, societal and legal discrimination against homosexual couples.”

“This event illustrates a type of discrimination that has received little visibility.” said Nick Curto, a spokesman for the march. “These types of marriages should be legally recognized, not only for moral reasons but for tax and inheritance purposes as well.”

Several hundred homosexuals, supporters and friends also paid homage Saturday to slain gay politician Harvey Milk in an emotional ceremony at the Congressional Cemetery.

Friends of Milk placed flowers at an urn containing his ashes and dedicated the site where a memorial will be constructed in his name.

Milk, a San Francisco city supervisor, was assassinated in November 1978 along with Mayor George Moscone by City Supervisor Dan White.

“We need to never forget,” said Leonard Matlovich, co-founder of Never Forget, an organization dedicated to the creation of lasting historical monuments in honor of lesbian and gay Americans.

Matlovich, who has AIDS and was one of the first U.S. soldiers to be discharged – in 1975 – from the military because he is a homosexual, purchased a tombstone about 100 yards from the Milk memorial plot.

Its inscription reads “A gay Vietnam veteran; when I was in the military they gave me a medal for killing two men – and a discharge for loving one.”

Saturday’s events marked the third time gay rights activists have come to Washington to demand more federal funds for AIDS research and an end to laws discriminating against homosexuals.

The lobbying will culminate today with a demonstration on the Ellipse within sight of the White House. The protest is expected to draw 200,000 people.

Later on Saturday, the Labor Task Force of the national march planned a reception at AFL-CIO headquarters to call for greater unity between organized labor and the homosexual community, said Jean Bowdish, a spokeswoman for the task force.

# The Houston Post

---

Sunday, October 28, 1990



Debbie McCorvey says Catholic Church officials knew about Fernando Noe Guzman's prior sexual misconduct

## **Priests and sex – divisive issue for Catholics**

---

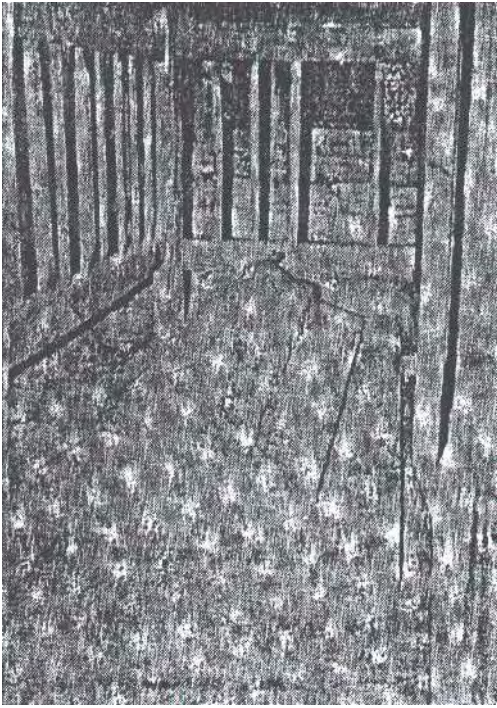
### **Allegations put focus on church's problems**

---

*By Steve Brunsman  
Post Religion Reporter*



**SOUL IS PUNISHED SEVERELY IN HELLISH PLANETS  
FOR HIS SINFUL  
ACTIVITY**



**Jesus' Tomb - Source: "*The King of the Jews*" by Johan Forsstrom, M.D., Ph D., D.Lit.  
Page 30.**

# THE SORE - RESULTS



Associated Press

The Houston Post/Wednesday, July 11, 1990/ A-3 Glynn "Scotty" Wolfe with wife No. 27, Daisy, whom he plans to divorce.

## World's most-married man grooming No. 28

ASSOCIATED PRESS

BLYTHE, Calif. — The World's Most Married Man plans to divorce his 27th wife and marry her 15-year-old sister.

And the 81-year-old Baptist minister plans to pay for his new bride's trip from the Philippines with \$10,000 he wants his present wife, 19-year-old Daisy, to earn posing nude for Playboy magazine.

But "right at this time, they didn't seem too interested," said the groom, Glynn "Scotty" Wolfe. Neither, for that matter, did Daisy.

As for the divorce, Wolfe says it's time Daisy strikes out on her own, though he doesn't rule out remarrying her someday.

"She's growing up, she's cuffin' wisdom teeth," he said Tuesday from his home in Blythe. "She's been with me five years. I want her to walk on her own."

"I'm in heaven, this is heaven. She's wonderful, no trouble, no complaints, she goes to school, she wants to clean the

house," he said. "And I think I'm abusing her. I'm nearly 82 years old now and if I conk out, she'll be lost. ... I want to divorce her rather than her being a merry widow."

Wolfe notes that bringing his new bride to this country will give Daisy company. "If I should die Daisy and her sister would have one another here," he explained.

"The Guinness Book of World Records" says Wolfe has married more than anyone else in the monogamous world. Wolfe said he has wed 27 times, including twice each to three women. The longest marriage is to Daisy. The shortest lasted "about 63 days."

Guinness says Wolfe keeps two wedding dresses — in different sizes — in his closet for ready use.

Wolfe said he likes younger women. "They don't gripe, they're just so wonderful, and I'm training and teaching them life," he said.

Despite his record number of mar-

riages, Wolfe insists he's not the love-'em-and-leave-'em type. "I didn't like to play marbles for fun when I was a kid, then you give all the marbles back. I marry 'em for keeps."

Daisy Wolfe said she is undecided whether she wants to divorce, but would do so if her husband demands it.

"He is a good husband. I like him. We make jokes, we have fun," she said.

She also remains unsure about how marrying Lucilla, her sister, though Wolfe says the woman's mother does not object.

But Daisy definitely disapproves of the Playboy idea.

"I'm not gonna do that. No way," she said. "I like to wear a dress, like a lady's model."

But Wolfe said he won't abandon Lucy, who attends Palo Verde College in the community 200 miles east of Los Angeles near the Arizona line.

He will remain her guardian until she is 21.





AP Photo

A woman comforts a wheelchair-bound AIDS victim and his friend during Sunday's march in Washington. Police said 200,000 peo-

ple participated in the march. Speakers included presidential candidate Jesse Jackson.

### 200,000 rally near Capitol

## Gay activists march against AIDS

WASHINGTON (AP) — Thousands of homosexual activists led by AIDS victims in wheelchairs and bearing signs carrying messages such as "Thank God I'm Gay," marched Sunday near the Capitol. The crowd, carrying balloons and banners, heard from speakers including Democratic presidential candidate Jesse Jackson and former National Organization for Women President Eleanor Smeal.

"Let's find a common ground of humanity," Jackson told the rally late in the afternoon. "We share the desire for life, liberty, the pursuit of happiness, equal protection under the law. Let's not dwell on distinctions."

He brought the crowd to its feet when he called for an end to the AIDS crisis. "We can fight AIDS and every form of death. Let's give life a chance," he said.

The rally stretched along the mall for more than a dozen blocks.

"Here we are from California, Alabama, Florida, Arizona, Alaska, Seattle and Delaware — east, west, north and south — in numbers too large to ever be denied again," Smeal said.

She told the crowd they numbered 500,000 and yelled, "Look at you! Feel the political power of the moment. Spread love and fight hate."

The rally began with music and a poignant statement from Dan Bradley,

□ Experts discuss strategy for AIDS — a fight with AIDS/page 88

a White House aide in the Carter administration, who is suffering from acquired immune deficiency syndrome.

"After a lifetime of struggle (and) fear," he said, "I had the courage (in 1982) to say, loud and clear, I'm gay and I'm proud. I'm gay and I'm proud."

Activists say the AIDS crisis, which has hit the homosexual community in the United States especially hard, has spurred an increase in violence and discrimination against the nation's lesbians and homosexual men, who they estimate number 25 million.

Organizers were hoping to use the march and rally Sunday and a planned non-violent protest in front of the Supreme Court building on Tuesday to dramatize their calls for more federal assistance.

"The Reagan administration is allowing millions to die," said one of the marchers, Jim Merrim, an AIDS victim from Miami. Its "response has been an ineffective, innocuous commission on AIDS."

Suzanne Phillips of Brooklyn, N.Y., a medical student who works with AIDS victims, carried a bumper sticker reading "Fight AIDS, not people with AIDS."

"I can't do anything for the patients but watch them die. I can't stand it anymore," she said, urging the Food and Drug Administration to speed the process of approving new drug treatments for AIDS.

Activists began their day at sunrise on the mall, with the unburial of a quilt bearing the names, personal effects and, in some cases, the ashes of victims of AIDS.

The quilt has 1,920 panels made by friends or relatives of people who have

died from the disease. Among the panels on the quilt were fashionist narrow actor Rick Hudson, fashion designer Willi Smith, lawyer Roy Cohn, choreographer Michael Bennett and entertainer Liberace.

When opened, the quilt covered an area of 150 feet by 500 feet.

Following Sunday's march, the quilt will be taken on a tour of 36 cities and will be brought back to Washington to be displayed again next year, said

Cleve Jones of San Francisco, who planned the quilt.

Entertainers Whoopi Goldberg, Robert Blake and Holly Near, and Cesar Chavez, president of the United Farm Workers of America, spoke briefly.

Prior to Jackson's appearance, Rep. Barney Frank, D-Mass. and Rep. Gary Studd, D-Mass., came to the front of the stage to lend support to the cause. Both have said they are homosexual.

Organizers said they would be following in the tradition of the 1963 March on Washington, in which more than 200,000 people peacefully demonstrated for the civil rights of blacks.

Police reported no arrests or incidents.





---

**IN THE ABSENCE OF SELF-REALIZATION,  
HUMAN BEING IS TRYING TO ACT LIKE A  
SOPHISTICATED DOG IN HUMAN FORM AND  
GROSSLY ENGAGED IN SENSE-  
GRATIFICATION. SO WAKE UP SOUL!  
WHERE IS YOU CONSCIOUSNESS?**

---

## EFFECTS OF IMPERFECT TEACHINGS

News Week - March 12, 1990



**“We would like to have grandchildren”**

### LESBIANS: PORTRAIT OF A COMMUNITY

In the past decade gay America has been preoccupied with the devastating effect of AIDS on male homosexuals. But now that the gay-rights movement is beginning to focus on couples' rights and family issues, more lesbians are moving to center stage. Gay women have traditionally been more likely than men to settle down with one partner, and an estimated one third of

lesbians are mothers, either from heterosexual relationships or by artificial insemination. These developments are just as critical to homosexuals in Middle America as they are to those in the gay meccas on both coasts. Columbus, Ohio, a large university town and the capital of one of the nation's most populous states, has a thriving gay community. In Columbus, lesbians have taken on key gay-rights roles as community leaders, career women and mothers.

Many Columbus lesbians work relentlessly to advance the gay-rights cause. The city's homosexuals are the largest per capita contributors to the Human Rights Campaign Fund in Washington, a gay and lesbian lobbying group. Just this past year's lesbian activist spearheaded Waging Peace, a multimedia public-relations campaign that stresses the positive contributions of the gay community. "We just want to be looked upon as ordinary citizens," a campaign spokesperson says:

One woman has been a key figure in the movement for many years. Rhonda Rivera, 52, a law professor at Ohio State University, Head of the Ohio Human Rights Bar Association. Rivera does pro bono work for people with AIDS and tries to draw attention to other problems that affect gays such as alcoholism, rape and physical abuse. For her human-rights advocacy, Rivera was received a number of awards from general community, including a YWCA Women of Achievement Award.

Though lesbians are at low risks for AIDS, the disease mobilized many of them into activism. Lynn Greer was a pro golfer living in Ft. Myers, Fla. When her brother, Mike, 29, was diagnosed with AIDS, on New Year's day 1986, doctors in Florida gave Mike two weeks to live at most. He phoned his father, who was in Aspen, to take him home. "He wanted to die in Columbus.", says Lynn. "Dad said, "You can handle it. I'll see you in a week when I'm finished skiing." Greer, who moved to Columbus, has not spoken to her father since Mike died. She lobbies for AIDS legislation at the statehouse and is working with her national sorority on an AIDS education program for colleges.

Some women in Columbus avoid the front lines, choosing to live open but quiet family lives. After several failed attempts at artificial insemination, Linda Cahoon, 32, conceived a baby with a male co-worker, who legally forfeited paternal rights. Now Joel, 3, is being raised by Cahoon and her lover of 10 years. Cathy Carlisle, 31, in a middle-class suburb of Columbus where they have found some acceptance among their neighbors. Carlisle works at a computer-software company. Cahoon, who has custody of a 14-year-old daughter from an earlier marriage stays home. Despite their own experience, they hope Joel will be straight. “Because it’s easier, but if he’s not that’s fine,” says Carlisle. “But we would like to have grandkids.”

Leasing customers: Homophobia also exists in Columbus. The city has had its share of violence against gays, but sometimes hostility takes others forms. Brenda Duncan and Alice Wing opened the Grapevine Cafe two years ago, attracting both straight and gay customers at first. Now the gay crowd mostly takes over at night. When straight customers find out the clientele is largely gay some of them leave, explaining that they don’t want to be mistake for homosexuals. That he cafe exists un-harassed shows how far gay America has come But the reason that some straight customers give for staying away proves just how much further it has to go.

*James Baker with Shawn D. Lewis in Co*

## **Chapter 14**

---

# **STATEMENTS**

---

“The real oppressor, enslaver and corruptor of the people is the Bible.” ... **Col. Robert G. Ingersoll**, *Lecturer, Author & Statesman*.

“The greatest evil in the world today is the Roman Catholic Church.” ... **H.G. Wells**, *Author, Historian*.

“The believers in the Bible are loud in their denunciation of what they are pleased to call the immortal literature of the world, and yet few books have been published containing more moral filth than this inspired word of God.” ... **Col. Robert G. Ingersoll**.

“IT IS BETWEEN FIFTY AND SIXTY YEARS THAT SINCE I READ THE APOCALYPSE (REVELATION), AND I THEN CONSIDERED IT MERELY THE RAVINGS OF A MANIC WHAT HAS NO MEANING ADMITS OF NO EXPLANATIONS.” ... UNITED STATES **PRESIDENT THOMAS JEFFERSON**, ALSO ONE OF THE FOUNDING FATHERS OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA.

“The Bible is not a divine revelation from God. It is not inspired; on the contrary, it is a wicked book. It has been responsible for more suffering and torture than any other volume ever printed.” ... **Jeseoph Lewis**, *President, Free Thinkers of America, Author of 17 books, Lecturer, Radio and Television Broadcaster, Editor of ‘The Age of Reason’*.

“...the opinions I have advanced in that work (the first part of ‘*The Age of Reason*’ are the effect of the most clear and long established conviction that the Bible and the Testament are impositions upon the world, that the fall of man, the account of

Jesus Christ being the son of God, and of his dying to appease the wrath of God, and of salvation by that strange means are all fabulous inventions.” ... **Thomas Paine**, *Great American Patriot, and also one of the founding fathers of USA. Author of ‘The Age of Reason’*.

“I call Christianity the one Great Curse, the enormous and innermost perversion, the one great instinct of revenge, for which no means are too venomous, too underhand, too underground and too petty. I call it the one immortal blemish of mankind.” ... **Nietzsche**, *German Philosopher*.

“Its (the Bible) notion of a starry universe is childish, its history is epical and legendary: in short, people whose education in these departments is derived from the Bible are absurdly misinformed as to be unfit for public employment, parental responsibility or the franchise.” ... **George Bernard Shaw**, in *Preface to ‘Adventures of the Black Girl in Her Search for God*.

“Really no religion has ever preached things so evidently incompatible with contemporary knowledge or so immoral as the doctrines preached by Church Christianity . . . The very foundations of this religion (Christianity) admitted by all and formulated in the Nicene creed, are so absurd and immoral, and run so counter to right feeling and to commonsense, that men cannot believe in them.” ... **Count Tolstoy**, *‘In What is Religion’*.

“I know of no other book (barring the Bible) that so fully teaches the subjection and degradation of woman.” ... **Elizabeth Cady Stanton**.

“The basis of your (Christian) religion is injustice. The son of God, the pure, immaculate, the innocent, is sacrificed for guilty. This proves his heroism, but no more does away with man’s sin than a schoolboy’s volunteering to be flogged for another would exculpate a dunce from negligence.” ... **Lord Byron**.

“I quit (going to Church) because I came to believe that what is preached in the Churches is mainly, untrue and unimportant, tiresome, hostile to genuine progress, and in general not

worthwhile.” .. **Rupert Hughes**, *Author and Philosopher in ‘Why I Quit Going to Church’*.

“The Bible is hopelessly pre-evolutionary.” ... **George Bernard Shaw**.

“I do not believe telling lies for the glory of God . . . The Bible in itself destroys the claim of God’s omnipotence.” .. **Rupert Hughes**.

“The writers of the Bible had slight concern for the principles of morality. They were more concerned with rape, murder, robbery, slavery, licentiousness, brutal ignorance, and derogatory superstition. If the Ministers of the Gospels are too dense and stupid to realize the moral mischief resulting from the perverse teachings of the Bible, then it is about time to bring them to their senses . . . The whole story of Jesus as the son of God being sacrificed for the sins of mankind is one of the most dastardly pieces of religious hypocrisy that was ever invented. The whole story is a cruel hoax.” ... **Joseph Lewis**.

**“THE BIBLE IS A BARBAROUS BOOK, WRITTEN IN A BARBAROUS AGE FOR THE BARBAROUS PEOPLE”.. DEAN FARRAR.**

## **The Holy Bible**

Is it possible the Biblical God condones, encourages and promotes?

<b>ABORTION</b>	<b>YES</b>
<b>CHILD CRUELTY</b>	<b>YES</b>
<b>DRUNKENNESS</b>	<b>YES</b>
<b>HARLOTRY</b>	<b>YES</b>
<b>HUMAN CANNIBALISM</b>	<b>YES</b>
<b>HUMAN SACRIFICE</b>	<b>YES</b>
<b>INCEST</b>	<b>YES</b>
<b>NAKEDNESS</b>	<b>YES</b>
<b>RELIGIOUS AND ETHNIC HATRED</b>	<b>YES</b>
<b>SCATOLOGY</b>	<b>YES</b>
<b>SLAVERY</b>	<b>YES</b>
<b>SUICIDE</b>	<b>YES</b>
<b>VIOLENCE &amp; MURDER</b>	<b>YES</b>

***YES... THEY ARE IN THE BIBLE.***

---

An in-depth scientific study of the horrendous crimes, committed over the centuries and are being committed every day in the name of the so-called holy book!

---



## **JESUS RESURRECTION: FACT OR MYTH?**

---

Jesus' crucifixion has always been a confusing question for many souls. Did Jesus really die on the cross? If the answer is yes, then it means that his body became soulless. Where was the soul? Most of the believers will answer that his soul was with the Father in Heaven. If so, what is the serious meaning of Jesus' rising again from the grave on the 3<sup>rd</sup> day? One wonders, does the soul first come back (returning from heaven) and then raise the body?

### **OR**

If the answer is no, the soul could not possibly leave the body, therefore, logically concluding that death could not occur. It was only a death like a swoon (like in case of major accidents) which was caused by crucifixion.

It is really strange that Jesus could rise three days after his death from his tomb but could not escape crucifixion. If Jesus' resurrection was necessary for the fulfillment of his divine mission, then why sacrifice/suffer to be hanged? His unquestionable divinity and miraculous powers alone should have released him from the bondage of the cross, fulfilling the doubts of Chief Priests. CHIEF PRIESTS MOCKING HIM SAID "HE SAVED OTHERS, HIMSELF HE CANNOT SAVE. IF HE, THE KING OF ISRAEL, LET HIM NOW COME DOWN FROM THE CROSS AND WE WILL BELIEVE HIM ." ... (*Matt. 27/42*)

He trusted in God, let him deliver him now, if he will have him, for he said, "I am the son of God". Though the mocking deserves condemnation but there was definitely the truth on the

foundation Jesus started his mission based on miracles. IT WAS THE BEST OPPORTUNITY PRESENTED TO JESUS TO GIVE EXPRESSION TO HIS MIRACULOUS POWERS (IF HE HAD ANY) AND TO TURN ALL HIS OPPONENTS INTO HIS DISCIPLES. BUT IN SPITE OF ALL HIS WONDERFUL POWERS (CLAIMED BY HIS DISCIPLES), HE FAILED IN DOING ANY MIRACLE JUST AT THE TIME WHEN IT WOULD HAVE BEEN THE MOST USEFUL AND THEN PASSED AWAY CRYING WITH A LOUD VOICE SAYING “MY GOD, MY GOD, WHY HAST THOU FORSAKEN ME.” ... *Mathews 27:47*. Pitiabile indeed was the condition of this “only begotten son of God by whom the World was created.”

With the exception of Matthew, none of the other Evangelists and historians of that age like Philo, Seneca, Plutarch, Horace etc. would have certainly mentioned such wonderful things after the crucifixion of Jesus. “The earth quake and rocks sent. And the graves opened and many bodies of the saints that slept arose and came out of the graves and went into the holy city and appeared into many” . . . (*Matthew 27/51-53*). No one else makes the slightest reference to these wonderful imaginative things which were nothing but Matthew’s supposition and imagination. Even the staunchest advocate of the Resurrection and other miracles of Christ like Dr. Headlam, D.D. has clearly admitted the discrepancies of the Gospel account. DR. HEADLAM WRITES IN HIS ‘*MIRACLES OF THE NEW TESTAMENT*’: “IT IS OBVIOUS AS WE READ THEM THAT THERE ARE DIFFERENCES BETWEEN THE NARRATIVES. IT IS PROBABLE ALSO THAT SOME IMAGINATIVE AND LEGENDARY DETAILS HAVE CREPT IN AND IT IS A LITTLE DIFFICULTY TO RECONSTRUCT THE EXACT COURSE OF EVENTS” . . . (*Page 253*). Dr. Headlam further wrote in his book ‘*Miracles of the New Testament*’: “St. Matthew also gives the story of the sealing of the tomb and the setting of the Watch. Now that incident appears to be one of those later additions to the narrative

contained in St. Matthew's Gospels which must be looked upon as less certain having perhaps grown up in the Jewish controversy." ... (Page 254). "The second point which we have to consider with regard to the Gospel narratives is the account of the Resurrection appearances. Now here the historical difficulty is in one aspect much greater than regards the empty tomb.

THERE IS UNDOUBTEDLY A DIFFICULTY IN HARMONIZING THE NARRATIVES IN PARTICULAR. THE RELATION BETWEEN THE APPEARANCES IN GALILEE AND THOSE AT JERUSALEM. It is difficult to be quite clear as to the movements of the disciples." ... (Page 260). "What St. Mark originally contained, we do not know, the present ending is a latter summary. St. Matthew gives a Galleon appearance. St. Luke has formed a clear idea of how the Gospel arose in Jerusalem. He confines the appearances entirely to that city and he ignores if he does not entirely neglect that possibility of any thing having happened in Galilee. St. John in the Gospel gives us an exact account of appearances at Jerusalem and in the appendix of events in Galilee. IF YOU TAKE AWAY THE RESURRECTION, YOU CANNOT ACCOUNT FOR THE PREACHING OF THE GOSPELS." ... (Page 261. *'Miracles of the New Testament'* by Dr. D.D. Headlam.) Though the miracle is mentioned in all the Gospels, there are innumerable and irreconcilable discrepancies as well as contradiction in their accounts which may briefly be stated as follows:

- (1) The Gospels differ as to the number of women, John mentions only one Mary Magdalen. Matthew two, Mary Magdalen and the other Mary. Mark, three - the two Marys, and Salome; Luke several. the two Marys, Johanna and certain other with them.
- (2) They differ as to the number of persons in white raiment who appeared to the women. Mark speaks of

- one “Young man,” Matthew of one “Angel”, Luke of two men; John of two “Angels”
- (3) They differ as to the words spoken by apparitions. According to Matt. and Mark, they assented the Resurrection of Jesus and his departure into Galilee and sent a message to his disciples enjoining upon them to follow him thither. According to Luke, they simply state that he was risen. According to John they only asked Mary, “Women, why weepiest thou.?”
  - (4) According to Matthew, Luke, John, the women carried the information as to what they had seen at once to the disciples. According to Mark ‘they said nothing to any man’.
  - (5) They differ as to the parties to whom Jesus appeared. According to Mark, it was one, according to Matthew, it was first two women, then to the eleven. According to John, it was first to one woman, then twice to the assembled apostles. According to Luke, it was first to no woman but to Cleopas and his companion, then to Peter and to the assembled eleven.
  - (6) They differ as to the locality. According to Mark, it was no where. According to Matthew, it was first at Jerusalem and then at Galilee, where the disciples went in obedience to the angelic command. According to the Luke, it was Jerusalem and its neighborhood and there alone. According to the genuine part of John also the appearances were confined to Jerusalem. With these discrepancies it is clear that irreconcilable that one can’t rely upon the account of Jesus’ Resurrection as given in the Gospels. All the accounts agree that the women on their visit to sepulcher (burial place) found the body gone and saw someone in white robes who spoke to them. They agree only in this and nowhere else. These three facts namely:

- (i) That body was gone;

- (ii) That a figure dressed in white told the women that their lord was risen,
- (iii) and that the same women saw someone whom they believed to be Jesus – were quite sufficient to make a belief in the resurrection of Jesus spread with force and rapidly in the excited state of mind of all the disciples. BEFORE GIVING THE MOST REASONABLE AND NATURAL EXPLANATION OF THE HAPPENING, IT MAY BE NOTED IN THIS CONNECTION THAT EVEN JESUS' OWN DISCIPLES DID NOT BELIEVE IN THE WORDS OF WOMEN WHEN THEY TOLD THEM ABOUT THE RESURRECTION OF THEIR LORD. IN *LUKE 24/11*: “THESE (WOMEN’S) WORDS SEEMED TO THEM (DISCIPLES) AS IDLE TALES AND THEY BELIEVED THEM NOT”.

“But their eyes were holden that they should not know him.”  
.. *Luke 24/15*.

In *Luke 24/15*, Jesus taking his disciples to task saying “O fools and slow of heart to believe in all that the prophets have spoken.”

In *Luke 24/41*, “They (disciples) yet believed not”.

In all the Gospels it is being said over and over again that his disciples did not recognize Jesus after the spread of rumors of his resurrection those women. Can one believe that even those who were closely associated with him for a number of years as his very close intimate companions could not recognize him? Mary Magdalen took Jesus for a gardener and the same was the case with others. It is also noteworthy that in the Epistles of Peter, James, John and Jude, there is no mention of the resurrection of Jesus, they are said to be the eye witnesses of this wonder feast of an event. THEREFORE, IT IS ABSOLUTELY CLEAR THAT THE STORY OF RESURRECTION IS ONLY ILL-FOUNDED AND IT IS A FRAUD IMPOSED BY THE

RASCALS TO SUBDUE THE MASSES UNDER THEIR CONTROL AND DOMAIN. THIS PROPAGATION OF ILLOGICAL, HUMAN INSANITY TO BELIEVE IN IT MUST BE EXPOSED VERY FAST SO THAT INNOCENT HUMAN-RACE DOES NOT REMAIN TRAPPED IN SUCH KINDS OF FALSE HOPE. On the same principle and applications, you have already witnessed such cases on Televisions and American Newspapers. One of the major cases took place was in George Town, Guinea, where Jim Jones gave poison to the entire congregation with the hope of rising to heaven - similar to Jesus resurrection.

There are significant contradictions and differences in the Gospels account, should we then brush away the story of resurrection altogether, calling it a “fraud” or “myth”? The fact is that in spite of so many discrepancies in the Gospel narratives, we will not be justified in brushing aside the whole story in a sweeping manner. WHAT ARE THE BASIS FOR MANY IMAGINATIONS AND LEGENDS (AS EVEN ADMITTED BY DR. HEADLAM) AROUND THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST? FORTUNATELY, WE DO NOT HAVE TO GROPE IN THE DARK TO FIND OUT THE TRUTH IN THIS REGARD. A LETTER HAS BEEN DISCOVERED IN ALEXANDRIA IN THE LAST CENTURY, WHICH WAS WRITTEN BY A FRIEND OF JESUS TO HIS COMPANION IN RESPONSE TO HIS INQUIRY. ONLY SEVEN YEARS AFTER THE DEATH OF JESUS. THIS LETTER PROPOSES TO SAY THAT “JESUS CHRIST WAS NOT REALLY DEAD WHEN HIS BODY WAS TAKEN DOWN FROM THE CROSS AND THAT HE WAS RESTORED TO CONSCIOUSNESS FROM HIS DEATH LIKE SWOON BY MEDICAL TREATMENT AND CAREFUL NURSING” HERE ARE A FEW IMPORTANT EXTRACTS FROM THIS SIGNIFICANT LETTER REFERRING TO THE RUMORS ABOUT THE RESURRECTION, AND OTHER MIRACLES ASCRIBED TO JESUS. “You wonder that the belief in the super natural and miracles should gain a foot hold in

our midst, when you know that we all have to bear responsibility for the actions of one of our members. Therefore, you ought to know that the rumor is like a wind. When it commences, it drives the pure air for a head, but in its progress it receives all vapors and mist from the earth, and then when it has traveled some distance, it creates darkness instead of the clear pure air of which it was at first composed, and at last consists solely of the particles it has conceived during its progress. It is even so with the rumors concerning Jesus and his fate.” ...*Crucifixion by an Eye Witness, page 13-14.*

Agin Jesus’ friend writes further to his companion: “In secrecy, I will now inform of what I and our brotherhood in Jerusalem have seen and witnessed . . . *Page 30.* Therefore, pay good heed to what I tell you, that you may judge for yourselves of the rumors that have reached from hence and from Rome.. *Page 31.*”

After describing in minute by minute details of the Crucifixion of Jesus, the writer of the letter (who was an eye witness) says: “JOSEPH AND NICODEMUS EXAMINED THE BODY OF JESUS AND NICODEMUS GREATLY MOVED, DREW JOSEPH ASIDE AND SAID TO HIM: “AS SURE AS IS MY KNOWLEDGE OF LIFE AND NATURE, SO SURE IT IS TO SAVE HIM”.. *Page 40.* “THEREUPON NICODEMUS SPREAD STRONG SPICES AND HEALING SALVES ON LONG PIECES OF BYSSUS’ WHICH HE HAD BROUGHT, AND WHOSE USE WAS KNOWN ONLY IN OUR ORDER. THESE HE WOUND ABOUT JESUS’ BODY. THESE SPICES AND SALVES HAD GREAT HEALING POWERS AND WERE USED BY OUR ESSEER BRETHERN WHO KNEW THE RULES OF MEDICAL SCIENCE FOR THE RESTORATION OF CONSCIOUSNESS OF THOSE IN A STATE OF DEATH LIKE FAINTING CONVERSING THUS, WE ARRIVED AT THE GROULTS. ENTERING, WE PERCEIVED THE WHITE ROBED NOVICE, SUPPORTING THE HEAD OF THE REVIVED JESUS ON THE BREAST AND AS JESUS RECOGNIZED HIS ESSEER FRIENDS, HIS

EYES SPARKLED WITH JOY AND HE SAT UP, ASKING: “WHERE AM I?” THEN JOSEPH EMBRACED HIM, FOLDED HIM IN HIS ARMS, AND TOLD HIM HOW IT ALL HAD COME TO PASS, AND HOW HE WAS SAVED FROM THE ACTUAL DEATH BY A PROFOUND FAINTING FIT, WHICH THE SOLDIERS HAD THOUGHT WAS DEATH AND JESUS WONDERED AND FELL ON HIMSELF.”.. *Page 51. Crucifixion by an Eyewitness*, for detailed Christ’s resurrection is available from the Sarvadeshik Sabha Office, Maharishi Dayanand Bhawan, Ram Leela Maiden, New Delhi, India. It is remarkable that the Muslim Scripture, the Quran has also recorded the tradition prevalent in Arabia that Jesus didn’t actually die on the cross, but was somehow saved. During my last pilgrimage to the Mother India, I came across a learned spiritual master on a remote mountain of Himalayas. He was very specific describing all the details right after Jesus’ crucifixion that how his friends had recovered him from swoon like death. He firmly believed that after he was recovered he came back to *Bharat* with his mother and he guessed that his grave could be somewhere in Kashmiri.

It is really astonishing that such a thing as this, should be made the foundation of Christianity and APOSTLE LIKE PAUL SHOULD DECLARE THAT “IF CHRIST HATH NOT BEEN RAISED, THEN IS OUR PREACHING VAIN, YOUR FAITH ALSO IS VAIN”.. *1 CORINTHIANS 15/1-11*. EVEN DR. HEADLAM, D.D. ADMITS THAT ST. PAUL HAD SEEN THE RISEN LORD IN A VISION ON THE WAY TO DAMASCUS.” .. *MIRACLES OF THE NEW TESTAMENT*,

## **JESUS CURSING A FIG TREE:**

According to *Matt. 21/19*, Jesus cursing a fig tree simply because he was disappointed by not finding fruits in the tree when he was hungry. “...when Jesus came to the fig tree, he found nothing but leaves, for it was not the season of figs. And



said unto it, no man eat fruit from tree henceforward for ever . . .  
*Mark 11:13'*

## **THE DEMONIAK AND THE SWINE:**

“When he (Jesus) had come to the other side, to the country of the Gergesenes, there met him two demon possessed men, coming out of the tombs, so that no one could pass that way. And suddenly they cried out, saying, “What have we to do with you, Jesus, you son of God? Have you come here to torment us before the time?” Now a good way off from them there was a herd of many swine (pigs) feeding. So the demons begged Jesus, saying, “If you cast us out, permit us to go away into the herd of swine.” And he said to them, “Go.” So when they had come out, they went into the herd of swine, and behold, the whole herd of swine (according to *Mark 5:13*), they were 2,000 in number) ran violently down the steep place into the sea, and perished in the water.” ...*Matthew 8:28:32*. This way Jesus manifested his glories, among the devil possessed and retarded men.

## **VIRGIN MARY:**

Both the Gospels clearly mention the genealogy of Jesus as to his natural birth. The genealogy of the father (Joseph) and the real son (Jesus) are the same. If Jesus was not the real son of Joseph, the genealogy of Joseph could not be the genealogy of Jesus. In the Bible's *Chapter Luke 2:40-43*, “His (Jesus) parents went to Jerusalem.” *Luke 2:33*, “His (Jesus) father and his mother marveled at those things which were spoken of him.” *Luke, Chapter 2:48*, “His (Jesus) mother said to him, “Son, why have you done this to us? Look, your father (Joseph) and I have sought you anxiously.” All such passages are absolutely clear like a crystal to the natural birth of Jesus and nothing else!

## DRUNKEN WEDDING PARTY:

When we turn to the New Testament of the King James Bible, we find both similarities and some slightly different viewpoints on the matter of wine and drunkenness. So to begin, let's start with the wedding at Cana where “. . . the mother of Jesus was there. And both Jesus was called, and his disciples, to the marriage. And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus saith unto him. They have no wine. Jesus saith unto her, Woman, what have I to do with thee? Mine hour is not yet come. His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do it. And there were set there six waterpots of stone, after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece. Jesus saith unto them, Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled them up to the brim.. When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was, but the servants which drew the water knew, the governor of the feast called the bridegroom, and saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine; and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse: but thou has kept the good wine until now,” (*John 2:1-10*).

Now “. . . six waterpots..containing two or three firkins apiece . . . ” would represent between one hundred and fifty to two hundred gallons of wine. Considering that this was all in addition to the good wine which had already been drunk, it suggests either a huge wedding party, or a lot of wine being drunk by the party. In fact, if each guest consumed only 8 oz. of the additional wine, about three thousand guests could have been accommodated. If they had already consumed as much of the original “. good wine . . . ”, then the several thousand guests had drunk enough combined wine to become very much inebriated indeed.

## **JESUS - A WINEBIBBER**

Did Jesus himself drink? Well, we read that Jesus admits that” . . . the son of man came eating and drinking, and they say Behold a man gluttonous, and a winebibber . . . ,” (*Matthew 11:19*); and the similar “The son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold a gluttonous man, and a winebibber.” (*Luke 7:34*).

And Jesus’ twelve followers were thought to be drunk on that occasion that Peter had to come to their defense with the admission that” .. For these are not drunken, as ye suppose, seeing it is but the third hour of the day . . . ” (*Acts 2:14-15*). The ‘third hour’ would have been nine o’clock in the morning and altogether too early to be ‘drunken’.

There is a strong suggestion that drinking was encouraged among the followers. This is found in the open invitation to engage in any number of possible sins in “My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations..” (*James 1:2*) This was a proposition to test their faith. Perhaps most startling however, was the admission in the Gospel of Luke that “No man also having drunk old wine straightway desireth new; for the saith, The old is better.” (*Luke 5:39*).

## **JESUS’ BLOOD IS COMMUNION WINE:**

There was also a cultic function and purpose for wine in Jesus’ ministry. It is repeated throughout the four Gospels and involves drinking wine that represents the blood of the Messiah. For example “And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of it; For this is my blood of the New Testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins. But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father’s kingdom . . . ” (*Matthew 26:27-29*) and the very similar *Mark 14:23-24* and *Luke 22:17-20*).

Although of similar intent, the event is recorded quite differently in the fourth Gospel. “Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, except ye eat the flesh of the son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in you. Whoso eateth my flesh, and drink my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day. For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed. He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him. These things said he in the synagogue, as he taught in Capernaum.” (*John 6:53-59*).

**(RESULTS: THERE ARE MORE THAN 43 MILLION CHRONIC ALCOHOLICS IN THE USA. 1 OUT OF 6 PEOPLE OF THE ENTIRE US POPULATION)**

## **WAS JESUS A HOMOSEXUAL?**

But, to the point, was Jesus a homosexual? We can let his (Biblical) actions speak for themselves, in lieu of simple speculation. And a point from which to begin a closer examination of Jesus’ own action would be the incident between Jesus and the ‘naked young man’. This episode occurs during and after Jesus’ night spent in the garden of Gethsemane. One observer reports that Jesus was accompanied by “.. an angel unto him from heaven . . . and Jesus sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground.” (*Luke 22:43-44*). What was the observer actually viewing? He clearly observed two males engaged in some sort of rigorous physical and emotional activity. There was sweat and/or blood.

What happens next provides one answer. And so, upon Jesus leaving the garden, “. there followed him a certain young man, having a linen cloth cast about his naked body; and the young man laid hold of him: And he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked.” (*Mark 14:51-52*). Was this the companion that Luke observed with Jesus inside the garden? Certainly a very suggestive passage, and not Jesus’ first encounter with “. . . naked young men . . .”.

Further insight into the episode of the naked young man can be found by referring back to one of Messianic prophecies foretelling Jesus Christ. And the applicable prophecy is contained in “. he that is courageous among mighty shall flee away naked on that day . . . ” (*Amos 2:16*—the Hebrew ‘*labab*’ translated ‘courageous’ here, actually means ‘transported with love’, and also ‘ravished’). Now that certainly fits this episode of the young man fleeing away naked from Jesus outside the garden of Gethsemane.

It is also useful to turn to an extra Biblical account to gain further insight into this garden of Gethsamane episode. It turns out that very similar images are presented in the “Secret Gospel of Mark”, known from early Church father, Clement of Alexandria’s (150-230 A.D.) letter to Theodorus which contains excerpts. Among those excerpts are the following “. . . the young man, looking at Jesus, loved him and began to beseech him that he might be with him. They went into the house of the young man, for he was rich. And the young man, looking at Jesus, loved him . . . and after six days Jesus gave him an order; and when the evening had come, the young man went to him, dressed with a linen cloth over his naked body. And he remained with him that night, because Jesus taught him the mystery of the kingdom of God.” (*Secret Gospel of Mark*). Certainly a very suggestive passage, it was inserted in the canon of the orthodox Alexandrian Church of Egypt. Some scholars would insert the passage after canonical *Mark 10:34*.

Who was this young man if not perhaps the rich man whom “Then Jesus beholding him loved him . . . ” (*Mark 10:21*). Perhaps it was the rich man Lazarus, of whom “. he saith unto them, Our friend Lazarus sleepeth. “ (*John 11:11*) — The Greek ‘*philos*’ translated ‘friend’, also means ‘dear’ and ‘fond of’).

Upon Lazarus’ death, “Jesus wept. And said the Jews, Behold how he loved him!” (*John 11:35-36*). Or perhaps it was”. Jesus therefore saw . . . the disciple standing by, whom he loved . . . ” (*John 19:26*). Or perhaps it was him to whom “. she runneth, and cometh to Simon Peter and to the other disciple,

whom Jesus loved . . . ” (*John 20:2*) Or perhaps it was him who, while out fishing, “...that disciple whom Jesus loved saith unto Peter, It is the Lord.” (*John 21:7*). Or perhaps it was him who later, when “Peter, turning about, seeth the disciple whom Jesus loved following; which also leaned on his breast at supper . . . ” (*John 21:20* — the Greek word ‘*anapipto*’ translated ‘leaned’, means to ‘fall on’ and to ‘embrace’).

In all the above instances, the ‘love’ is translated from both the Greek ‘*phileo*’ and the Greek ‘*agapao*’, both of which carry the meaning of ‘personal affection’ and are sometimes used to suggest ‘intimate love’, and even ‘to kiss’.

Another mode of affection that Jesus engaged in with his male friends is found “Now there was leaning on Jesus’ bosom one of his disciples, whom Jesus loved.” (*John 13:23* —the Greek word ‘*anakeimai*’ translated ‘leaning’, also means ‘recline’ and ‘out-stretched’). Several passages later again “He then lying on Jesus’ breast said unto him Lord, who is it? (*John 13:25*—the Greek word ‘*epiipto*’ translated ‘lying’ also means ‘embrace with affection’). A very intimate portrait begins to emerge of Jesus’ close physical contact with certain male friends. They are seen “..stretched out...”, and “...in close embrace...”, and “... lying together...”, and “...kissing...”, and affectionately (and publicly) displaying their ‘*phileo*’ and ‘*agapao*’ for each other.

**OTHER U.S. NEWS MEDIA DOCUMENTED THAT MORE THAN 45% OF PRIESTS IN THE VATICAN ARE HOMOSEXUALS BESIDES THE U.S.A.**

## **SEXUALLY INTIMATE GOD**

God is often portrayed as having an intimate relationship with select individuals and with the whole Israelite people and nation. In these instances of metaphoric intimacy, God is usually portrayed as masculine, and his object as either masculine or feminine. For example “Art not thou our God, who didst drive our the inhabitants of this land before thy people Israel, and

givist it to the seed of Abraham thy friend for ever?" (2 *Chronicles* 20:7 — the Hebrew word 'ahab' translated 'friend' means 'lover' and sexual affection').

Yahweh proclaims his love for David's newborn son Solomon and "... he sent by the hand of Nathan the prophet; and he called his name Jedidiah . . ." (2 *Samuel* 12:24-25). *Jedidiah* means 'Yahweh's darling'. The sexual imagery is almost overwhelming of the supposed male God being utterly taken with the male human being.

This image is reinforced in "Now will I sing to my well-beloved a song of my beloved touching his vineyard. My well beloved hath a vineyard in a very fruitful hill . . ." (*Isaiah* 5:1—the Hebrew 'dodh' translated 'beloved', actually is an epithet for the male Yahweh here). The very erotic, yet allegorical, image presented is one of two male lovers, Isaiah and Yahweh, singing about the nation Israel.

Another very homeo-erotic illustration is contained in the figurative image depicting "... as the girdle cleaveth in the loins of a man, so have I caused to cleave unto me the whole house of Israel and the whole house of Judah, saith the Lord . . ." (*Jeremiah* 13:11). The Hebrew word 'mothen' translated 'loins', means 'pubic' or 'genital' area.

A very homosexual relationship surfaces in the metaphoric marriage relationship between Yahweh and the Israelite people. It is revealed in "...thou hast destroyed all them that go a whoring from thee." (*Psalms* 73:27 — the Hebrew 'gol-zoneh mimeka' translated 'whoring', is in the masculine gender and evolves male parties). Similar is "...thy sons go a whoring after their other gods . . ." (*Exodus* 34:16), and "Surely as a wife treacherously departeth from her husband, so have ye dealt treacherously with me. O house of Israel, saith the Lord ." (*Jeremiah* 3:20); and "...Israel hast gone a whoring from thy God . . ." (*Hosea* 9:1); and "...but they went whoring after other gods . . ." (*Judges* 2:17); and "...they went a whoring after the gods of the people of the land" (*1 Chronicles* 5:25).

Similar homosexual imagery can be found throughout the Bible. Although metaphoric and allegorical, masculine gender is applied in these instances to both parties, the Israelite nation and their god, Yahweh. To reinforce the image, Israel is even sometimes called “..thus saith the Lord, Israel is my son, even my firstborn . . .” (*Exodus 4:22*), and the related “When Israel was a child, then I loved him, and called my son out of Egypt.” (*Hoses 11:1* — the Hebrew ‘*ahab*’ translated ‘loved’, means ‘sexual affection’). In the last instance, metaphorical incest and homosexuality are combined in God’s sexual relationship with his ‘son’, the nation Israel.

Whereas the above instances reveal intimate and sexual relations between figurative male entities, another side is also detected on occasion. For example, in the passage “For thy Maker is thine, husband . . .” (*Isaiah 54:5*), Zion is feminine and God is masculine. The sexual relationship is heterosexual in the particular instance. This reinforces the image of a (at best) bisexual Biblical God.

## A CANNIBAL GOD

Even Yahweh himself gets into the spirit of things when he threatens “I will rend the fat of their hearts and thus will I devour (the Israelites) like a lion, as a wild beast will I rend them” (*Hoses 13:8*). One might wonder whether we have a carnivorous God here, or is this just more barbaric allegory?

We can obtain a better measure of the bestial Biblical God when we read “Thou shalt make them as a fiery oven in the time of thine anger; and Lord shall swallow them up in his wrath, and the fire shall devour them.” (*Psalms 21:9*); and “God brought him forth out of Egypt; he hath as it were the strength of an unicorn: he shall eat up the nations his enemies, and shall break their bones, and pierce them through with his arrows.” (*Numbers 24:8*); and “I have long time holden my peace; I have been still, and refrained myself: now will I cry like a travailing woman; I will destroy and devour at once.” (*Isaiah 42:14*).



Never letting up, even God's (symbolic) sword will consume flesh according to "I will make mine arrows drunk with blood, and my sword shall devour flesh; and that with the blood of the slain and of the captives, from the beginning of revenges upon the enemy" (*Deuteronomy 32:42*); and "The spoilers are come upon all high places through the wilderness: for the sword of the Lord shall devour from the one end of the land even to the other end of the land: no flesh shall have peace." (*Jeremiah 12:12*). The Hebrew word '*chereb*' translated 'sword' can also mean a 'destructive force'.

**NOAH, THE BIBLE'S HERO, GETS DRUNK AND EXPOSES HIMSELF, AND HAM, THE SON OF NOAH SAW THE NAKEDNESS; THE PATRIARCHS:**

The next recorded instance of (possible) means in the Bible revolves around the incident outline when Noah.. Was drunken; and he was uncovered within his tent. And Ham, the father of Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father . . . And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his younger son had done unto him. And he said, Cursed be Canaan; a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren." (*Genesis 9-21-25*). A terrible curse for merely glimpsing the drunken and uncovered Noah! But what is really going on here? Most Bible commentaries agree that a more serious defilement or desecration occurred than what is outlined in the passage themselves.

In the first place, the Hebrew '*raah erwat*', translated 'saw the nakedness', actually means 'had sexual intercourse'. The Hebrew word '*galah*', translated 'uncovered', is also a euphemism for 'sexual intercourse'. But, if Ham had in fact sodomize his father, why does Noah curse Ham's son Canaan, and not Ham or Ham's other three sons? The most likely explanation of the many proffered through the centuries, has it that Ham had sexual intercourse with Noah's wife (Ham's own mother!), and father Canaan. The possible incestuous pairing produced the bastard and inbred son, Canaan. It would be appropriate then for Noah to curse only Canaan in such circumstances.

## INCEST BECOMES COMMON

One of the best-known instances of incest in the King James Bible is likely the case of Lot and his two daughters. The story begins "... the angels urged Lot saying Arise take thy wife and thy two daughters..lest they be consumed in Sodom and Gomorrah... and he brought them forth and set them outside the cities...The sun was risen upon the earth when Lot entered Zoar. Then the Lord rained upon Sodom and Gomorrah fire and brimstone; but his wife looked back and became a pillar of salt...And Lot went up out of Zoar...and he dwelt in a cave with his two daughters. And the firstborn said unto the other...Come let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father...and the firstborn went in and lay with her father...and the younger rose, and lay with him. Thus were both the daughters of Lot with child by their father." (*Genesis 19:12-38*).

Recalling that Lot was known as "...just.. and that righteous man . . . his righteous soul...the Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptation . . ." (*2 Peter 2:7-9*), one might wonder about his incestuous relations with both his daughters. It is sometimes suggested that the story has the aetiological purpose of disparaging the Moabites and the Ammonites. For you see, the children that Lot fathered with his two daughters, were named Moab and Ammon.

With all the incestuous pairing going on throughout the Bible, it is perhaps no wonder that relationship confusion occurs, as in "...they took Lot, Abraham's brother's son.." (*Genesis 14:12*); contradicting "...(Abraham) brought again his brother Lot.." (*Genesis 14:16*). So was Lot Abraham's brother, or his nephew? Take your pick, the Bible has it both ways.

## **INCEST IN THE NEW TESTAMENT**

It turns out that Herod Antipas was involved in either a Levirate marriage or a incestuous relationship. We find that “..he bound John in prison for Heroidas sake, his brother Philip’s wife; for he had married her. For John had said unto Herod, it is not lawful for thee to have thy brother’s wife.” (*Matthew 14:3-4, Mark 6:17-18, and Luke 3:19*).

It appears that John the Baptist’s ignorance of the Torah was the basis for the trouble in which he found himself. His charge against Herod Antipas was without basis under the law. After all, Herod Antipas and Herod Philip were step (or half) brothers. Therefore, there was no technical violation of the provisions of the incest laws of either Leviticus Chapter 18 and 20. In the event Herod Philip had already died at the time, Herod Antipas was obliged to marry Herodias under Levirate law. If Herodias was a divorcee, there was still no problem as far as her remarrying Herod Antipas. Again, divorce was legal under the law of Moses. Herod Antipas had already put away his first wife at the time and was therefore eligible for remarriage himself. It appeared that John the Baptist had put his foot in his mouth by charging Herod Antipas with violating the laws. John didn’t know what he was talking about, in other words. And that cost him his head.

## **FIGURATIVE CANNIBALISM**

Human cannibalism in the Bible is so widespread and common that it becomes a useful and easily appreciated figurative expression as in “..your leader who pluck of your skin from off you, and your flesh from off your bones, who also eat the flesh of my people, and flay the skin from off them; and break their bones, and chop them in pieces for the pot, and as flesh for the caldron.” (*Michah 3:1-3*).

Similarly, we read “There is a conspiracy of her prophets in the midst thereof, like a roaring lion ravening the prey; they have

devoured souls . . . Her priests have violated my law, and have profaned mine holy things: they have put no difference between the holy and profane, neither have they showed difference between the unclean and the clean . . . Her princes in the midst thereof are like wolves ravening the prey, to shed blood, and to destroy souls.” (*Ezekiel 22:25-27*). The Hebrew word ‘*tarapt*’ translated ‘ravening’ also means to ‘eat’, ‘devour’, and ‘tear to pieces.” It is also found in David’s lament that “They gaped upon me with their mouths, as ravening and a roaring lion.” ... (*Psalms 22:13*).

Another instance of figurative human cannibalism would include “And the house of Jacob shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a flame, and the house of Esau for stubble, and they shall kindle in them, and devour them; and there shall not be any remaining of the house of Esau; for the Lord hath spoken it.” ... (*Obadiah 1:18*). The Hebrew word ‘*akal*’ translated ‘devour’ means ‘dine’, eat and ‘feed with food’.

This word, ‘devour’ is a very popular idiom throughout the Bible to suggest the ‘eating’ of others. It is found early-on describing the bandit-like “Benjamin shall ravin as a wolf: in the morning he shall devour the prey, and at night he shall divide the spoil.” ... (*Genesis 49:27*).

Other typical occurrences include “..let fire come out from Abimelech, and devour the men of Shechem, and the house of Millo; and let fire come out from the men of Shechem, and from the house of Millo, and devour Abimelech.” ... (*Judges 9:20*); and “There is a generation, whose teeth are as swords, and their jaw teeth as knives, to devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from among men.” ... (*Proverbs 30:14*) and “The Syrians before, and the Philistines behind; and they shall devour Israel with open mouth . . . ” ... (*Isaiah 9:12*); and “Lord, when thy hand is lifted up, they will not see: but they shall see, and be ashamed for their envy at the people; yea, the fire of thine enemies shall devour them.” ... (*Isaiah 26:11*); and “Therefore all they that devour thee shall be devoured; and all thine adversaries, every one of them, shall go into captivity.” ...

(*Jeremiah 30:16*); and “For this is the day of the Lord God of hosts, a day of vengeance, that he may avenge him of his adversaries: and the sword shall devour, and it shall be satiate and made drunk with their blood: for the Lord God of hosts hath a sacrifice..smite the land of Egypt..for the sword shall devour round about thee.” ... (*Jeremiah 46:10-14*).

## **CANNIBALISM IN THE NEW TESTAMENT**

Most people would be familiar with the cannibalism theme used repeatedly within the King James Bible, by the Christian god, Jesus Christ, to describe his redemptive powers. Typical would be “I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh . . . Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in you. Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hast eternal life . . . For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed. He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him . . . so he that eateth me, even he shall live by me.” ... (*John 6:51-58*).

Much the same is stated in “And as they were eating, Jesus took bread, and blessed it, and brake it, and gave it to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; this is my body. And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of it; For this is my blood of the New Testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins.” ... (*Matthew 26:28, Mark 14:22-24, Luke 22:17-20, 1 Corinthians 10:16-17 and 11:23-30 and Hebrews 9:12-22*).

### **Cannibalism to secure eternal life.**

Then Jesus said unto them, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in you. Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my

blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day.” ...  
*John 6:53, 54.*

[This must be falsified in many instances, for many saints fall from grace. Judas himself partook of the mystic flesh and blood, Paul says that it is impossible for fallen saints to renew their repentance. (*Hebrew 6:4-6:*) For it is impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost, And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come. If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame.]

## **CANNIBALISM IN REVELATION**

And in the Book of Revelation is found the prediction. “.. these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh . . .” (*Revelation 17:16*). Things get no better in “...the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.” ... (*Revelation 12:3*).

## **DRINKING BLOOD**

As an adjunct to human cannibalism, drinking other people’s blood figures prominently in the King James Bible too. For example, drinking an enemies’ blood is glorified in” .. the people shall rise up as a great lion..to eat of the prey and drink the blood of the slain enemy.” ... (*Numbers 23:24*); and “. they shall drink (thy enemies’) blood as though wine.” ... (*Zechariah 9; 15*).

God himself will participate and partake of the drinking of human blood in “For this is the day of the Lord God of hosts, a day of vengeance, that he many avenge him of his adversaries: and the sword shall devour; and it shall be satiated and made drunk with their blood: for the Lord God of hosts hath a sacrifice

in the north country by the river Euphrates.” ... (*Jeremiah 46:10*).

The Book of Revelation is a treasure chest of perverted earthy images, and drinking of human blood appears in several passages. Typical are “They have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and thou hast given them blood to drink, for they are worthy.” ... (*Revelation 16:6*) A slightly different image appears in “I saw the woman drunk with the blood of the saints and with the blood of the martyrs.” ... (*Revelation 17:6*); and “..in her was found the blood of prophets, saints, and all that were slain.” ... (*Revelation 18:24*).

The blood thirstiness found throughout the King James Bible is well grounded in the sentiment and proviso that “. . . almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and without shedding of blood is no remission.” ... (*Hebrews 9:22*). This sentiment has its roots in the much earlier “For the life of the flesh is in the blood; and I have given it to you upon the altar to make and atonement for your souls: for it is the blood that maketh an atonement for the soul.” ... (*Leviticus 17:11*).

The spilling and consumption of human blood then are part of the inherent doctrine of atonement and redemption found throughout the Bible. Some typical passages that support and reinforce the concept include “But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his son cleanseth us from all sin.” ... (*1 John 1:7*); and “..Jesus Christ. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood.” (*Revelation 1: 5*).

**LET THE PUSHERS OF THE BIBLE  
KNOW HOW MUCH THEY ARE  
HURTING INNOCENT SOULS IN  
THEIR EGOISTIC, ARROGANT,  
PURSUIITS OF POWER!**

**In 1481 about 2,000 Jews we burnt alive in Andalusia and about 17000 were either fined or imprisoned for life. Llorente the well-known Historian of those days tells that Torquemada and his companions burnt alive 10,220 persons and punished 97,321 in other ways in the course of 18 years. The main charge against all these persons was that they believed the ‘Philosophical teachings of Averroes’, who taught that after death soul became one with the Universal Soul and that to be united with God was the only object of life etc.**

**From 1481 to 1808 A.D. about 3.4 million people were punished by the Inquisition, of whom about 32,000 were burnt alive. The charge brought against them by the Church authorities, was that they were heretics. In other words, they did not accept the irrational dogmas of Christianity blindly.**



# “CAUSE & EFFECT”

## **Slave Trade Along the Color Line**

By Dr. Manning Marable

*The professor of Political Science and History, University of  
Colorado, Boulder, CO.*

---

## **TWENTY-FOUR MILLION MEXICANS MASSACRED IN ONE CENTURY ALONE!**

---

For Generations, white history books have related the tale about the supposedly humble son of a Genoese weaver. The Italian sea captain was convinced that the world was round and persuaded Queen Isabella of Spain to finance an expedition to the west. After a difficult and dangerous journey, the brave navigator and his intrepid crew landed on the island of San Salvador on October 12, 1491. Because he believed that he was only miles from Indian Mainland, Columbus called the gentle people who met him along the shore ‘Indians.’ Thus, we are told, white western civilization finally arrived to what would become America.

The historical reality is that neither Columbus nor any other white European was the first to contact the indigenous people of

America. Scholar *Ivan Van Sertima*, in *'They Came Before Columbus'*, documents that Africans and people from India had accomplished this voyage by 700 BC, traveling to the southern coast of Mexico. Influences of Africa and India can be seen in agricultural technologies, mound-building, and even in the structure of some Native American languages.

The myth of Columbus's discovery is also based on the erroneous idea that fifteenth century Europeans believed that the world was flat. But the historical fact is that nearly all learned Europeans of the 1400s knew that the world was indeed round, and that uncharted lands were located in the west. Columbus's chief pilot and business partner, Martin Olonzo Pinzon, had found documents in the library of Pope Innocent VIII, which confirmed territories the west of Atlantic Ocean.

What motivated Columbus and the Spanish conquistadors was the lure of gold and the possibility of exploiting the people and resources of these new lands. Within several decades, the Spanish initiated a series of repressive laws which in effect enslaved millions of Native Americans in a system of forced labor. "Civilization" meant the destruction of indigenous cultures and societies. When the Indians resisted, the Europeans showed no mercy. In the Mayan revolt in the Yucatan in the 1520s, Indian chiefs were burned alive; the arms and legs of captured warriors were cut off; Indian women by the thousands were raped and lynched.

In one century, Mexico's total population of 25 million declined to one million.

The exploitation of the Americans requires a large labor force, so Europe turned to Africa. As early as the 1460s, about one thousand Africans were imported annually into the Iberian peninsula as slaves. The Catholic Church was prepared to sanction the expansion of the slave trade to the Americas. In 1498, Pope Innocent VIII accepted one hundred Moors as his own personal slaves as a gift from the Spanish King Ferdinand. In 1517, Bishop Bartholome de Las Casas urged the importation of twelve African slaves for every white Spanish settler. Over

the next three centuries, between 10 to 15 million Africans were involuntarily shipped to the New World. This figure does not include the millions who perished in the transatlantic crossing, the notorious ‘Middle Passage’, in which their bodies were hurled overboard. Nor does it account for the millions of miles which were divided, the children torn away from their parents, the daughters sexually molested before their mothers and fathers.

Slavery required the development of an ideology of domination. It was inevitable that Africa ceased to be described by their languages or cultures, and only by the most superficial distinction which separated them from most Europeans – their skin color. “Blacks” were defined by the boundaries of their skin. Conversely, the Europeans began to call themselves “whites”, a racist term rooted in power, privilege and violence.

By recognizing the genocide and slavery which was the real legacy of Columbus, we might begin to appreciate the dignity of Native American cultures, and the history of African people. And by learning from the truth of the past, we might begin to forge the basis for honest interaction and dialogue across racist lines today.

---

*Dr. Marable’s research work appears in the form of articles and broadcasts in over 200 papers and radio stations throughout the United States. Interest in how the “Whites-Europeans Christians” have treated rest of the world is increasing in many academic institutions. And nobody is mincing words or using to the fullest extent “the varieties of freedom of speech.”*

---

**VATICAN'S POPE INNOCENT  
CAUSED THE GREATEST BLOOD  
BATH THROUGH JESUITS IN THE  
HISTORY OF MANKIND!**

---



## **VATICAN'S POPE INNOCENT'S ORDER ENSLAVED OVER 10 MILLION BLACKS!**

---

Stowage aboard a slave ship, 1780s. This sketch shows the tightly packed lower deck of the *Brookes* with 292 slaves in the frequently used prone position for shipment from Africa to America. In addition to the 292 on the lower deck, the *Brookes* carried, elsewhere on board, an additional 162 slaves: 130 on platforms or shelves (especially constructed on many slavers) around the wings or sides of its lower 'deck, and 32 divided between the hold (where provisions were stowed) and shelves beneath the poop deck (at the stem of the ship). Slaves stowed on or beneath these shelves had a height of only about two and half feet between the beams of the ship and far less space under the beams. With a tonnage of 320, a length of 100 feet, and a width of 25 feet, the three-masted *Brookes*, based in Liverpool, England, was supposed to carry a slave complement of 454, according to a regulatory act passed by Great Britain's Parliament in 1788. Before this regulation was passed, however, the probably afterwards, the *Brookes* carried as many as 609 slaves. Its crew numbered 45. The *Brookes* was considerably larger in tonnage and complement than slavers of an earlier period (the 1740s, for example), but whatever the size or time, slave ships were invariably overcrowded, a fact that contributed to a higher mortality than on other seagoing vessels.

The *Brookes* was highly publicized during and after an investigation of the slave trade by the British Parliament: for this reason, it was — and still remains in the literature — the best known of all slave ships. A model of the *Brookes*, showing stowage, was used by advocates for the abolition of trade, including William Wilberforce. Moreover, drawings of the tightly packed *Brookes* were published. The reproduction below

was made from one of these prints, preserved in the Library of Congress. Another print, made from another drawing, is preserved in the Hart Nautical Museum, Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Cambridge. There are doubtless similar prints in other libraries and museums.

## **INDIAN CHIEFS BURNED ALIVE !**

---

**THE VIEWS OF SOME WORLD  
FAMOUS THINKERS ON THE  
CONCEPTION OF GOD IN  
THE BIBLE**

---

**Bertrand Russell**  
*(A Nobel Prize Winner and Distinguished  
Philosopher)*

“It seems to me that the people who have held to the idea that we should all be wicked if we did not hold to the Christian religion have been for the most part extremely wicked. You find this curious fact, that the more intense has been the religion of any period and the more profound has been the dogmatic belief, the greater has been the cruelty and the worse has been the state of affairs, in the so-called ages of faith, when men really did believe the Christian religion in all its completeness, there was the Inquisition, with its tortures, there were millions of unfortunate women

burnt as witches, and there was every kind of cruelty practised upon all sorts of people in the name of religion.”

“You find as you look around the world that every single bit of progress in human feeling, every improvement in the criminal law, every step toward the diminution of war, every step toward better treatment of the colored races, or every mitigation of slavery, every moral progress that there has been in the world, has been consistently opposed by the organized Churches of the world. I say quite deliberately that the Christian religion as organized in its Churches, has been and still is the principal enemy of moral progress in the world.” (*Why I am not a Christian by Bertrand Russell, Published by George Allen & Unwin, London in 1958. 2<sup>nd</sup> Impression, p. 14-15*).

### **Bernard Shaw**

*(A Thinker of worldwide reputation) has remarked in his well-known work entitled “Every-body’s Political - What is “What”, Chapter XLIII. Under Caption “Religious Summary” page 357:*

“It is time to tell our Fundamentalists bluntly that they are the worst enemies of religion today that Jehovah is no God, but a barbarous tribal idol; that the English Bible, though a masterpiece of literary art in its readable parts, rich in notable poems, proverbs, precepts and entertaining if not always edifying stories, is yet a fumble of superstition, obsolete cosmology and a theology presented in such an unbalance one-sided way that the first Christian Catholic Church forbade the laity to read the Bible without special permission.”

---

### **James Anthony Foude**

*Writes in the “Namesis of Faith”, P. II. Published in London in 1849:-*

“I will not, I must not believe that the all just, all merciful, all good God can be such a Being as I find Him there (in the Bible) described. He, to have created mankind liable to fall, to have laid them in the way of a temptation under which He knew they would fall and then curse them and all who were to come of them and all the world, for their sake, jealous, passionate, capricious, revengeful, punishing children for their father’s sins, tempting men or at least permitting them to be tempted into blindness and folly and then destroying them”

---

**Lord Byron- (the famous poet of England)**

“The Basis of your (Christian) religion is injustice. The Son of God, the pure, the immaculate, the innocent is sacrificed for, the guilty. This proves his heroism, but no more does away with man’s sin than a school boy’s volunteering to be flogged for another would exculpate a dunce from negligence.

---

**Rupert Hughes -(Famous Author and Philosopher)**

“I quit going to church because I came to believe that what is preached in the Churches is mainly untrue and, unimportant, tiresome, hostile to genuine progress, and in general not worthwhile.”

“I do not believe in telling lies for the glory of God . . . The Bible itself destroys the claim, of God’s Omnipotence. (*Why I Quit Going to Church*).



## **Mr. William Rathbond Greg -**

**“Verily, orthodoxy has slain the life of Christianity. In the presumptuous endeavor to exalt Jesus, it has shut him up in the Holy of Holies, and hid him from the Gaze of humanity. It has displaced him from an object of imitation into an object of worship. It has made his life barren, that his essence might be called divine.”** (*The Creed of Christendom by W.P. Greg. Chap. XII. P. 118*)

---

## **Joseph Lewis**

**"Killing and murders are related with so little compunction that a continued reading of the Bible cannot help but make one callous of the value of human life. No wonder the Christian countries at war use the Bible as the basis of their national religion and give each soldier a copy while engaged in battle . . .**

**The whole story of Jesus as the son of God being sacrificed for the sins of mankind is one of the most dastardly pieces of religious hypocrisy that was ever invented. The whole story is a cruel hoax.” –**

---

## **Rev. Dr. T Sunderland, D.D.**

**(An illustrious American Bishop in “The Origin and Character of the Bible.”)**

**“The verdict of the competent scholarship is unequivocal and unanimous that these Gospel records are human and as human, contain human imperfections. They display no omniscience on the part of their writers or their compilers: how, then can they be free from errors?**

**“Both Testaments contain numerous contradictions. These furnish so incontrovertible evidence on the question before us, that we shall cite a considerable number, though only a small of all these are.”**

**“Attention is called in another Chapter to the contradiction between *2 Sam. XXIV, 1* and *1 Chronicles XXI*. In one of these passages we are told that it was the Lord and in the other that it was Satan, who prompted David to do a certain thing, to number or take a census of Israel. Of Course, both Statements cannot be true, unless the Lord and the Satan are the same thing.”**

**“The Bible contains many things intrinsically absurd. For example, the statement that the first woman was made of a rib taken out of the first man’s side, the accounts of a serpent and of an ass talking, the stories of Jonah living three days in a fish (*Matthew XII, 60*) and of Nebuchadreezzer eating grass like an ass for seven years.**

**When we find such stories, as these in any of the sacred books of the world except our own, we do not for a moment think of believing them. We say that they are so absurd that of course we cannot believe them. But do they become any less absurd by being found in our own sacred books.”**

*(The Origin and Character of the Bible, Pages 132-33, 252-53, 264 etc.)*

---

## **Thomas Paine**

*(The illustrious author of the world famous book, “The Age of Reason”)*

**“Of all the systems of religion that ever were invented, there is none more derogatory to the Almighty, more unedifying to man, more repugnant to reason and more contradictory in itself, than this thing called Christianity.”**

“When we read the obscene stories, the voluptuous debaucheries, the cruel and tortuous executions, the unrelenting vindictiveness with which more than half the Bible is filled, it would be more consistent that we called it the word of a demon than the Word of God. It is a history of wickedness that has served to corrupt and brutalize mankind are for my part, I sincerely detest it as I detest everything that is cruel.” (*Age of Reason, P.287 American Century Series by Harry Hayden Clark.*)

---

**Joseph Lewis**

*(President Free Thinkers of America)*

“The Bible is not a divine revelation from God. It is not inspired, on the contrary, it is a wicked book.”

“It has been responsible for more suffering and torture than any other volume ever printed.”

“The writers of the Bible had slight concern for the principles of morality.”

“They were more concerned with rape, murder, robbery slavery, licentiousness, brutal ignorance and derogatory superstition. If the ministers of the Gospel are too dense and stupid to realize the moral mischief resulting from the perverse teaching of the Bible, then it is about time to bring them to their senses.”

---

**MORE ABOUT CHRISTIANITY**

*Count Tolstoy*

“Really no religion has ever preached things so evidently incompatible with contemporary knowledge or so immoral, as the doctrines preached by Church Christianity- there never before was in which the chief act of Religion consisted

**in eating one's own God - what can be more absurd than that the mother of God was both a mother and a Virgin. The very foundations of this religion (Christianity) admitted by all and formulated in the Nicene creed, are so absurd and the immoral, and run so counter to right feeling and to common-sense, that men, cannot believe in them..”..... (*What is Religion, by Count Tolstoy, P. 19*).**

---

## **THOMAS JEFFERSON.**

*Third President and one of the founding fathers of the United States of America.*

**"IT IS BETWEEN FIFTY AND SIXTY YEARS THAT SINCE I READ THE APOCALYPSE (REVELATION, BIBLE) AND I THEN CONSIDERED IT MERELY THE RAVINGS OF A MANIAC .. WHAT HAS NO MEANING ADMITS OF NO EXPLANATIONS."...**

---

## **James Madison**

**(4<sup>th</sup> President, the Father of the Constitution of the U.S.A.).**

Madison was a close friend of Thomas Jefferson, whom he followed in Presidency. Americans recognized him as the ablest member of the Congress. In the Assembly, Madison continued the struggle Jefferson had begun for separation of Church and State in Virginia. His chief opponent was Patrick Henry, who favored State support for teachers of the Christian religion. In 1786 the Assembly passed Virginia's Statute of Religious Freedom. Madison wrote to Jefferson that thus in Virginia "WAS EXTINGUISHED FOREVER THE AMBITIOUS HOPE OF MAKING LAWS FOR THE HUMAN MIND."

---

### **\* DEMON'S QUALITIES**

1. TO DISTORT AND DISRUPT
  2. TO BREAK SOCIETIES
  3. TO SWINDLE
  4. TO CONFUSE
  5. TO DIVIDE AND RULE
  6. DO NOT ACCEPT ANY AUTHORITY
  7. DISRESPECTFUL TO OTHER LIVES
  8. NO RESPECT FOR THE NATURE (CUT & SHOOT TYPE)
-



**THE QUALITIES WHICH ARE OF TRANSCENDENTAL NATURE LEAD TO LIBERATION, WHEREAS, THE**

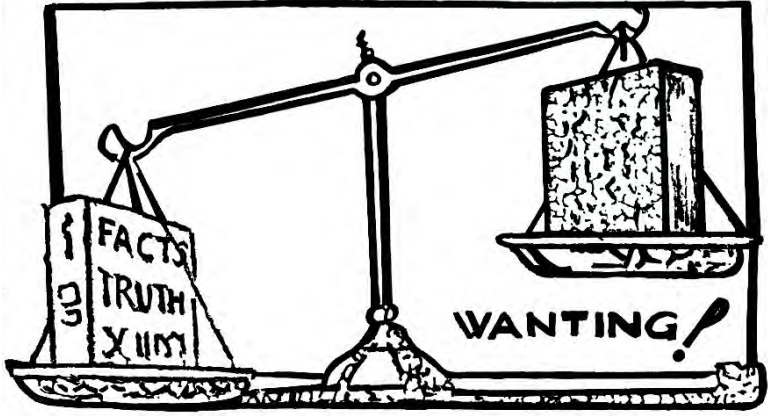
**QUALITIES WITH DEMONIAIC NATURE LEAD TO  
BONDAGE**

**THE SUPREME PERSONALITY OF  
GODHEAD  
SRI KRISHN SPEAKS IN  
BHAGAVAD GITA (CHAPTER 16,  
VERSE 4):**

**“THOSE WHO ARE BORN  
WITH DEMONIAIC QUALITIES  
EXHIBIT:**

- I. PRIDE
- II. ARROGANCE
- III. CONCEIT
- IV. ANGER
- V. HARSHNESS

VI. "IGNORANCE"





## CHAPTER 15

---

# SUGGESTED READINGS

---

### READING MATERIAL, ON CYCLE OF BIRTH AND DEATH (REINCARNATION) IN THE WEST:

01. **J.D. Salinger** in the most famous short story, “*Teddy*”. A young boy who recalls his reincarnations experiences and speaks forthrightly about them. “It’s so silly. All you do is get the heck out of your body when you die. My gosh, everybody’s done it thousands of times. Just because they don’t remember, it doesn’t they have not done it.” ... *J.D. Salinger, Nine Stories, New York: Signet Paperback, 1954.*
02. ***Jonathan Livingston Seagull***, hero of the novel by the same name, whom author Richard Bach described as “that brilliant little fire that burns within us all,” goes through a series of reincarnations that led him from earth to heavenly world and back again, to enlighten the less fortunate gulls. One of Jonathan’s mentors inquiries, “Do you have any idea how many lives we must have gone through before we even got the first idea that there is more to life than eating, or fighting, or power in the Flock? A thousand lives, Jonathan we began to learn that there is such a thing as perfection, and another hundred again to get the idea that our purpose for living is to find that perfection and show it forth.” ... *New York: Macmillian, 1970, pp. 53-54.*
03. The West’s most influential artist, **Paul Gauguin**, who during his final years in Tahiti wrote that when the physical

organism breaks up, “the soul survives”. It then takes on another body, Gauguin wrote, “degrading or elevating according to merit or demerit”. The artist believed that the idea of continued rebirth had first been taught in the West by Pythagoras, who learned it from the sages of ancient India . . . *Modern Thought and Catholicism, Translator, Frank Lester Pleadwell. Privately printed, 1927. The original manuscript is now held by the St. Louis Art Museum, St. Louis, Missouri.*

04. The great philosopher **Voltaire** wrote that the doctrine of reincarnation is “neither absurd nor useless,” adding, “It is not more surprising to be born twice than once.” ... *Quoted in Emil Block’s Wideholt Erdenleben, Stuttgart: 1952, p. 31.*
05. Several America’s founding fathers were fascinated by and ultimately accepted the idea of reincarnation. Express his firm belief, **BENJAMIN FRANKLIN**, wrote, “Finding myself to exist in the world, I believe I shall, in some shape or other, always exist.” ... *Letter to George Whatley, May 23, 1785. The Works of Benjamin Franklin, Editor, Jared Sparks. Boston: 1856, X, p. 174.*
06. In 1814, former US PRESIDENT **JOHN ADAMS**, who had been reading books about Hindu religion, wrote another Ex-President of the USA, “the sage of Monticello,” **THOMAS JEFFERSON**, about the doctrine of reincarnation. After revolting against the Supreme Being, some souls were hurled, **JOHN ADAMS** wrote, “down to the regions of total darkness”. They were then, a statement said, “released from prison, permitted to ascend to earth and migrate into all sorts of animals, reptiles, birds, beasts, and men, according to their rank and character, and if they passed without reproach their several graduations, they were permitted to become cows and men. IF AS MEN THEY BEHAVED WELL . . . THEY WERE RESTORED TO THEIR ORIGINAL RANK AND BLISS

- IN HEAVEN.” ... *Letters to Thomas Jefferson, March 1814, Correspondence of John Adams.*
07. In Europe, **NAPOLEON** was fond of telling his Generals that in previous life he was Charlemagne . . . *Emil Ludwig, Napoleon. New York: Boni Liverright, 1926, p. 245.*
08. **Johann Wolfgang von Goethe**, one of the greatest German poets, also believed in reincarnation and had encountered the idea in his readings of Indian philosophy. **GOETH**, renewed as a dramatist and scientist as well, once remarked, “I am certain that I have been here as I am now a thousand times before, and I hope to return a thousand times.” .. *Memoirs of Johannes Falk, Leipzig: 1832. Reprinted in Goethe-Bibliothek, Berlin: 1911.*
09. **EMERSON** wrote, “It is a secret of the world that all things subsist and do not die, but only retire a little from sight and afterwards return again . . . Nothing is dead; men feign themselves dead, and endure mock funerals and mournful obituaries, and there they stand looking out of the window, sound and well, in some new and strange disguise.” From the *Katha Upanishad*, one of the many books of ancient philosophy in his library, **EMERSON** quoted, “The soul is not born; it does not die; it was not produced from anyone . . . Unborn, eternal, it is not slain, though the body is slain.”...*The Selected Writings of Ralph Waldo Emerson, Editor, Brooks Atkinson, New York: Modern Library, 1950, p. 445. Also read Emerson's Complete Works. Boston; Houghton Mifflin, 1886, iv, p. 35.*
10. **THOREAU**, the philosopher of Walden Pond, wrote, “As far as I can remember, I have unconsciously referred to the experiences of a previous state of existence.” Another sign of **THOREAU'S** deep interest in reincarnation is a manuscript, discovered in 1926, entitled “*THE TRANSMIGRATION OF THE SEVEN BRAHMANAS*”. This short work is an English translation of a story about reincarnation from an ancient *Sanskrit* history;...*The*

*Journal of Henry D. Thoreau, Boston; Houghton Mifflin, 1949, 11, p. 306.*

11. **WALT WHITMAN**, in his poem ‘*SONG OF MYSELF*,’ writes,

I know I am deathless . . .  
We have thus far exhausted  
trillions of winters and summers,  
There are trillions ahead, and  
Trillions ahead of them. ..

*WALT WHITMAN'S LEAVES OF GRASS, 1<sup>st</sup>. (1855) Edition, Editor, Malcolm Cowley. New York: Viking, 1959.*

12. In France, famed author **HONORE BALZAC** wrote an entire novel about reincarnation, *Seraphita*. There, Balzac states, “All human beings go through a previous life . . . Who knows how many fleshly forms the heir of heaven occupies before he can be brought to understand the value of that silence and solitude whose starry plains are but the vestibule of spiritual worlds?” .. Balzac, *La Comedie Humaine*. Boston: Pratt, 1904, XXXIX, pp. 175-76.
13. In *David Copperfield*, **CHARLES DICKENS** explored an experience often based on remembrances from past lives, *deja-vu*. “We all have some experience of a feeling, that comes over us occasionally, of what we are saying and doing having been said and done before, in a remote time — of our having been surrounded, dim ages ago, by the same faces, objects, and circumstances . . .” .. Chapter 39.
14. And in Russia, the eminent Count **Leo Tolstoy** wrote, “As we live through thousands of dreams in our present life, so is our present life only one of many thousands of such lives which we enter from the other, more real life . . . and then return after death. Our life is but one of the dreams of that more real life, and so it is endlessly, until the very last one, the very real life — the life of God” . . . Moscow:

Magazine, *The Voice of Universal Love*, 1908, No. 40, p. 634.

15. US Auto Magnate HENRY FORD once told a Newspaper interviewer, “I adopted the theory of reincarnation when I was twenty-six.” Ford said, “Genius is experience. Some seem to think that it is a gift of talent, but it is the fruit of long experience in many lives.” .. *San Francisco Examiner*, August 28, 1928.
16. Noble laureate Issac Bashevis Singer often speaks of past lives, rebirth, and the immortality of the soul in his masterful short stories. “There is no death. How can there be death if everything is part of the Godhead? The soul never dies and the body is never really alive.”... *A Friend of Kafka and other Stories*. New York: Farrar, Straus & Giroux, 1962.
17. British Poet Laureate JOHN MASEFIELD, in his well-known poem about past and the future lives, writes,  
I HOLD THAT WHEN A PERSON DIES  
HIS SOUL RETURNS AGAIN TO EARTH;  
ARRAYED IN SOME NEW FLESH DISGUISE,  
ANOTHER MOTHER GIVES HIM BIRTH  
WITH STURDIER LIMBS AND BRIGHTER BRAIN  
THE OLD SOUL TAKES THE ROAD AGAIN...”  
..... “*A Creed*,” *Collected Poems*.
18. Musician, songwriter, and celebrated ex-BEATLE GEORGE HARRISON’S serious thinking about reincarnation is revealed in his private thoughts on interpersonal relationships. “Friends are all souls that we’ve known in other lives. We’re drawn to each other. That’s how I feel about friends. Even if I have only known them a day, it doesn’t matter. I’m not going to wait till I have known them for two years, because anyway, we must have met somewhere before, you know.”.. “*I, Me, Mine*,” New York: Simon and Schuster, 1980.

19. American psychoanalyst ERIK ERIKSON, is convinced that reincarnation goes to very core of every man's belief system. "Let us face it : 'deep down' nobody in this right mind can visualize his own existence without assuming that he has always lived and will live hereafter," the author wrote . . . Gandhi's Truth, New York: Norton, 1969, p. 36.
20. U.S. GENERAL GEORGE S. PATTON believed that he had acquired his military skills on ancient battlefields.
21. British biologist THOMAS HUXLEY stated that "the doctrines of transmigration" was a "means of constructing a plausible vindication of the ways of the cosmos to man," and warned that "NONE BUT VERY HASTY THINKERS WILL REJECT IT ON THE GROUNDS OF INHERENT ABSURDITY" . . . Evolution and Ethics and Other Essays, New York: Appleton, 1894, pp 60-61.
22. JACK LONDON made reincarnation the major theme of his novel 'The Star Rover' in which the central character says, "I did not begin when I was born, not when I was conceived. I have been growing, developing through incalculable myriads of millenniums..All my previous selves have their voices, echoes, promptings in me..Oh, incalculable times again shall I be born, and yet the stupid dolts about me think that by stretching my neck with a rope they will make me cease."..New York: Macmillan, 1919, pp. 252-54.
23. Reincarnation is a recurring theme in ULYSSES, by Irish novelist and poet JAMES JOYCE. In one famous passage in his novel, Joyce's hero, Mr. Bloom, tells his wife, "Some people believe that we go on living in another body after death, that we lived before. They call it reincarnation. That we all lived before on the earth thousands of years ago or on some other planet. They say we have forgotten it. Some say they remember their past lives' . . . First Episode, "Calypso".
24. One of the greatest psychologists, CARL JUNG, used the concept of an eternal self that undergoes many births as a

tool in his attempts to understand the deepest mysteries of the self and consciousness. “I could well imagine that I might have lived in former centuries and there encountered questions I was not yet able to answer; that I had to be born again because I had not fulfilled the task that was given to me,” Jung said .. *Memories, Dreams, and Reflections*. New York: Pantheon, 1963, p. 323.

25. In his classic novel of the search for spiritual truth, *Siddhartha*, NOBEL LAUREATE HERMAN HESSE wrote, “He saw all these forms and faces in a thousand relationships to each other . . . None of them died, they only changed, were always reborn, continually had a new face: only time stood between one face and another.”.. New York: New Directions, 1951.
26. MAHATMA GANDHI, One of the greatest political figures of modern times and apostle of nonviolence, once explained how a practical understanding of reincarnation gave him hope for his dream of world peace. Gandhi said, “I cannot think of permanent enmity between man and man, and believing as I do in the theory of rebirth, I live in the hope that if not in this birth in some other birth I shall be able to hug all the humanity in friendly embrace.”.. *Young India*, April 2, 1931, p. 54.

**Shirley McClain**, a well-known Hollywood actress, revealed the information of her past lives in her books.

***BHAGAVAD GITA***, THE TIMELESS SOURCE BOOK ON REINCARNATION, GIVES THE COMPLETE AND DEEPER UNDERSTANDING ABOUT THE REINCARNATION IN PERFECT HARMONY TO THE LAWS OF UNIVERSE. THE ORIGINAL SOURCE OF KNOWLEDGE ABOUT THE PAST AND THE FUTURE LIVES.

A FAMOUS HOLLYWOOD MOVIE BASED ON THE THEME OF REINCARNATION FROM THE BOOK “AUDREY-ROSE”.

## **OTHER SUGGESTED READINGS**

01. ‘Age of Reason’ by Thomas Paine, p. 287, American Century Series, by Harry Hayden Clark.
02. ‘WHY I AM NOT A CHRISTIAN’ by Bertrand Russell, Published by George Allen Unwin, London 1958, 2nd. Impression, p. 14-15.
03. ‘Everybody’s Political, What is What’ by George Bernard Shaw.
04. ‘Thomas Jefferson: In His Mem.’, Cor. & Misc., Edited by F.J. Randolph.
05. ‘The Truth Seeker (Magazine)’ by Jack Bays, P.O. Box 2832, San Diego, Ca. 92112.
06. ‘WHY I QUIT GOING TO CHURCH’ by Rupert Hughes.
07. ‘WHAT IS RELIGION’ by Count Tolstoy (a sage from Russia), Published in India by Tagore and Company, Madras, p. 19.
08. ‘THE LOST YEARS OF JESUS’ by Elizabeth Prophet.
09. ‘A BOOK FOR THE MODERN PERSON (TO KNOW THY PURPOSE IN THE UNIVERSE), SUBTITLED NON VIOLENCE, NEED OF TODAY’ by P. Kumar.
10. Arabic Poet Livi. Quoted from the book ‘Christianity & Vedas’ by Pandit Dharm Dev, Jan Gyan Prakashan 1597 Hardhian Singh Road, New Delhi-5, India.
11. ‘Truth of Christianity about Trinity’ by W.D. Turton, D.S.O., p. 230-231.
12. ‘The Creed of Christianity’ by Wm. Rothbond Greg.
13. ‘The Origin & Character of Bible’ by Dr. T. Sunderland (Presbyterian), p. 264.
14. ‘The Bible’, read any version.



15. 'Man Has Created His Own Destiny, and God Simply Helps the Path He has Chosen' by Govind Das, M.S.
16. 'Christianity Unmasked' by Brahma Datt Bharti, Arya Pratindhi Sabha, Guru Datt Bhawan, Jullundhar.
17. 'The Koran and the Kafir (Islam and Infidel)' .. By A. Ghosh.
18. 'Copernicus'.
19. St. Francis Xavier, 'The Man and His Mission'.. Sita Ram Goel 2/18 Ansari Road, New Delhi 110002.
20. 'World Book Encyclopedia, USA'.
21. 'Western Theory of Arya Aborigines Wars in the Veda E X P L O D E S' .. by Vaidya Ramgopal Shastri and Prof. Sadhu Ram, M.A. Dayanand Bhawan (Ram Leela Maidan, New Delhi-1).
22. 'The X-Rated Bible,' & 'The Bible Handbook' can be order from American Atheist Press, P.O. Box 2117 Austin, Tx. 78768-2117. Also read the book 'All the Obscenities in the Bible' by Gene Kasmar, Kas-Mark Publishing Co., 6066, Shingle Creek Pkwy #182, Brooklyn Center, MN 55430-2316.
23. 'Sacred Books of the East' by Boulinger, P.A.
24. 'The Bible In the Balance' by Charles Smith, The Editor of Truth Seeker, P.O. Box 2832, San Diego, California 921112.
25. 'The Conception of God in Bible and Vedas' by R.C. Mahajan, 529 Trails End Houston, Tx 77024.
26. 'THE GREATEST STORY NEVER TOLD' by Lane Cantrell 8215 Belden Blvd. Cottage Grove, Mn. 55016.
27. 'The Bible Unmasked' by Henry C. Wright, Publisher Aryodaya Hindi Weekly, 15 Hanuman Road, N. Delhi, India.
28. 'Bhagavad Gita', by Gita Press Gorakhpur, U.P., India (English Edition).
29. 'Bhagavad Gita' As It Is by His Divine Grace A.C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupada, 3764, Watseka Avenue, Los Angeles, California 90034.

30. 'DEAD HAND OF ISLAM' by Colin Maine, Rationalist Association of N.S.W. 58 Regent St., Chippendale NSW 2008, Australia.
31. 'A GLIMPSE OF PRE ISLAMIC ARABIA' by H.L. Oberoi and P.N. Oak.
32. 'TAJ MAHAL - THE TRUE STORY (The Tale of Temple Vandalized)' by P.N. Oak, Published in the United States by A Ghosh , 5720 W. little York, #216 Houston, Tx. 77091.
33. 'Turning of the Wheel' by S. Ray. Can be ordered through A. Ghosh Publisher.
34. 'Genocide in East Pakistan/Bangladesh' by S.K. Bhattacharya. Order through A. Ghosh. Publisher, Vedas & Bible (In Hindi) by Dinanath Vidya Sankar, Publisher Jan Gyan 1567 Hardhyan Singh Margh, N. Delhi, India.
35. 'THE CALCUTTA QURAN PETITION' by Chandmal Chora, Order through Voice of India 2/18 Ansari Road, New Delhi-110002, India.
36. 'Gokarunanidhi (OCEAN OF MERCY FOR THE COW)' by Dayanand Saraswati, Published by Sarvadeshik Arya Pratindhi Sabha, Maharshi Dayanand Bhavan, Ramlila Ground, N. Delhi-I, India
37. 'Understanding Islam through Hadis' - by Ram Swarup and Published by Exposition Press, Inc., Box 2120, Smithtown, New York 11787-0817.
38. 'The Taj Mahal is Tejo Mahalaya - A Shiva Temple' by P.N. Oak and Published by the author from N-128 Greater Kailash New Delhi 110048, India.
39. 'CHRISTIANITY AND VEDAS' by Pandit Dharm Dev, Publisher Jan Gyan Prakashan, New Delhi-5, India.
40. Nonviolence, World Fellowship of Religions, 722 Tompkins Ave., Staten Island, N.Y. 1030540 'IS JESUS REAL SAVIOR?' (Stop The Rascals From Spreading Stupid Teachings) by Madan Mohan.
41. 'How I Became a Hindu?' By Muhamad Nazir Ali.

42. 'The Koran' by Dawood, N.J. (Published by Penguin Books)
43. 'The Meaning of the Glorious Koran' by Pickthall, Mohammed M. (Published by World Islamic Publications, Delhi)
44. 'The Holy Quran' by Ali, A. Yusuf (Published by American Trust Publications, USA).
45. 'Crimes and Punishment in Islam' by Sharif, Mohammed (Published by Institute of Islamic Culture, Lahore).
46. 'Role of the Mosque' (Published by Sh. Mhammed Ashraf, Labors, Pakistan)
47. 'The Harem' by Penzer, N.M. (Published by Spring Books, London, UK)
48. 'The Sultanate of Delhi/The Mughal Empire' (Published by Shiva Lal Agarwal & Co.) Agra.
49. 'History of Aurangzib' (Volume 1-V/Fall of the Mughal Empire (Volumes I-IV/Mughal Administration/Shivaji and His Times by Sir Jadu Nath Sarkar (Published by Orient Longman, New Delhi)
50. 'Hindu Society Under Siege/Islamic Imperialism in India/Defense of Hindu Society/Genesis and History of the Politics of Conversion' by Sita Ram Goel (all published by Voice of People - New Delhi, India)
51. 'TIPU SULTAN X-RAYED' by I.M. Muthanna (Published by the author)
52. 'THE ARAB MIND' by Raphael Patai (Published by Charles Schribner's Sons, New York, USA)
53. MASTERS, R.E.L./LEA, Edward: 'Sex Crimes in History' (Published by Matrix House, New York)
54. 'The East India Company' by Gardner, Brian (Published by the McCall Publishing Company, New York, USA)
55. 'THE SATANIC VERSES' by Salman Rushdie.
56. 'The Epic of the Crusades' by Grousset, Rene (Published by Orion Press, New York)
57. 'Flight from Dhahran' by McDonald, John (Published by Prentice-Hall, Inc. Englewood Cliff, NJ)

58. 'Daktar-Diplomat' in Bangladesh by Olsen, Viggo (Published by Moody Press, Chicago)
59. 'KOHMEINI', Imam; Island and Revolution (Translated and Annotated by Hamid Algar), Published by Mizan Press, Berkeley, California.
60. 'Midnight Massacre in Decca' by Dasgupta, Sukharanjan (Published by Vikas Publishing House Pvt. Ltd., New Delhi)
61. GROUSSET, Rene: 'The Epic of the Crusades' (Published by Orion Press, New York)
62. 'JIHAD IN ISLAM' by A'La Maududi, S. Abu (Published by ISLAMIC Publications Ltd., Lahore, Pakistan)
63. 'The Process of Islamization' by Gaffer Sheikh Idris (Published by the Muslim Students' Association of the US)
64. 'WHOLE WORLD IS HINDU' by Saraswati Devi Dasi. Order from 5720 W. Little York #216 Houston, Tx. 77091.
65. 'Hindu Vishva Magazine', 49 Krishna Nagar, Shanker Lal Bhargava Marg, Prayag Allhabad 211003, India.
66. 'THE JEWISH RELIGION'; Its influence Today by Elizabeth Dilling (Published by the Noontide Press, P.O. Box 1248, Torrance, Ca. 90505)
67. 'Jewish Book of Talmud.'
68. 'Torah'
69. 'THE PROTOCOLS OF ZION' with preface and explanatory notes translated from the Russian Text by Victor E. Marsden, Formerly Russian Correspondent of "The Morning Post", (The Meetings of the Learned Elder of Zion . . . published in 1934)
70. The words "Khalsa" and "Arya" are synonymous, 'BIRTH OF KHALSA' by Sri Kashitish's article in Hindu Vishava, January 1987, Issues Vol. 22 No. 5. Also read 'Panth Prakash', by Gyani Gyan Singh for Sikhs' Tenth Guru Gobind (Rai) Singh; Vichitra Natak explains that Sikhs are not a separate religion but is meant for the defense of Vedic Dharm as said by Guru Gobind Singh himself.

71. 'Back to Godhead Magazine', 3764 Watseka Avenue, Los Angeles, California 90034.
72. 'The History of Assassins' Derived From Oriental Sources' by Chavalier Joseph Von Hammer, Author of the History of Ottoman Empire Etc., Translated from the German by Oswald Charles Wood, M.D. (Published by Dayanand Sansthan, New Delhi-110005, India)
73. 'Life Time in Preparation', 'Planning The seed', 'Only He could Lead Them', 'Let There Be a Temple', 'Sri Lanka Prabhupada Lilamtra'. All these books are written by Satsvarupa Dasa Goswami 3764 Watseka Avenue, Los Angeles, California 90034.
74. 'Vedas, Bhagavatam, Upanishad and other Vedic Texts.'
75. 'Caitanya Caritamrta Adi Lila, Volume 3' by A.C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupada. Order from 3764 Watseka Avenue, Los Angeles, California 90034.
76. 'Autobiography of a Soul' by Karam Narain Kapur (Published by Sarvadeshik Arya Pratinidhi Sabha, 3/5 Maharishi Dayanand Bhawan Ramlila Ground, New Delhi-110002, India.
77. 'Science in the Vedas' by Acharya Vaidyanath N. Shastri (Published by Sarvadeshik Arya Pratinidhi Sabha)
78. 'SACRED SYLLABLE OM'.. The World Book Encyclopedia, USA, Sanskrit Language S-Sn Volume 17, 1977 Edition, p. 100.
79. 'A DISCUSSION BETWEEN MAHATMA GANDHI WITH A 'HOT GOSPELER', LADY EMILY' — Published by Mahatma Gandhi's Private Secretary, Shri Mahadev Desai in the Harijan Weekly dated August 4, 1940; Reported by Navajivan Trust, Ahmedabad, p. 212 to 217 - discussion took place in July 27, 1940.
80. 'Reader's Digest Almanac and Year Book, India Early History' – "Alexander the Great invaded in 327-325 B.C. But his armies were overcome by Chandra Gupta, who founded the Maurya Empire."

81. 'THE BIBLICAL STORY OF ADAM AND EVE: ITS ORIGIN IN UPANISHADS' by Dr. P.V. Vartak, 521 Shanivar Peth, Pune 411030 , India. The Adam and Eve story is completely distorted, confused and taken out of context in absolutely twisted and defaming ways on the first man created by God as indicated in the Old Testament of Bible.
82. 'TIME AND CREATION IN THE VEDAS: A MODERN SCIENTIFIC PERSPECTIVE' by Maya Devi, M.S. (Physics), USA. There are unlimited "Hymns of Creation presented in the NASADIYA SUKTA translated by Raimundo Panikkar's . . . Published in The Vedic Light, Monthly Journal of Vedic and Indological Subjects - Arya Samaj Bldg., New Delhi 110002, India.
83. 'ANCIENT INDIAN VIMANAS (AIRPLANES)" NOT A MYTH.' ... Dr Roberto Pinotti, an Italian Scientist, told the World Space Conference at Bangalore on October 11, 1988. Dr. Roberto Pinotti asked the delegates to examine in detail the Hindu Texts instead of dismissing "all the Vimana descriptions and traditions as mere myth." "The importance of such studies and investigation could prove to be shocking for today's men because the existence of flying devices beyond mythology can only be explained with a forgotten superior civilization on earth", he said.

Pointing out that Indian heroes fought in the skies using piloted vehicles with terrible weapons, Dr. Pinotti said these descriptions were similar to modern jet propelled flying machines. He said certain descriptions of the *Vimanas* seemed "too detailed and technical in nature to be labeled as myth." He cited various texts to show there were 32 secrets relating to the operation of *Vimanas*, some of which could be compared to modern day use of radar, solar energy and photography.

Quoting from *VAIMANIKA SHASTRA* he said, the ancient flying devices of India were made from special heat absorbing metals named *Somaka*, *Soundalike* and

*Mourthwika*. He said the text also discussed seven kinds of mirrors and lenses installed aboard for defensive and offensive uses. The so-called *Pinjula* Mirror offered a sort of ‘Visual Shield’ preventing the pilots from being blinded by ‘evil rays’ and the weapon ‘*Marika*’, used to shoot enemy aircraft, ‘does not seem too different from what we today call laser technology’, he said. According to the Italian expert, the principles of propulsion, as far as the text’s descriptions were concerned, might be defined as electrical and chemical; but solar energy was also involved. For instance, the *Trigura Vimana* mentioned in *Vamanika Shastra* was a large craft operated by “Motive power generated by solar rays.” Dr. Pinotti said, adding its elongated form was surely such closer to that of a modern blimp.” “According to Dr. Pinotti, the huge ‘*Shakuna Viman*’, described in the text, “might be defined as a cross between a plane and a rocket of our time and its design mind remind of today’s space shuttle.” “Surely it expresses the most complex and sophisticated aeronautical design among all the other descriptions of Vimanas mentioned in “*VAIMANIKA SHASTRA*”, he said, He treatise ‘*Vaimanika Shastra*, as a man attempting to explain as advanced technology.”

Dr. Pinotti who mad a exhaustive study of the history of Indian astronautics said another text, ‘*Samarangans Sutradhara*, has 230 stanzas devoted to the principles of building *Vimana* and their use in peace and war. HE SAID ANCIENT **ARYANS** KNEW THE USE OF THE ELEMENT FIRE AS COULD BE SEEN FROM THEIR ‘*ASTRA*’ WEAPONS THAT INCLUDED *SOPOSAMHARA* (A PLANE BELCHING MISSILE) *PRESVAPANA* WHICH CAUSED SLEEP) AND FOUR KINDS OF *AGNEAATRAS* THAT TRAVELED IN SHEETS OF FLAME AND PRODUCED THUNDER. HE SAID THE CAR THAT WAS SUPPOSED TO GO UP TO *SURYAMANDAL* (SOLAR SYSTEM) AND THE *NAKSATRAMANDALA*

(STELLER SYSTEM) CANNOT BE DISMISSED AS A MYTH BECAUSE OF THE TECHNICAL NATURE OF THE DESCRIPTION. DR. PINOTTI SAID DEPICTIONS OF SPACE TRAVEL, TOTAL DESTRUCTION BY INCREDIBLE WEAPONS AND THE FACT THAT *VIMANAS* RESEMBLED MODERN UNIDENTIFIED FLYING OBJECTS WOULD SUGGEST THAT INDIA HAD A SUPERIOR BUT FORGOTTEN CIVILIZATION “IN THE LIGHT OF THIS, WE THINK IT WILL BE BETTER TO EXAMINE THE HINDU TEXTS AND SUBJECT THE DESCRIPTIVE MODELS OF *VIMANS* TO MORE SCIENTIFIC SCRUTINY”, HE SAID . . .  
*Published in Hindustan Times Newspaper October 12, 88.*  
So Germans are not the first inventors of the atom-bomb or Airplane.\*

*\*Also read a Book “Vimana Aircraft of Ancient India” by David Hartcher Childress ISBN 0-932813-12-7.*

They were lucky to receive the *Vedas* through Max Muller from where they derived all these top secrets and then destroyed themselves. These secrets were never lost. It is believed by many arrogant Westerners that the knowledge flew from West to India, but it is absolutely otherwise around. The knowledge went from India to West and countries East from India. German scientists have dated the body more than 7,000 years old. In one of the archaeological finding of a dead body of a *Yogi* seated in *Vajrasana*, at the border of Yugoslavia and Romania at Lepenski Veer, on the bank of river Danube, is a treasure exclusively of India. It is definite that *Vedic* Yogis must have marched to Europe more than 7,000 years ago to spread the *Upanishadic* science to the wild tribe of Europe. But later perverted Christianity heavily influenced by rude Semitic teachings and due to these many absurd stories flourished with no head or tail. The fact is that the root of all



the roots, the origin of all the origins is still preserved in India. It is our duty to investigate the treasure for the safety of this planet from the hands of vicious monstrous teachings as being spread.

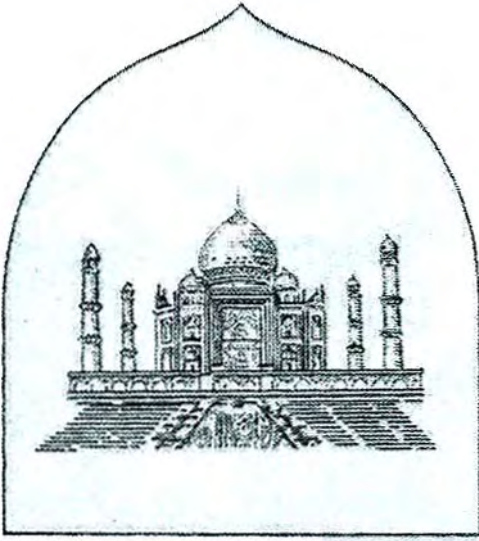
84. A NEW CONVERSION PROCESS BY CHRISTIAN MISSIONARIES' SCHOOLS: Bus carrying small school children brought to halt by the driver, faking to be something wrong with the motor, right in the middle of the road. The nun will tell these children (mostly Hindus) to push the bus. The nun asks these elementary school children to push hard. Bus does not start. Call the name of Lord Shiva and then push, bus does not start; call the name of Vishnu, bus does not start; call the name of Durga, bus does not start and now call the name of Jesus and push hard, the driver starts the bus and the bus moves. What a great surprise! Their end is coming. For their senseless cause, they want to push Jesus. What is the ultimate gain? DESTRUCTIONS TO THE HUMAN VALUES. Read 'Hinduism Today', 3575 Sacramento St., San Francisco, California, 94118. April 1988 Issue of this magazine writes about Lord Shiva's Cosmic Dance: THE WHOLE UNIVERSE IS ENGAGED IN ENDLESS MOTION AND ACTIVITY, A DANCE OF CHANGE, A CEASELESS FLOW OF ENERGIES UNITING MINUSCULE ATOMS WITH MIGHTY GALAXIES. THIS PULSATING PROCESS OF CREATION, PRESERVATION AND DESTRUCTION IS DEPICTED AS THE COSMIC DANCE OF LORD SHIVA. THERE ARE 108 POSES OF HIS TANDAVA DANCE OF UNIVERSAL MOTION AND ACTIVITY ARE SCULPTURED IN MANY HINDU TEMPLES LIKE THE ONE IN ELEPHANTA CAVES WHERE PORTUGUESE (JESUITS), UNDER PAPAL INSTRUCTIONS, HAD DESTROYED THE ADVANCE SCULPTURED DEITIES ON THE THEORY THAT IMAGE MAKING IS

FORBIDDEN. THEN, WHY ARE THEY BORN? THEY HAVE AN IMAGE AND THAT CAN BE CARVED ON A PIECE OF PAPER. EVERY DAY, THEIR BODY IMAGE IS REFLECTED ON THE GROUND SO THEY MUST TEAR UP THOSE IMAGE-REFLECTIONS, IF THEY CAN CATCH THEM. HERE IS ANOTHER ARGUMENT, YOU CAN GIVE A QUICK DEFEAT IF A GOD CREATED MAN IN HIS OWN IMAGE AS THE BIBLE SAYS, WHY CAN'T, THEN, MAN CARVE HIS IMAGE ON A PIECE OF PAPER WHICH MUST REPRESENT GOD AUTOMATICALLY?

If the Christian says: No, then he does not believe in the Bible. If he says: Yes, then the claim of the Bible is gone. Either way, there is 100% contradiction, in one topic alone, of the Bible's image making issue. Did they ever realize 'that different material bodies are the images due to their 'self' reflections? Just this simple argument as stated above has lost the validity of the Bible.

## WHY WARS?

“Killing and murders are related with so little compunction that a continued reading of the Bible cannot help but make one callous of the value of human life. No wonder the Christian countries always at war use the Bible as the basis of their national religion and give each soldier a copy while engaged in battle — **Joseph Lewis.**



**TAJ MAHAL - A SHIV TEMPLE**

# **INDEX**

- Absurdities, 323  
Algebra – Roots in Vedas, 225  
Another Confusion, 231  
Aryan Culture, vii, 307, 386  
Attack on the US Embassy in  
Pakistan, 151  
Barbarities and Atrocities, 332,  
Believe It or Not!, 323  
Benjamin Franklin, 186, 187,  
443, 527  
Bernard Shaw, 22, 223, 483,  
482, 514, 531  
Bertrand Russell, 259, 513,  
531  
Bhagavad Gita, 26, 27, 49, 50,  
51, 57, 64, 66, 67, 68, 70,  
74, 90, 100, 102, 104, 106,  
112, 113, 115, 118, 122,  
124, 142, 206, 222, 234,  
240, 244, 255, 263, 284,  
302, 314, 316, 317, 360,  
361, 362, 363, 364, 365,  
371, 403, 407, 414, 415,  
417, 438, 447, 459, 467, 530,  
532  
Bible Science, 243  
Cannibalism, 504  
Cannibalism in Revelation,  
505  
Cannibalism in the New  
Testament, 504  
Cannibalism Taught in the  
Bible, 148  
Character of Christ, 335  
Cheating Games to Prove the  
Authenticity of the Bible,  
191  
Christian Astrology, 186  
Christian Hospitals, 196  
Christian Intolerance, 197  
Christianity –, 226  
Circumcision of Jews, 149  
Consequences of Bible  
Teachings in USA, 190  
Consequences of Meat Eating,  
317  
Count Bjarnstjerne's Views,  
213  
Count Leo Tolstoy, 1, 452, 527  
Count Tolstoy, ix, 2, 481, 518,  
531  
Cruelty, vii, 332  
Disharmony of the Gospels,  
328  
Divide and Control, 230  
Doctored Passages, 321  
Drinking Blood, 509  
Drunken Wedding Party, 493  
Earlier Infiltration, 386  
Eight Vasus, 213  
Eleven Rudras, 214  
Emerson, 526  
Figurative Cannibalism, 502  
Here is True Christian  
Forgiveness, 200  
Hinduism Played the Major  
Role in the Making of the  
US Constitution, 186  
Hindus Face Swastika Crimes,  
40

- Honore Balzac, 440  
How the Atom Bomb Came to the West, 27  
Human Sacrifice, 148  
Impossibilities, 323  
Improper Literature, 331  
Incest Becomes Common, 501  
Indra, 214  
Injustice to Women, 337  
Insane Sex Ideas, 336  
Intolerance, 183  
Islamic Atrocities, 434  
Islamic Psyche, 156  
Issac Bashevis Singer, 528  
James Anthony Foude, ix, 514  
James Madison, 520  
Jesus Celebrating Passover, 249  
Jesus Cursing a Fig Tree, 491  
John Adams, 186, 187, 525  
Jonathan Livingston Seagull, 524  
Joseph Lewis, 482, 518, 516, 541  
Koranic Injunctions' Effect, 260  
Lord Byron, 481, 515, 336  
Mahatma Gandhi, 111, 115, 136, 166, 536  
Mantras, vii, 312, 430  
Max Muller's Letters, iv  
Meeting Between Macaulay and F. Max Muller, iv  
Mind, viii, y, 105, 360, 407, 421  
Misleading, Separatist, Propaganda, 229  
Napoleon, 526  
**OTHER SUGGESTED READINGS, 531**  
Painless Surgery, 290  
Past Vedic Influence, 280  
Paul Gauguin, 524  
Pentateuch, 320  
Period of Yugas, 280  
Polygamy, 165, 274  
Prajapati, vi, 214  
Prophecies, 325  
Puzzles for the Pious, 322  
Reasons Condemned, 329  
Renunciation & Duties, 313  
Rupert Hughes, 482, 515, 531  
Sanskrit Travels to China, 37  
Sati, 46, 47  
Sermon on the Mount, vii, 328  
Sexually Intimate God, 497  
Shirley McClain, 201, 530  
Slave Trade Along the Color Line, 508  
Slavery, 152, 329, 512  
Slavery in Islam, 152  
Sodomy Among the Believers, 151  
Some Deep Thoughts, 423  
Spiritual Masters, 316  
Statements, viii, 480  
Summary, viii, 420  
Taj Mahal – The True Story, 542  
The Bible Contains 2000 Contradictions, 321  
The Bible Directs Eating of Human Flesh, 251  
The Bible Has Seriously Contributed to Vices, 256  
The Bible in the Balance, vii, 318  
The Brief Interpretation of the Sacred Syllable AUM(OM), 208

*Hrsikes Das Mitriya*

- The Demoniac & the Swine, 251  
The Demoniac and the Swine, 492  
The Diabolism of God, 148  
The Five Senses, 369  
The Holy Bible (Not so Holy!), 483  
The Koran, the Bible and Vedic Concepts, 79  
The Missing Pieces of the Puzzle, 352  
The Murders of Sikhs' Gurus Under the Koran's Injunctions, 97  
The Patriarchs, 333  
The World's Most Self Destructive Force, 61  
These are the Facts, 232  
Things to Remember, 455  
Thomas Huxley, 445  
Thomas Jefferson, 110, 186, 187, 319, 323, 329, 335, 520, 531  
Thomas Paine, 258, 278, 481, 517, 531  
Thoreau, 451, 526  
Three Ten Commandments, 327  
Twelve Adityas, 214  
Two Cosmogonies, 325  
Two Flood Stories, 326  
Tyranny, 333  
Virgin Mary, 492  
Voltaire, 2, 525  
Was Jesus a Homosexual?, 495  
What Goes on in a Slaughter House, 171  
Who is God?, viii, 421  
Why Wars?, 541  
Why World Population Explosion?, 277  
William Rathbond Greg, 516  
Witchcraft, 330  
Yantras, 292



**WHEN RIDLEY'S & LATIMER'S  
FINGERS WERE BURNT BY CHRISTIANS,  
THEY UTTERED THE FOLLOWING  
WORDS EXPRESSING THEIR JOY OVER  
THEIR FATE: "WE SHALL THIS DAY  
LIGHT SUCH A CANDLE IN ENGLAND BY  
GOD'S GRACE AS SHALL NEVER BE PUT  
OUT." SO ONE CAN SEE THROUGH,  
THAT SUCH UTTERANCE OF WORDS AS  
SPOKEN BY RIDLEY & LATIMER ARE  
COMING TRUE NOW.**

**THIS BOOK  
IS THAT CANDLE**

## ABOUT THE AUTHOR

The Author, **Hrsikes Das Mitriya**, has rare combination of the divine, the philosopher and the next world great teacher, and his mature writings reflect all these three dimensions. He has authored several books on the same theme.

The Author clearly explains that the pure understanding of love is the most direct way for transforming this planet earth into one world order for life of happiness and tranquility for all entities. Hrsikes Das Mitriya explains that by following and associating with the wrong examples is the ultimate cause of hate, war, crime and arrogance.

The Author is the next great world teacher for whom several world leaders are referring to – who will appear in Asia and come to the West with the divine message of world-survival and eventually an everlasting happy life for all souls, away from all sorts of confusions and deceitful activities.

Madame Blavatsky, the leading 19<sup>th</sup> Century psychic seers, prophesied about (future) next world great teacher. A new messenger (birth in Asia around 1950) who shall come to the West in the seventies. This new messenger of the spirit and light is prophesied by Notstradamus and the Great Gautam Buddha who will generate renewed higher states of consciousness at the end of 20<sup>th</sup> Century. Please read this book in this light

By Mukund Madhav